

JOHN BATTLE "Immigrant In 1654" of Pasquotank & Descendants

First Generation

1. **JOHN BATTLE "Immigrant In 1654" of Pasquotank** was born 1634 in [from] Yorkshire, England. He died about 1690 in Paspetank, Pasquotank River, NC, Colonial America.

John was among the first Battle's to immigrate to the American colonies. John Battle, first married Mary Rame on July 30, 1638. John emigrated to America in 1654 with his second wife, Elizabeth.

John and his second wife, Elizabeth, along with his brother Matthew immigrated to America in 1654. This immigration included neighbors.. the Sumners, Hunters, and Bakers, who settled on the west fork of the Nansemond River in Virginia. By Dec 14 1654 John was granted a Royal Patent for 200 acres and another 640 acres in North Carolina on the "Paspetank" or Pasquotank. On Sep 25 1663 he received another grant, secured from the Royal Governor, Sir William Berkeley, on the Pasquotank for transporting 13 persons into the area for settling, and in 1682 received 580 acres in Kill Mary Swamp for transporting 12 persons into Nansemond Parish of Virginia.

"The Battle Book, A Genealogy of the Battle Family in America, with Chapters Illustrating Certain Phases of Its History," page 199

"JOHN BATTLE was one of the founders of the Battle family in America. Family traditions show him to have been born in Yorkshire, England, but the exact date is not known. He married there Elizabeth _____(surname not known). In 1654, he emigrated to America with his family and a number of relatives and neighbors, among whom were Sumners, Hunters, and Bakers, and settled on the west fork of Nansemond River, in a district since known as Nansemond County, Virginia. He secured a royal patent, dated December 14, 1654, for 200 acres of land from the Governor of the Colony of Virginia. On September 25, 1663, he secured from the Royal Governor, Sir William Berkeley, additional grants, one of which included 640 acres of land located on the Paspetank (now called Pasquotank) River in North Carolina (see Grants, Chapter V). He died about 1690."

Makers of America Biographies of Leading Men of Thought and Action:

The Battle family possesses an individual and unique interest. A record of the achievements of this splendid family would form a résumé of the history of North Carolina, for this family, distinguished always for public service and private citizenship, has been in the State since as early as 1662. In that year we find that John Battle, from Yorkshire, England, resided on the Pasquotank River, North Carolina, owning lands there and in Naissemond County, Virginia.

The North Carolina Battles are of English origin. The original spelling of the name was Battaile, but by consulting the records we find in different periods, that the spelling has been changed to Battel, Battell, and lastly. Battle. The name originated as a place name. According to "Patronymica Britannica," it had its beginning in a town in Essex, England, so named from the Battle of Hastings, fought in 1066, and won by William the Conqueror. On this spot later was erected Battle Abbey; thus the surname is literally De Bello. A tradition in the family, however, carries the name back to Battle Flats, which commemorates the great battle of Stamford Bridge, in the year 400.

CHAPTER V COLONIAL DAYS IN CHURCH AND SCHOOL ON LITTLE RIVER, PASQUOTANK COUNTY

"AMONG the many wide and beautiful rivers that drain the fertile lands of ancient Albemarle, none is more full of historic interest than the lovely stream known as Little River, the boundary set by nature to divide Pasquotank County on the east from her sister county, Perquimans, on the west.

"On the shores of this stream, "little," as compared with the other rivers of Albemarle, but of noble proportions when contrasted with some of the so-called rivers of our western counties, the history of North Carolina as an organized

government had its beginning.

As early as 1659 settlers began moving down into the Albemarle region from Virginia, among them being George Durant, who spent two years searching for a suitable spot to locate a plantation, finally deciding upon a fertile, pleasant land lying between Perquimans River on the west, and Little River on the east. Following Durant came George Catchmaid, John Harvey, JOHN BATTLE, Dr. Thomas Relfe and other gentlemen, who settled on Pasquotank, Perquimans and Little Rivers, buying their lands from the Indians; and later, when Charles II included the Albemarle region in the grant to the Lords Proprietors, taking out patents for their estates from these new owners of the soil, paying the usual quit-rents for the same."

Other well-known names in the region were Mr. Jephtha Winslow, Valentine Byrd, Captain Crawford, Captain Jenkins, John Culpeper, and George Durant.

DOCUMENT/SOURCE: From Abstracts of Virginia Land Patents & Grants 1623-1666

John BATTELL (BATTLE), 200 acs. in the W. branch of Nansimum River .,adj. land of Thomas Babb. 14 Dec. 1654, p. 216. Trans. of 4 pers:

John Battle, Elizabeth Battle, Thomas Nowell, Robert Wolfe.

John BATTLE, 60 acs. on Wwd. side of Paspentanke River beg. on a point which parts this & land of Mrs. Fortsen, running S. W. &c. 25 Sept. 1665, p. 94 (585) Trans of 13 per: John Garey, Ed. Maurice, Jno. Curtain, Tho. Cooly (or Celly), Tho. Mory, Wm Crow, Wm. Hutton, Saml, Cornix, Abra' Travers, Wm. Fowler, Jacob Carew, Wm. Hughes, Mary Stevens.

John BATTLE, 580 acst., in the Up. Par. of Nanzemond, att a place called Kill Many Swamp; 24 Apr. 1682, p. 172. Trans of 12 pers:

Robt. Hubberd, Saml Merrit, Wm. Morgan, Richd. Harrington, Tho. Skinner, David Hollingsworth, Joan Stiles, Marv Batest, Susan Meriday; Toney, Isabel, Bastian, Negroes.

SOURCE: "The Battle Family from the Earliest Times"

It is speculated the Battle family descends from Walter DeBotteville DeBetuille of Normandy. The source of this line is from the Battle Cry that was presented in 1984 at the Battle Reunion in Dothan, AL, and was also published in the 2nd Battle Book, "The Descendants of Mathew Battle England to Virginia 1647 - A collection of Family records Genealogical and Historical", by Lynwood Deal Jordan, SR who also published it for the Battle reunion in 1984. This 2nd Battle Book pretains to Mathew's descendants and mentions the first Battle Book, Lynwood's book was published in 1992. This research actually came from the Genealogy of William Augustus Battle that was presented at the University of Alabama at Tuscaloosa.

Some of this lineage is in dispute and some has been disproven. There is currently no certifiable link between our Battles of America and the Battle family in England. However, there are many who believe this history to be conclusive.

LAND GRANT TO JOHN BATTLE

[Colonial Land Office Records, State Capitol, Richmond, Va., Land Grants, Vol. 3, 1652-1665, p. 216.]

To all &c whereas &c now know yee that I the said Richard Bennett Esq. &c. give and grant unto John Battle two hundred Acres of land Situate or being in and western branch of Nansimun river begining at a marked white oake and running for breadth South East one hundred pole joyning to the lands of Thomas Babb to a marked white oak and for length south west three hundred and twenty pole to a marked red oake and Soo again for breadth north west one hundred pole to a marked tree, and soo for length north East three hundred and twenty pole to the first mentioned Marked tree. The said Land Coming due unto said John Battle by and for the transportation of four persons into this Colony &c. to have and to hold &c. yeilding and paying &c. which payment is to be made Seven years after the first grant or Sealing thereof and not before provided &c. Dated &c. the 14th. of December 1654.

John Battle Elizabeth Battle Thomas Nowell Robert Wolfe

LAND GRANT 2 TO JOHN BATTLE

[Colonial Land Office Records, State Capitol, Richmond, Va., Land Grants, Vol. 4, 1654-1664, p. 585.]

To all to whom these prsents shall come I Wm Berkeley Kt Governor and Capt Genrll of Virginia send Greeting in our

Ld God everlasting Whereas by Instructions from ye Kings Most Exclt Majtie directed to me and ye Councell of State his Majestie was graciously pleased to authorize ye said Governor and Councell to grant patents & to assign such proportions of land to all adventurers and planters as hath been usual heretofore in like cases either for adventurers of money or transportacon of people into this Colony according to a Charter of orders from ye late treasurer & Company and yt ye same proportion of fifty acres of land to be granted & assigned to every pson transported hither since Midsummer 1625 and yt ye same course be continued to all adventurers aund planters untill it shall be otherwise determined by his Majestie.

Now know yee yt I ye sd Wm Berkeley Kt Governor &c doe with ye consent of ye Councell of State accordingly give and grant unto John Battle six hundred and forty acres of Land lying on ye westward side of paspetank River Begining at a marked pine on a point which parts this land and Wm Fortsens Land and running Southwest and by West 640 poles into ye Woods for Length then up ye said River to marked pine with in ye mouth of a creek and thence Southwest by west to ye end of ye two miles ye said Land being due to ye said Battle by &c for ye Transportation of thirteen psons into this Collony whose names are on the Record menconed under this Patent. To have & to hold ye said land wth his due share of all Mines & Mineralls therein contained wth all rights and privileges of hunting hawking fishing fowling wth all Woods Waters and rivers wth all profits Comodities and hereditamts wtsoever belonging to ye sd land unto him ye said John Battle his heires & assigns for ever in as large and ample maner to all Intents & purposes asis Expressed in a Charter of orders from ye late treasurer & Company Dated ye 18th of November 1618 or by consequence may be justly collected out of ye sum or out of the letter patents wherever they are grounded to be holden of our Sovereigne Lord ye King his heires and successors as of his Maner of East Greenwich in free and comon soccage and not in capite nor by Kt service yielding and paying unto our sd Sovereigne Lord ye King his heires and successors for every fifty acres of land hereby granted yearly at ye feast of St. Michael ye archangell ye ffee rent of one shilling wch payment is to be made yearly from year to year and ye first payment to begin one year after ye date hereof according to his Majesties Instructions of ye 12th of 7ber 1662 Provided yt if ye sd John Battle his heires or assigns doe not seat or plant or cause to be seated or planted upon ye sd land wthin three years next ensueing that then it shall be lawfull for any adventurer or planter to make choice or seal thereupon Given at James City under my hand and seal of ye Collony ye 25th of September 1663 and in ye 15th year of ye reigne of our Sovereigne King Charles ye 2d &c.

WILLIAM BERKELEY

LAND GRANT 3 TO JOHN BATTLE

[Colonial Land Office Records, State Capitol, Richmond, Va., Land Grants, Vol. 7, 1679-1689, p. 172.]

To all &c. whereas &c. now Know ye that ye said Sr. Henry Chickely Knt. Deputy Governr. &c. give and graunt unto John Battle five hundred and eighty acres of land, lying and being in ye upper Parish of Nansemond att a place called Kill-Mary Swamp: Beginning att a mark't white oake standing by or nigh ye said swamps side and runns so:so:w:560 po. passing on ye southward side a great reddy branch, thence so: ea: by so: 102 po. to a mark't white oake in a reddy swamp, thence ea: by no: 248 po. crossing a great reddy branch to a mark't white oake standing by or nigh ye said Kill-Mary swamp and thence up by ye main swamp side to ye first including ye said quantity, the said land being due to ye said John Battle by and for ye transportation of twelve persons &c. To have and to hold &c. to be held &c. holding and paying &c. Provided &c. Dated 24th of Aprill 1682.

Toney, Isabel, Bostian negroes, Robt. Hubbard, Saml. Morris, Wm. Morgan, Rich'd Harrington, Tho. Skinner, David Hollingsworth, Joan Wilds, Mary Balos, Susan Monday.

Encyclopedia of Virginia Biography - edited by Lyon Gardiner Tyler: The American ancestor and founder of the family in this country was John Battle, of Pasquotank county, North Carolina, who was a planter on the Pasquotank river as early as 1663. Very little is known regarding the events of his career, or regarding his origin. He was probably from Ireland.

More About John Battle:

Changed Residences: 1654, Came to America, Nansemond River, Virginia

Property: December 16, 1654, Land Grant (Source: Lois Yelverton, The Battle Book, (The Paragon Press, 1930), 22.)

Property2: September 25, 1663, Land Grant (Source: Lois Yelverton, The Battle Book, (The Paragon Press, 1930), 23-24.)

Property3: April 24, 1682, Land Grant (Source: Lois Yelverton, The Battle Book, (The Paragon Press, 1930), 24.)

The lineage of the first 16 generations of the Battle family can be found at the Battle Pride Web Site:

<http://www.angelfire.com/tn/BattlePride/>

Sources:

Abbrev: THORN-021 Thorn Descendancy Chart
Type: Free-form Text
Abbrev: BATTLE-002 Sir Walter DeBetuile & Descendants
Type: Manuscript
Date: 8 NOV 1999
Abbrev: BATTLE-003 Battle Pride
Type: Manuscript
Date: 8 NOV 1999
Abbrev: BATTLE-004 e-mail, Barb Broman, 11/08/99
Type: Letter
Date: 8 NOV 1999
Abbrev: BATTLE-007 Cavaliers and Pioneers
Type: Book, Multi-Author
Date: 26 NOV 1999

Name: John BATTLE
Sex: M
Birth: ABT 1634 in Yorkshire, England
Death: 1690 in Nansemond Co., VA

Marriage 1 Elizabeth ?
Married: BEF 1654 in Yorkshire, England
Children
William BATTLE b: 1682 in Paspetank River, NC
Alsey BATTLE b: 1684

Children of John Battle and wife Elizabeth:

1. William Battle 1682 - 1749
married Sarah Hunter 1684 - 1769
dau of William Hunter
2. Alsey Battle died young

JOHN married (1) **Elizabeth**.

They had the following children:

- | | | | | |
|---|---|---|-----|--|
| | 2 | F | i. | Alsey BATTLE (died young). |
| + | 3 | M | ii. | WILLIAM BATTLE * was born 1682 and died 1749. |

JOHN also married (2) **Mary RAME** on 30 Jul 1683.

Second Generation

3. **WILLIAM BATTLE** * was born 1682 in Paspetank River, NC, Colonial America. He died 1749 in Nansemond Co, VA.

William Battle was born in 1682 on the Pasquotank River in North Carolina, the son of John Battle who was born in Yorkshire, England and wife Elizabeth. William Battle was only eight years old when his father died. After the death of John Battle ca 1690, William Battle returned with guardians to his former home on the Nansemond River in Virginia. William was raised by Lawrence & Mary Mageo, who were named in a suit against Richard Pope regarding land on the Pasquotank River.

"The Battle Book, A Genealogy of the Battle Family in America, with Chapters Illustrating Certain Phases of Its History," page 199

'WILLIAM BATTLE was born in North Carolina on Paspetank River in 1682. After the death of his father about 1690, he returned under care of guardians to his former home on Nansemond River in Virginia, where he resided until his

death in 1749. He married Sarah Hunter (b. 1684; d. 1769; daughter of William Hunter.)

William Battle, son of John, of Pasquotank, the emigrant, was born in Pasquotank County. It is not known whether he was the eldest, or the only son. However, he sold his father's land and moved to Nansemond County, Virginia. His son, Elisha Battle, the great-grandfather of Samuel Westray Battle, the subject of this sketch, was born in Virginia, January 9, 1724. He left the State of Virginia, moving to Cool Spring Plantation, Edgecombe County, North Carolina, in the year 1748. He was an exceedingly prominent figure in Colonial affairs, a member of the Provincial Congress and of the Constitutional Congress, at Halifax, 1776. He was also a member of the Colonial Assembly and of the State Congress, which adopted the Constitution of North Carolina, 1776; State Senator, 1777; a member of the State Convention, 1788, which postponed the adoption of the Constitution of the United States, and Chairman of the Committee of the Whole.

Encyclopedia of Virginia Biography - edited by Lyon Gardiner Tyler: William Battle, son of John Battle, was born in Pasquotank county, North Carolina, in 1682, early left an orphan and reared by 'his guardian in Nansemond county, Virginia, and resided there for the greater part of his life, esteemed and honored in the community. By his marriage to Sarah Hunter he was the father of a number of children, among whom was Elisha, of whom further.

DEED OF JAMES WILLIAMSON TO WILLIAM BATTLE

Bertie County, N. C., April 27, 1728

To all to whom these presents shall come I, James Williamson of Bertie prect. in the province of North Carolina, Send Greeting & Know yee that I the sd James Williamson for and in consideration of the sum of one Hundred and Twenty pds. Current money of North Carolina to me in hand paid or secured to be paid by William Battle of the Collony of Virginia and County of Nansemond the receipt, in hereof and therefrom, acquit, Exonerate and discharge the Sd. William Battle, his heirs, Executors, Admrs. or assigns and from every part and prcl thereof forever by these presents have given, granted, bargained and sold, aliened, Enfeoffed, Conveyed, Confirmed, Assigned and set over unto the said William Battle, his heirs and assigns and by these presents do fully, freely and absolutely give, grant, bargain, sell, alien, Enfeff and Confirm unto the said, his heirs and assigns forever a certain tract of land by Estimation three Hundred Acres be it more or less, Situated, lying and being in Bertie prect. and province aforesaid beginning at the end of the line that divides between James Williamson and Jonothan Tayloe next to Roquest Swamp, so running along the said Williamson's line No. and by Et. according to the courses of the patent to a marked white oak, thence running No: 40, Et. according to the courses of the patent to a spanish oak, hickory and dogwood, thence to the run of a branch spring out of Roquest Swamp, thence running up the branch as far as will take a red oak that is marked in the line to make it parallel with the first line so running from thence to the dividing line between the said James Williamson and Jonothan Tayloe so long the sd. line to the first Station, it being part of the patent Granted to the sd. James Williamson bearing date the 5th day of Apr. Anno Domini 1720. To have and to hold the above bargained premises with all the Appurtenances thereto belonging to the only proper use and benefit and behoof of him the sd. William Battle his heirs, Ex., Adms., and assigns forever, and that fully and freely without any the least let hindrance, Molestation, Eviction, Ejection from me my heirs, Exrs, Adms., or assigns or from any person or persons wtsoever laying any claim by from or under me. Furthermore I the said James Williamson Do promise and grant to and with the sd. Wm. Battle, his heirs and assigns in manner and form following, that is to say. y't I have full Power and absolute authority at and before the unsealing and delivery thereof to sell and dispose of the above bargained premises unto him the said Wm. Battle, his heirs and assigns according to the true intent and meanings of these presents aforementioned and the same with the appurtenances ag't me, my heirs, Exrs., Admrs., and Agt. the Lawful claims of any person or persons w't forever by from or under me them or any of them to the only proper use benefit on behoof of him the sd. Wm. Battle, his heirs or assigns forever, do promise to warrant and defend.

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal at Bertie precinct province afores'd this 27th Apr. Anno Domini 1728.

James Williamson (Seal)

Signed, Sealed and delivered in the presents of Jno. Hays; Jno. Battle; Wm. Walstone

Bertie prect. ss. May Court 1728. The above Deed of Sale was de'l by James Williamson in open Court in due form of Law, and at the same time came Philip Walstone by virtue of a Power of Attorneys from Constance Williamson proved by the oath of Phillip Walstone one of the evidences thereto and acknowledged her right of Dower in the land to William Battle which on motion is ordered to be Registered and is Registered.

Test. Edward Marshborne - Dept. Clk.

There was a Water Mill in Nansemond Co left by a William Hunter to sons William and Ephriam Hunter in his will 1732/33.

More About William Battle:

Changed Residences: Abt. 1690, Moved to Virginia when his father died

Property: April 27, 1725, Deed to Land (Source: Lois Yelverton, The Battle Book, (The Paragon Press, 1930), 25-26.)

Children of William Battle and Sarah Hunter are:

i. John Battle, born April 30, 1709 in Nansemond County, Virginia; died April 30, 1740 in Hertford County, North Carolina; married Sarah Brown 1726.

ii. William Battle II, born in Nansemond County, Virginia; married Miss Brown.

iii. Sarah Battle

iv. Mary Battle

v. Elisha Battle, born January 09, 1723 in Nansemond County, Virginia; died March 06, 1799; married Elizabeth Sumner; died January 19, 1794.

WILLIAM married **Sarah HUNTER**, daughter of William HUNTER of Nansemond, VA and Rebecca? Besse?, about 1707 in Nansemond Co, VA. Sarah was born 1684 in Nansemond Co, VA. She died 1769.

She was the daughter of William Hunter*, who was probably a son of William Hunter* who arrived in VA in 1639.

Father: William Hunter b: ABT 1650 in Of Alnwick, Northumberland, England

Children

William Battle b: 1707 in Nansemond Co, VA

Elisha Battle b: 09 JAN 1722/1723 in Nansemond Co, VA

John Battle b: 30 APR 1709 in Nansemond Co, VA

Sarah Battle b: 1711

Mary Battle b: 1723 in Nansemond Co, VA

They had the following children:

- + 4 M i. **William (II) BATTLE** was born 1707 and died 1770.
- + 5 M ii. **John BATTLE** was born 30 Apr 1709 and died 1740.
- + 6 M iii. **Maj.* ELISHA BATTLE Revolutionary War (DAR# 49383)** was born 9 Jan 1723 and died 6 Mar 1799.
- 7 F iv. **Sarah (dau of Wm & Sarah Hunter) BATTLE.**
- + 8 F v. **Mary (dau of Wm & Sarah Hunter) BATTLE** was born about 1723.

Third Generation

4. **William (II) BATTLE** was born 1707. He died 1770.

1. William Battle II ca 1707 - 1770

married Miss Brown dau of Dr. John Brown per Battle book

a. William Battle III died unmarried

North Carolina: 1755 After the passage of the bill creating Hertford County, the county was represented in 1760 by James Washington and Robert Jones, Jr.

The justices of the peace in Northampton County during the twenty years next preceding the establishing of Hertford County were: William Cathcart, William Kinchen, John Dawson, Roland Williams, James Washington, James Maney, William Short, John DeBerrey, John Moore, John Drew, Nathan [Unknown], Williams, John Duke, John Gilliam, Osborn Jeffries, John LAMON, WILLIAM BATTLE, and Arthur Harris.

Public Registry: Northampton County was, known as the Northwest Parish. But on account of its great length it was, in

1758, divided, by virtue of an act of the Colonial Assembly, into two parishes, namely, Northwest and St. George.

The following vestrymen were named for the Northwest Parish: William Murfree, James Washington, James Turner, Samuel Thomas, Joseph Sykes, Charles Skinner, William Battle, Joseph Smith, Benj. DeBerry, Robert Warren, James Maney, and John Figures.

Militia in Hertford: In 1766, there were in Hertford County 1,893 white men over 18 years of age, capable of bearing arms. At the general muster of the Hertford Reg. of Militia, May 28, 1772, Col. Benj. Wynns made the following report: "Since last muster day, Lt.-Col. Henry Hill, Capt. Michael Ward, and Capt. Emelius Deming have died. Capt. Sam. Cryer has removed from the county. Commissioned officers in the regiment are: Benj. Wynns, Col.; John Baker, Maj.; James Boon, Capt.; John Harrell, Lt.; Benj. Wynns, Jr., Ens.; Edw. Hare, Capt.; Henry King, Lt.; Isaac Pipkin, Ens.; Robert Sumner, Capt.; John Speight, Lt.; James Hooker, Ens.; Moses Sumner, Capt.; Willis Nichols, Lt.; Gilstrap Williams, Ens.; Benj. Brown, Lt.; George Wynns, Ens.;

[37] Jeremiah Brown, Capt.; Ely Eley, Lt.; Abram Jones, Ens.; James Riddick, Capt.; John Benton, Lt.; Demsey Parker, Ens.; Lawrence Baker, Capt.; Jethro Harrell, Lt.; Jesse Harrell, Ens.; Jesse Williams, >Lt.; Hardy Murfree, Ens.; Robert Carr, Lt.; Wm. Stephen, Ens. Officers recommended to vacancies: John Baker, Lt.-Col.; Matthias Brickle, Maj.; Benj. Brown, Capt.; George Wynns, Lt.; Benj. Brown, Jr., Ens.; Jesse Williams, Capt.; Hardy Murfree, Lt.; James Moore, Ens.; Robert Carr, Capt.; William Stevens, Lt.; WILLIAM BATTLE, Ens. Non-commissioned officers: 30 sergeants, 30 corporals. 10 drummers, 621 privates, 10 companies."

William married **Martha BROWNE (dau. of Dr. John Browne)**.

Married Miss Brown dau of Dr. John Brown per Battle book

- i. Mary BATTLE.
- ii. Elizabeth BATTLE.
- iii. John BATTLE.
- iv. Martha BATTLE.
- v. Sarah BATTLE.
- vi. James BATTLE.
- vii. William BATTLE III

They had the following children:

- 9 M i. **William (III) BATTLE (died unmarried)**.

20 May 1794 – Benjamin Barnes to Demsey Barns – 10 Pds. – 40a. – part of a patent Granted to Benjamin Barnes dated 24 Oct 1786 – joining William Hunter and Demsey Barns. Benjamin Barnes Wts: John Vann, Isaac Pipkin, Jun.

- 10 M ii. **James BATTLE.**
- 11 F iii. **Mary BATTLE.**
- 12 F iv. **Elizabeth BATTLE.**
- 13 M v. **John BATTLE.**
- 14 F vi. **Martha BATTLE.**
- 15 F vii. **Sarah BATTLE.**

- 5. **John BATTLE** was born 30 Apr 1709 in Nansemond Co, later Perquimans Co, VA. He died 1740 in Wine Creek, Hertford Co, NC colony.

John Battle 30 April 1709 - 30 April 1740 Bertie Co
married 1726 Sarah Brown ca 1710 - bef 1767
dau of Dr Samuel Browne
she married 2nd Isaac Carter ca 1717 - 8 July 1792

WILL OF JOHN BATTLE
Bertie County, N. C., April 22, 1740

IN THE NAME OF GOD, AMEN: the twentieth second day of April in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred & forty, I John Battle of North Carolina the County of Bertie, being very sick and weak in body, but of perfect mind and memory thanks be given unto God therefore Calling unto mind the mortality of my body and knowing that it is appointed for all men once to die, do make and ordain this my last will and testament that is to say principally and first of all, I give and recommend my soul into the hand of God that gave it; and for my body I recommend it to the earth to be buried in a Christian like and decent manner at the discretion of my executors nothing doubting but at the general Resurrection I shall receive the same again by the mighty Power of God, and as touching such worldly estate wherewith it hath pleased God to bless me in this, I give devise and dispose of the same in the following manner and form.

Item. I give unto my well beloved son William one tract of land lying on Cattowaskca Swamp, containing three hundred and thirty acres which I bought of John Brown, to him and his heirs forever.

Item. I give unto my well beloved son Jese Battle one Negro boy named Toney and all so my joyners and turners tools.(wood-working tools)

Item. I lend unto my well beloved wife one negro man named Pompey during her natural life, and if in case that the child that she now goes with is a son then unto him, and if not then to that, and my two daughters Prissila Battle and my daughter Sarah Battle my Will and desire is that all the rest of my moveable estate shall be equally divided into three parts at the discretion of William Battle my brother, John Brown brother unto my wife and Mr. James Denton, wher of one parte I give unto my well beloved wife Sarah Battle and the other two to be equally divided betwext my children William Battle, Jesse Battle, Prissila Battle and Sarah Battle and that child that my wife now goes with and I do appoint my well beloved wife Sarah Battle and my brother William Battle Executors and Exeekcotrix unto this my last will and testament in witness where of I have here unto set my hand seals the Day and year above written.

J. Battle (Seal)

Signed, sealed, published, pronounced and declared by the said John Battle as his last will and Testament in the presence of the Subscribers.

William X Knight. |
James X Griffen | Jurat 1st, 2nd, 3
her |
Martha X Knight |
mark |

The word lend interlined instead of give before assined and all so ye word wife. [Note] Ye Testator was Born Aprel 30th 1709, and died Aprel ye 30th 1740.

This is the last will and Testament of John Battle.
Bertie Co. NC.... May Court 1740.

The above written will of John Battle was proved in open court by the oaths of William Knight and James Griffen Two of the subscribing witnesses thereto and at the same William Battle and Sarah Battle Execrs. therein named took the Execrs. Oath by Law Required.

Test.--John Wynns, Clk: Crt.
[Endorsement] John Battles will, 1740. Letters issued 9 ber ye 4th, 1740.
J. Craven.
D. S. Recorded.

After 1726: Moved to Wine Creek, Hertford County, NC.
Occupation: Planter.
Will: April 22, 1740, (see text in notes).

Marriage: 1726

Children of John Battle and Sarah Brown are:

Sarah Battle, b. 1727.
Mary Battle, b. 1728.
Martha Battle, b. 1729.
William Battle, b. 1731.
Priscilla Battle, b. 1732, Hertford County, North Carolina.
Jesse Battle, b. July 08, 1738, Hertford County, North Carolina, d. August 25, 1805, Hancock County, Georgia.

John married **Sarah BROWNE**, daughter of Dr. Samuel BROWNE and Mary JONES, on 1726.

John married Sarah BROWNE, daughter of Dr. Samuel BROWNE and Mary JONES, on 1726.

Will of Samuel Browne:

Item - I give unto my daughter Sarah Battel the wife of John Battel so much of my land that lies on the Indian Branch to be added to her deed adjacent to her plantation as will take half the Survey of the said Tract of Land being six hundred and forty acres likewise I leave the use of a Negro Boy called Dorsetshire to my daughter Sarah Battel during her life and after her decease I do give the said Negro boy called Dorsetshire to my grandson William Battel her son, likewise I leave a Negro woman called Violet to my daughter Sarah Battel during her life and after her decease to her son Jesse Battel I do give the said Negro woman called Violet.

Children of Sarah Browne and Isaac Carter (her 2nd husband)

1. James Carter ca 1742/45 - 1811

married Elizabeth ?

James and Kindred Carter moved to Warren County, Ga. around 1780. Kindred was the ancestor of President Jimmy Carter. Our ancestor, James Carter, died in Warren County, Ga. in 1811, leaving a will naming children as : Jesse Carter, Moore Carter, Sara Hodo, Christian Smith, Allen Carter, Renny Davis, Penelope Davis, Parthenia Carter, Isaac Carter and James Carter. wife; Elizabeth.

a. Jesse Carter

married ca 1789 Phebe Duckworth

Jesse Carter, son of James Carter, born in North Carolina, married around 1789, Phebe Duckworth, daughter of Jeremiah Duckworth and his wife, Christian Ramsey. Jesse and Phebe Carter, had a daughter, Narcissa Carter who married Feb. 11, 1817 in Warren Co., Ga. to Allen Brooks and moved in 1818 or 1819 to Lowndes County, Ms. (They were my husband's ancestors. Linda Jensen)

b. Moore Carter

c. Sara Carter m. Hodo

d. Christian Carter m. Smith

e. Allen Carter

f. Renny Carter m. Davis

g. Penelope Carter m. Davis

h. Parthenia Carter

i. Isaac Carter

j. James Carter

2. Isaac Carter ca 1745 - 1805/10

a. Drewry Carter ca 1770/74 -

b. Willie Carter 1770/74 - 1806

c. Josiah Carter 1774/75 -

d. Lewis Carter 1774/84 -

e. Isaac Carter 1790/94 - 1844

f. daughter Carter

g. daughter Carter

married Cornelius Moore died 1823 NH co, NC

i. Isaac Carter Moore

ii. Harriet Moore

married 1824 James H Wood

3. Kindred Carter ca 1750 - 1800 GA

James and Kindred Carter moved to Warren County, Ga. around 1780. Kindred was the ancestor of President Jimmy Carter. "Kindred Carter settled in Richmond Co., Ga. on the frontier of the new state along Little Germany Creek. This land became part of Columbia Co. in 1790 and is now in McDuffie Co. lying approximately 35 miles west of Augusta along the old Augusta - Wrightsboro Road. At Kindred's death in 1800, his estate was divided five ways, although only four heirs are known " from an article written by Kenneth H. Thomas, Jr. Historical researcher , Ga. Dept. of Natural Resources. The article goes on to list the different heirs of the two brothers. contrib by Linda Jensen

4. Parthenia Carter Ca 1755/60 - 1780/84
 married 5 Nov 1775 Shadrack Rutland [Bertie bond]
 he married 2nd Mrs. Elizabeth Fort Ricks
 dau of Elias Fort and Elizabeth Sugars NH
5. Jesse Carter ca 1745/50 - ?
 Web link
6. Lazarus Carter ca 1750/55 - 1803
 married 1st bef 1788 unknown Powell 1766/71 - bef 1798
 daughter of Lewis Powell and Helen Cotten
 - a. Willie B. Carter ca 1790 [ca 1801] - 4 Oct 1844
 kept a store at St Johns
 married 1st
 - i. Elizabeth Carter
 married bef Feb 1846 John Styon
 - ii. Lazarus Carter
 married 2nd Winifred Cotton 1780/90 - bef Aug 1849 Hertford Co, NC
 - i. Abner A. Carter 1834 -
 married Sarah (Sally) Ann Everett
 1. Lucy Ann Carter 1859 -1903
 married John Pipkin Vaughan 1850 -1924 Menola
 ancestors of Sam Vaughan
 2. Linda Walker Carter 1866-1936
 married Robert Cobb Vaughan 1860-1932
 - ii. Sarah [Mary A] Carter
 - iii. Martha [Nancy M] Carter
 - iv. Priscilla C. Carter
- married ca 1798 Mrs. Elizabeth Wood Dickerson Bridgers
 dau of Jonas Wood
 - b. Martha B. Carter ca 1798 -
- ??7. Matthew Carter 1741/45 -1793

They had the following children:

- + 16 M i. **William (son of John & Sarah) BATTLE** was born 1731 and died about 1778.
- 17 F ii. **Priscilla BATTLE** was born 1732.
 Priscilla married **Benjamin FAUCETTE**.
- + 18 F iii. **Sarah BATTLE** was born 1733.
- + 19 M iv. **Jesse (son of John & Sarah) BATTLE** was born 7 Jul 1738 and died 1805.
- + 20 F v. **Mary (dau of John & Sarah Browne) BATTLE** was born 1740 and died 1813.
- + 21 F vi. **Martha BATTLE** was born calculated 1736.
- 6. **Maj.* ELISHA BATTLE Revolutionary War (DAR# 49383)** was born 9 Jan 1723 in Nansemond Co., Virginia. He died 6 Mar 1799 in Edgecomb Co., North Carolina and was buried in "Cool Spring Plantation, " Edgecombe Co., NC.

"The Battle Book, A Genealogy of the Battle Family in America, with Chapters Illustrating Certain Phases of Its History," page 199

ELISHA BATTLE, Edgecombe County, NC; planter; born Nansemond County, VA January 9, 1723; died Edgecombe County, NC, March 6, 1799; removed 1747 to Tar River, Edgecombe County; lands bought on north side of river where home was built are now Cool Spring Plantation, still owned by members of the family; 1756-95; Justice of Peace, Edgecombe County; 1759, Justice County Court of Edgecombe (afterwards Inferior Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions); 1760, one of five commissioners to found and lay out town of Tarboro; 1764, joined Falls of Tar River Church (deacon 28 years); 1765, assisted in organizing Kehukee Association (moderator many years); patriot American Revolution; 1771, member General Assembly serving 20 years; April 4, 1776, member Provincial Congress, Halifax; November 12, 1776, member Congress, Halifax, forming State Constitution; 1777-81, 1783, 1785-87, State Senator; member Committee of Safety, Edgecombe County; 1788, delegate Constitutional Convention, serving as Chairman Committee of Whole; Baptist; married Nansemond County, VA, 1742, Elizabeth Sumner (died Edgecombe County, NC,

January 19, 1794; daughter of John Sumner whose brother, Jethro Sumner, was the father of Brig. Gen. Jethro Sumner of the Continental Army, the first President of the Society of the Cincinnati)."

The Battle family was one of great distinction. There is an Elisha Battle graveyard on Coolspring Plantation, Edgecomb County, North Carolina on highway 95. In that graveyard is found this stone (Williams & Griffin, p.11)....

"Elisha Battle, born Nansemond County, Virginia, January 9, 1723, Settled on this plantation in 1747. Member, Clerk and for many years, moderator of Kehukee Primitive Baptist Ass'n. Member for 20 years of Provincial General Assembly, member of State Senate and Constitutional Convention, Edgecomb's member of Commission of Safety during Revolution. Died on this plantation March 6, 1799. Patriarch of the Battle Clan. This stone was erected in 1935 by George Gordon Battle, New York." This is the only stone found in this old graveyard.

Elisha Battle (1724-99) was a patriot and member of the Provincial Congress. National Register of Historic Places, "Old Town Plantation 1742 - This house was built by Samuel Holliman in 1742 and conveyed to Elisha Battle in 1747.

More information on the Battle family with connections in Davidson County, Tennessee, can be found in the manuscript section of the Tennessee State Library and Archives.

Ancestor's Services

Elisha BATTLE's in assisting in the establishment of American Independence during the War of the Revolution were as follows:

He was a member of State Congress of North Carolina which met at Hillsboro April 1776 and voted to empower our delegates to vote for Independence, the first of the "Original Thirteen States."

He was on a committee and voted for troops and supplies. He was a delegate to State Congress which met at Halifax, N. C. Nov. 1776 and which adopted the Constitution of free North Carolina. He was State Senator from Edgecombe Co. 1777 to 1783, (inclusive, except 1782) and voted for heavy taxation and the raising of troops.

Member Com. of Safety, Edgecombe Co.
Member Gen. Assembly, Serving 20 years.
Member Provincial Congress, Halifax, N. C.
Member Congress forming State Constitution.
Delegate Constitutional Convention
Serving as Chairman Com. of Whole.
State Senator.
(See D.A.R. Nat. No. 75,527 & Nat. No. 160,808)

Elisha BATTLE married, 1st Elizabeth SUMNER at Nansemond Co. Va., 1742.

Elisha Battle born January 9, 1723 or 4, died March 6, 1799. He was a second Major in the Revolutionary Army; Field Officer 1770-1787; member of the General Assembly 1771 which he continued to hold for 20 years; married Elizabeth Sumner born _____, died 1794, daughter of John Sumner, a brother of General Jethro Sumner of Washington's staff. They were married in Nansemond County, Virginia in 1742 and moved to Edgecomb County, North Carolina about 1748 and settled at Tarboro on the Tar River.

"The Battle Book" Chapter III, "Memoirs of the Battle Family to 1820" by Dr. Jeremiah Battle, pg 11.

"Elisha Battle, the elder, who was my grandfather, was born in Nansemond, VA on the 9th Jan., 1723-4, and at the age of 18 married Elizabeth Sumner. After having two children born, he moved to Tar River about 16 miles above Tarboro. He lived chiefly by agriculture. The country then being new, he could raise stock, hogs particularly with great ease, which enabled him to purchase lands on both sides of the river adjoining him, sufficient to settle all his sons. He was industrious and economical. It was customary with him not only to raise all kinds of food necessary for the family, but to perform the greatest part of the mechanical work that was required, so that his mode of living might be called the most

independent.

"Notwithstanding his industry and attention to all his home concerns, it seems his talents and labors were held in requisition by the public for many years.

He was also a strictly religious man, having joined the Baptist Church at the Falls of Tar River, and he always bestowed the time and attention required of him by that society.

Although his public services in both Church and State were great, he was no orator, spoke in a plain and unvarnished manner but with prudence and judgment. He declined all public services from personal inability, which, though he must have had a good constitution, was perhaps a little premature in consequence of his passing the early part of his life very laboriously.

"Tho he had very little education, he always preserved order and method in his public as well as his private business, and I never knew him to be embarrassed with debts of business.

"He was bold and free to reprove or censure sin or impudence, not only in his family but among his neighbors, who never took it ill but felt it a privilege that belonged to his standing in society. It is believe he contributed greatly towards rendering his the most moral and correct neighborhood of any then known to us."

"He had 8 children, viz: Sarah, John Elizabeth, Elisha (Jr.), William, Jacob, Jethro, and Dempsey."

"Elisha Battle, born Nansemond County, Virginia, January 9, 1723, Settled on this plantation in 1747. Member, Clerk and for many years, moderator of Kehukee Primitive Baptist Ass'n. Member for 20 years of Provincial General Assembly, member of State Senate and Constitutional Convention, Edgecomb's member of Commission of Safety during Revolution. Died on this plantation March 6, 1799. Patriarch of the Battle Clan. This stone was erected in 1935 by George Gordon Battle, New York." This is the only stone found in this old graveyard.

More information on the Battle family with connections in Davidson County, Tennessee, can be found in the manuscript section of the Tennessee State Library and Archives.

1790 Census of Edgecombe County lists:

(#'s given for Males 16 yrs & up; Males below 16 yrs; Females; Slaves

PAGE 1:

Cullen Andrews

Jethro Battle

Thomas Deaver

Elisha Battle SR, 2 males 16 yr +; 2 males below 16 yrs; 3 females; 22 slaves

Jeremiah Hilliard

John Battle, 2 males 16yrs+; 2 males below 16 yrs; 2 females; 16 slaves

Joseph Sumner

John Sumner

Jacob Battle 1 male 16 yrs +; 1 male below 16 yrs; 4 females; 24 slaves

Aaron Mainer

Thomas Porter

James Stallings

Hartwell Philips

Richard Odom

OTHER PAGES:

Joseph Philips

Dempsey Battle, 1/1/2/15 slaves

Elisha Battle, Jr. (immediately next) 1/5/3/10

Other names that were plentiful were: Fort, DeLoach, Killibrew, White, Vickers, Ricks, Gay, Proctor, Horn, Brake, Bloodworth, Adams, Lawrence,

Davis's in the county: Joseph DAVIS and Nathan DAVIS

Edgecombe County, North Carolina Vital Records, 1720-1880 Record

Name: Battle, Elisha Sr.

Birth Date: Bef 1750
Marriage Date: Bef 1761
Date of Death: Feb 6, 1799
Spouse's Name: Abigail Coleman
Mother:
Occupation: Planter
Location of Death/ Last Known Location: Edgecombe co., NC
Location of Birth: Edgecombe co., NC
Children: Elizabeth, John, Elisha, Jacob, Jethro, Dempsey, Sarah, other
Location of Marriage: Edgecombe co., NC
Marriage records: Coleman, Abigail born Bef 1750 marriage Bef 1761 died Aft 1801 Elisha Battle, Sr.

Name: Elisha Battle
Birth: 9 JAN 1722/23 in Nansemond Co, VA, Colony - later Perquimans Co, NC
Death: 6 MAR 1799 in Tar River, Edgecombe Co, NC
SOURCE: Descendant researcher Robert M. Sharp, "Sharp & Related Families: Dec 2000
Edgecombe Co, NC Court Minutes of NOVEMBER 1781:
Matthew RABUN appointed guardian to Cullen ANDREWS, orphan of Jesse ANDREWS &
Jane ANDREWS, orphan of Jesse, came into court & chose Matthew RABUN, Guardian,
who entered into bond of \$800,000 with Elisha BATTLE & Redmun BUNN, Sec.

SOURCE: Rootsweb WC -- Harriss-Naus-Cotton-Haelele-Ancestors-Descendants -- Entries: 4679 Updated: 28 Jan 2004
Contact: Jane Harriss Naus <jhnaus @ excite . com >

BIOGRAPHY: From Phillips Verner Bradford:

Elisha Battle (1722-1799) Although born in Nansemond County VA, he moved in 1747 to Tar River in Edgecombe County NC. He bought lands on the North side of the river which became known as the Cool Spring Plantation. He became Justice of the Peace for Edgecombe County 1756-95. In 1759, Elisha was a Justice in the Edgecombe County Court (afterwards known as the Inferior Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions). In 1760, Elisha was one of five commissioners to found and lay out the town of Tarboro. Elisha joined the Tar River Church (Baptist) in 1764, where he was Deacon for 28 years. He also assisted in forming the Kehukee Asso. in 1765.

Elisha was a Revolutionary Patriot, serving in the NC General Assembly for 20 years following 1771. On Nov. 12, 1776, Elisha served as a member of the State Constitutional Congress, meeting in Halifax NC. He was a State Senator in the years 1777-1781, 1783, and 1785-87, and a delegate to the Constitutional Convention in 1788.

The Battle Book, by Herbert Bremerton Battle, 1923, Table 1, page 199-200.
The Battle Family Line
(See Wheeler's Reminiscences of North Carolina p. 160 - 4)

Elisha BATTLE married, 1st Elizabeth SUMNER at Nansemond Co. Va., 1742.

Elisha Battle - Surveyed the 3 day of April 1760 for Elisha Battle Esq . A tract of land containing 699 acres in the county of Edgecombe & Province of North Carolina beg. At a pine sd. Battles corner then by his line north 83 east 130 poles to a gum another of sd. Battles corners then north 220 poles to the center of 2 pines & a white oak in Joseph Simmons line then by sd. Line west 78 poles to the corner a red oak then by the other line north 140 poles to an (ash) in Beach Run then west 320 poles to a red oak then south 280 poles to an ash in the Bare Pond then east 270 poles by another of Battles lines to the corner then south 112 poles to the first station, according to the above plan. Sworn chain carriers Thos. Pittman, Joseph Simmons. (Wm.) Haywood.

Edge. Co Db 0, page 326, deed date 27 Mar 1761, recorded Inferior Ct 1761, James McNair, ELISHA BATTLE, Benj. Hart, Alexander McCulloch and Blake Baker, commissioners of the Town of Tarboro to West Duck, Halifax Co to for 40 shillings proclamation money two lots containing \bd acre each in the Town of Tarborough on St. Georges and St. Davids Street and known as lots # 81 and 88 in the plan of said town, sold under condition that West Duck must build on and improve said property before 27 Mar 1764, signed James (Mair), Aquilla Sugg, Elisha Battle, wit Jas Moore, Jas Harvell. Abstracted 6-25-04, RD copy, CTC.

15 August 1770 - A Deed of bargain & sale from Elisha Battle to Isaac Hunter was proved by the Oath of Dan'l Hunter a

witness thereto & on motion the same is Ordered to be registered. Bute County, North Carolina Minutes of the Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions, 1767-1779

Edge. Co Db 3, page 277, deed date 25 Jan 1777, recorded Feb Ct 1778, Robert Coleman, Dobbs Co, to James Stallings, Edge. Co for love and affection for his son in law, the said James Stallings; wit Elisha Battle, Jesse Price (proved), Jeremiah Hilliard. Abstracted 4-10-05, NCA film C.037.40005, CTC.

Edge Co. Db C, page 313, date of deed 14 Mar. 1765, William Taylor , planter of Edge. Co. to Thomas Williams , planter of Edge. Co. for (40?) Pds. Virginia currency 70 acres of land in Edge. Co. wit. Elisha Battle, John Battle, Elisha Battle Jr.

Edge. Co. Db 4, page 363, deed date 1 Jan 1786, recorded Feb Ct 1786, William Faulk, planter, Edge. Co. to Thomas Pitman, planter, Edge. Co. for 100 pounds, all his right to a tract of land containing 90 acres. signed William Faulk, wit. Williamson Barnes, D. Battle, Elisha Battle. Abstracted 8-19-03 from NCA film C.037.40014, CTC.

Edge. Co Db 4, page 703, deed date 2 Aug 1786, recorded Aug Ct 1788, James Ricks, Edge. Co to Fulgin Wester, county aforesaid for 65 pounds, a tract of land beginning at a pine in Saml Skinners corner (etc). signed James Ricks, wit Elisha Battle, (Js) R. Bunn. Abstracted 10-23-04, NCA film C.037.40006, CTC.

Encyclopedia of Virginia Biography - edited by Lyon Gardiner Tyler:

Elisha Battle, son of William Battle, was born in Nansemond county, Virginia, January 9, 1724, died in Edgecombe county. North Carolina, March 6, 1799. He resided for the greater part of his life in Edgecombe county. North Carolina, removing to Tar river in 1748. He was active and prominent in the public affairs of North Carolina, representing his county in the legislature for twenty consecutive years ; was state senator during the revolutionary war, and afterwards, until 1787, with the exception of two years, was a member of the provincial congress which met at Halifax, and which formed the state convention at Hillsboro, in 1788, which met to deliberate on the ratification of the constitution of the United States, and was often chairman of the committee of the whole ; was an active factor in drawing up the constitution of North Carolina, and for a number of years served in the capacity of justice of the peace and also as chairman of the court of common pleas and quarter sessions. About the year 1764 he joined the Baptist church and continued a consistent and zealous member of this organization until his death, serving for twenty-eight years as deacon. He married, in 1742, Elizabeth Sumner, granddaughter of William Sumner, a planter in Virginia, whose grandson, Jethro Sumner, was a brigadier-general in the continental army under General Washington. Children of Mr. and Mrs. Battle: 1. Sarah, married (first) Jacob Hilliard, (second) Henry Horn Jr.; had a daughter Elizabeth, who married William Fort. 2. John, died in 1796; married Frances Davis. 3. Elizabeth, married Josiah Crud- up, third son, Josiah Crudup, was a member of congress from 1821 to 1823. 4. Elisha, born in 1749; married Sarah, daughter of Benjamin Bunn. 5. William, born November 8. 1751, died in 1781; married, about 1774, Charity Horn. 6. Jacob, of whom further. 7. Jethro, born 1756, died in 1813; married Martha Lane. 8. Dempsey, born 1758, died 1815; married, in 1784, Jane Andrews.

Father: John Battle b: 30 APR 1709 in Nansemond Co, later Perquimans Co, VA

Mother: Sarah Browne b: 1713 in Isle of Wight Co, VA

/William Battle b: 1682 d: 1749

/John Battle b: 30 APR 1709 d: 30 APR 1740

| \Sarah Hunter b: 1684 d: 1769

Elisha Battle b: 9 JAN 1722/23 d: 6 MAR 1799

\Sarah Browne b: 1713

Marriage 1 Elizabeth Ruth Sumner b: ABT. 1727 in Chowan Co, NC

Married: 1742 in Nansemond Co, VA

Children

Sarah Battle b: 1743

John Battle b: 1745 in Nonsemond Co, VA

Elisha Battle II b: ABT. 1749 in NC

Elizabeth Ruth Battle b: ABT. 1749

William B. Battle b: 8 NOV 1751 in Edgecombe Co, NC

Jacob Battle b: 22 APR 1754 in Edgecombe Co, NC

Jethro Battle b: 1756

Demsey Battle b: 4 DEC 1758 in Edgecombe Co, NC

North Carolina 1790 Federal Census, p.54

Name of head of family: Battle, Elisha, Senr

Free white males of 16 years and upward, including heads of families: 2

Free white males under 16 years: 2

Free white females, including heads of families: 3

Slaves: 22

North Carolina, 1800 Federal Census

The will of Elisha Battle, father of Sarah Battle Hilliard Horn (from "Abstracts of Wills, Edgecombe County NC, 1733-1856" by Williams and Griffin). This occurs among various other bequests:

"All remaining part of my estate to be equally divided amongst my 5 children: Elizabeth Crudup, Elisha Battle, Jacob Battle, Jethro Battle, and Demsey Battle, provided that my daughter Sarah Horn's 6 children (to wit) Jeremiah Hilliard, Elizabeth Fort, Purity [sic] Fort, Charity Bunn, Seely Sugg, and Henry Horn come in for 1 equal share with my 5 children to be equally divided among them . . ."

This will is dated Feb. 6, 1799 and was probated May Ct. 1799. Significantly absent from this will's listing of the children of Sarah Horn is any Milberry. And , again, she was very much alive in 1799, would indeed live for half a century more.

Children of Revolutionary Ancestor

Name Date of Birth To Whom Married

Sarah BATTLE 1743 1. Jacob HILLARD 2. Henry HORN, Jr.

John BATTLE 1745 Francis DAVIS

Elizabeth BATTLE 1747 Josiah CRUDUP

Elisha BATTLE 1749 Sarah BROWN

William BATTLE 1751 Charity HORN

Jacob BATTLE 1754 Mrs. Penelope EDWARDS

Jetters BATTLE 1756 Martha LANE

Dempsey BATTLE 1758 Jane ANDREWS

(See Wheeler's Reminiscences of North Carolina p. 160 - 4)

Abbrev: BATTLE-001, Wm Battle Family

Type: Manuscript

Date: 2 NOV 1999

Elisha Battle

Memorial Photos Flowers Edit

Learn about removing the ads from this memorial...

Birth: Jan. 9, 1723

Nansemond

Suffolk City

Virginia, USA

Death: Mar. 6, 1799

Edgecombe County

North Carolina, USA

ELISHA BATTLE: Member, Clerk, moderator of Kehukee Primitive Baptist Assn. Member for 20 years of Provincial General Assembly, member of State Senate and Constitutional Convention. Edgecombe County representative Commission of Safety during the Revolution. Assumed to be the son of William (1682-1749) and Sara Whitehead(1684-1769) Battle.

Married Elizabeth Sumner 1742. Father of eight children: Sarah, John, Elizabeth, Elisha II, William, Jacob, Jethro, and Dempsey(1758) Battle.

*Stone erected 1935 by George Gordon Battle, New York, the only stone found in this old graveyard.

Burial: Coolspring Plantation - Edgecombe County, North Carolina

ELISHA married¹ **Elizabeth Ruth SUMNER ***, daughter of JOHN SUMNER * and Elizabeth BLANCHARD?, on 1742 in Nansemond Co, later Perquimans Co, VA. Elizabeth was born 1721 or 1724 in Chowan, NC. She died 19 Jan 1794 in Edgecombe Co., North Carolina.

Elizabeth Sumner* (____?-1794), in 1742 in Edgecombe County NC. Elizabeth was the daughter of John Sumner*, whose brother, Jethro Sumner was the father of Brig. Gen. Jethro Sumner of the Continental Army and the first President of the Society of the Cincinnati.

Elisha Battle married Elizabeth, daughter of John Sumner, first cousin to General Jethro Sumner, of Washington's staff; and a granddaughter of William Sumner, of Sumner Manor, Isle of Wight County, Virginia. Of this marriage there were the following children: Sara, Jethro, Elizabeth, Elisha, John, William, Dempsey, and Jacob.

Elizabeth Sumner, daughter of John and Elizabeth, married in Nansemond County, Virginia, in 1742 and died in Edgecomb County, North Carolina 19 January 1794. Her husband was Elisha Battle, Revolutionary War soldier born in Nansemond County, Virginia, 9 January 1723, died in Edgecomb County, North Carolina, 6 March 1799. They had a daughter, Sarah Battle, born in Nansemond County, Virginia in 1749, died in Edgecomb County 19 March 1802. Her second husband was Henry Horn Jr. born 10 June 1744, died 1783 (DAR dates) in the Revolutionary War, married 1767. Their son, Henry Horn III, born 21 February 1783, married Lydia Read, died in North Carolina in 1809. They had a daughter, Sarah Battle Horn, born in North Carolina in 1804, died in Texas 1883. She married Samuel Marion Cooper, born in Georgia 1798 and died in Texas 1883. More on the Battle family later.

The name BATTLE has been handed down in the Sumner family for more than 250 years. It can now be seen that the first Sumner connection to that name was when Elizabeth Sumner, daughter of John, and granddaughter of William the emigrant, married Elisha Battle about the year 1742.

Father: John SUMNER b: ABT 1698 in Edgecombe Co., NC

Mother: Elizabeth BLANCHARD b: ABT 1702 in Edgecombe Co., NC

Elizabeth Ruth SUMNER

Sex: F

Birth: ABT 1727 in Chowan, NC

Death: 19 JAN 1794 in Edgecombe, NC

Reference Number: 12

Note:

Re: BATTLE- James/Jacob/Elisha MS, NC, VA

Posted by: Pat Ralston

In Reply to: Re: BATTLE- James/Jacob/Elisha MS, NC, VA by Helen Nichols Battleson of 325

E-me at: tabby@northarkansas.net

Father: John SUMNER

Mother: Elizabeth BLANCHARD?

Marriage 1 Elisha BATTLE b: 9 JAN 1722/23 in Nansemond, VA

Married: 1742 in Nansemond, VA

Children

Elizabeth Ruth BATTLE b: 1747 in Nansemond Co, VA

Elisha BATTLE b: 1749 in Edgecombe County NC

Demsey BATTLE b: 1758 in Edgecombe Co., NC

Jethro BATTLE b: 1756 in Edgecombe Co., NC

Sarah BATTLE b: 1743 in Nansemond Co., VA

John BATTLE b: 1745 in Nansemond, VA

William BATTLE b: 8 NOV 1751 in Edgecombe, NC

Jacob BATTLE b: 22 APR 1754 in Edgecombe Co., NC

They had the following children:

- + 22 F i. **Sarah BATTLE** was born 1743 and died 19 Mar 1802.
- + 23 M ii. **JOHN BATTLE *** was born 1745 and died 1796.
- + 24 F iii. **Elizabeth Ruth BATTLE** was born 1747 and died Feb 1819.
- + 25 M iv. **Elisha (Jr.) BATTLE** was born 1749.
- + 26 M v. **William Butler BATTLE** was born 8 Nov 1751 and died 1781.
- + 27 M vi. **Jacob BATTLE** was born 22 Apr 1754 and died before Aug 1815.
- + 28 M vii. **Jethro BATTLE** was born about 1756 and died about 1813.
- + 29 M viii. **Dempsey BATTLE** was born 4 Dec 1758 and died 10 Mar 1815.
- 8. **Mary (dau of Wm & Sarah Hunter) BATTLE** was born about 1723 in Nansemond Co, VA.

I am not positive about the spouse for Mary. I have also seen that she married:

- 4. Mary Battle
 - married William Taylor
 - a. William Taylor
 - married Mary Billingsley
 - i. Weltha Taylor

Mary married **William TAYLOR**.

They had the following children:

- + 30 M i. **William TAYLOR**.

Fourth Generation

- 16. **William (son of John & Sarah) BATTLE** was born 1731. He died about 1778.

William Battle; known as "Capt. William Battle" (1758-1802) 330 acres in Cattowiskea Swamp;
 m. Mary Ann Williams (1768-1816), who married 2nd on Dec 2, 1804, William Arrington, son of Arthur Arrington and Mary Sandefur. Willam Arrington and Mary Ann had 2 children; Nancy Arrington; and Nicholas Arrington, both born in Nash County, NC.

William married **Martha (dau of Richard) DRAKE of Isle of Wight, VA**.

They had the following children:

- 31 M i. **John (son of Wm. & Martha) BATTLE**.
 Lived on Little Branch Creek, Anson Co NC
 John married **(Mrs.) MOORE**.
- 32 F ii. **Sarah (dau of Wm. & Martha) BATTLE**.
 lived on Roanoke River
 Sarah married **William RUTLAND**.
- 33 F iii. **Elizabeth (dau of Wm & Martha) BATTLE** died in died near Powelton, GA.
 Elizabeth married **Randolph RUTLAND**.
- 34 M iv. **Jesse (son of Wm & Martha) BATTLE**.
 Jesse married **Margaret Riddick DRAKE**.
- 35 F v. **Martha (Mrs. Jarrett) BATTLE**.
 Martha married **(Mr.) JARRETT**.

36 F vi. **Mary (dau of Wm. & Martha) BATTLE.**

37 M vii. **Josiah BATTLE of Winton.**

Merchant

38 M viii. **James BATTLE** died will 1832 in Hertford Co.

18. **Sarah BATTLE** was born 1733.

Sarah married **Richard YATES.**

They had the following children:

39 M i. **Jesse YATES.**

19. **Jesse (son of John & Sarah) BATTLE** was born 7 Jul 1738. He died 1805 in Hancock County, GA.

Raised by Grandfather William Battle after the death of Jesse's father John Battle.

WILL OF JESSE BATTLE

Hancock County, Ga., Aug. 20, 1805

GEORGIA |

HANCOCK COUNTY |

IN THE NAME OF GOD, AMEN:

I, Jesse Battle, of the County of Hancock and State of Georgia aforesaid, being in perfect sound mind and memory and calling to mind the mortality of the body and knowing that it is appointed for all men to die, do make and ordain this my last Will and Testament in the manner and form following (to wit) principally and first of all I give and recommend my soul unto God, who gave it me, my body I recommend to the earth to be decently buried at the discretion of my executors, nothing doubted but that it will be raised again at the general resurrection by the mighty power of God. And as for the worldly goods wherewith it has pleased God to bless me with in this life, I give and dispose of them in the order and manner following, viz,

First

My Will and desire is that all my lawful debts should be paid.

Secondly

I lend unto Susanah, my dearly beloved wife, the dwelling house and plantation whereon I now live, with all and singular the premises and appurtenances thereunto belonging or appertaining during her natural life, at her death, I give and bequeath unto my son Reubin Battle, the said plantation and everything appertaining thereunto, his heirs and assigns forever.

Thirdly

I lend unto my beloved wife Susanah, six negroes, to-wit: Duke, Lancaster, Bob, Winafred, Betty and Penny, during her natural life, then it is my will and desire that they be equally divided among my seven children to-wit: Benjamin Battle, William Battle, Lazarus Battle, Isaac Battle, Reubin Battle, Susanna Ragan and Polly Rabun, to them and their heirs and assigns forever.

Fourthly

I give and bequeath unto Benjamin Battle one negro boy named Andrew, to him and his heirs and assigns forever.

Fifthly

I give and bequeath unto my son William Battle one negro boy named Condry, to him and his heirs forever.

Sixthly

I give unto my son Lazarus Battle one negro boy named Miles, which he has now in possession, to him and his heirs forever.

Seventhly

I give unto my son Isaac Battle four negroes (to-wit), Alexander, Jack, Isabel, and Ede, which he has now in possession, to him and his heirs forever.

Eighthly

I give unto Reubin Battle, my son, four negroes (to-wit), Stafford, Dick, Saluda, and Tinsay, which he has in possession, to him and his heirs forever.

Ninthly

I give unto my beloved wife Susanna one Sorrel Horse named Tom, one Gray Mare named "Pegg", the one half of my stock of cattle, hogs and sheep, all of my household and kitchen furniture and one half of the crop that now is on the ground or may hereafter be at the time of my death, to hold to her and to her assigns during her natural life, and after her death what remains to be equally divided among my children, likewise I give unto my beloved wife Susanna One Hundred Dollars in specie, likewise one half of the farming utensils, to her and her heirs forever.

Tenthly

I give unto James B. Cain, my beloved grandson, one negro named Simon, to hold to him and his heirs forever.

Lastly

My will and desire is that the residue of my estate, both real and personal, should be equally divided among my seven children to-wit: Benjamin, William, Susanna Ragan, Polly Rabun, Lazarus, Isaac, Reubin, to them and to their heirs and assigns forever.

I also nominate, constitute and ordain my beloved son William Battle and my beloved son in-law, William Rabun, the sole executors of this my last will and testament, hereby revoking all other or former wills by me made, ratifying and confirming this only

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this the 20th day of August 1805.

Signed, sealed, pronounced and
declared the last Will and Testament Jesse Battle (Seal)
of the testator in the presence of
us who in the presence of him and
in the presence of each other have subscribed
our names as witnesses.

Leven Ballard
William McClellan
John Veazey.

Probated October Term, 1805.
[Book "C", folios 237, 238, 239.]

More About Jesse Battle:

Changed Residences: 1740, Moved to Virginia when his father died

Changed Residences2: 1777, Moved to Edgecombe County, NC

Changed Residences3: February 20, 1787, Moved to Greene (now Hancock) County, GA

Military service: Revolutionary War (Source: Lois Yelverton, The Battle Book, (The Paragon Press, 1930), Ch. 12.)

Religion: Baptist

Will: August 20, 1805, See notes for text of will (Source: Lois Yelverton, The Battle Book, (The Paragon Press, 1930), 44-46.)

More About Jesse Battle and Susanna Faucette:

Marriage: 1756, Nansemond County, Virginia

Children of Jesse Battle and Susanna Faucette are:

- i. John Battle, born 1757 in Nansemond County, Virginia; died in At a young age.
- ii. Benjamin Battle, born 1759 in Nansemond County, Virginia; married Christian Wyatt.
- 118 iii. William Sumner Battle, born October 26, 1761 in Nansemond County, Virginia; died 1828 in Taliaferro County, Georgia; married Sarah Whitehead May 24, 1783 in Edgecombe County, North Carolina.
- iv. Sarah Battle, born 1763 in Nansemond County, Virginia; married Jacob Cain.
- v. Priscilla Battle, born 1765 in Nansemond County, Virginia; died 1779 in North Carolina.
- vi. Bathsheba Battle, born 1767 in Nansemond County, Virginia; died in Young age.
- vii. Jesse Battle II, born 1770 in Nansemond County, Virginia; died in Young age.

viii. Lewis Battle, born 1773 in Nansemond County, Virginia; died 1787 in Georgia.

ix. Susan Faucette Battle, born 1774 in Nansemond County, Virginia; married (1) John Ragan; married (2) Mr. Fairchild.

x. Mary Battle, born December 12, 1774; married William Rabun 1793.

More About William Rabun and Mary Battle:

Marriage: 1793

xi. Lazarus Battle, born July 04, 1777 in Edgecombe County, North Carolina; married (1) Miss Cook; married (2) Margaret (Porter) Fannin.

xii. Isaac Battle, born 1781 in Edgecombe County, North Carolina; married Martha (Patsy) Rabun; born Abt. 1775.

xiii. Reuben Taylor Battle, born September 10, 1784 in Edgecombe County, North Carolina; married Berthia Alexander January 23, 1805.

More About Reuben Battle and Berthia Alexander: Marriage: January 23, 1805

Jesse married **Susannah FAUCETTE**. Susannah was born 7 Oct 1738 in France. She died 8 May 1819.

Susanna Faucette Dates from family Bible in possession of J. W. Nisbet, Macon, Ga., born October 07, 1738 in France; died May 08, 1819 in Hancock County, Georgia. A French Huguenot who escaped from France hidden in bales of silk.

They had the following children:

40 M i. **Lazarus BATTLE** was born 4 Jul 1777.

Lazarus Battle, born July 04, 1777 in Edgecombe County, North Carolina; married (1) Miss Cook; married (2) Margaret (Porter) Fannin.

1805 Georgia Land Lottery Persons Entitled to Draws

Benjamin Battle (1)

Isaac Battle (1)

Jesse Battle Junr. (1)

Jesse Battle Senr. (1)

John Battle [Esquire] (1)

Lazarus Battle (1)

Littleberry Battle (1)

William S. Battle [Esquire] (1)

+ 41 M ii. **William Sumner BATTLE (DAR#92396)** was born 26 Oct 1761 and died 1828.

42 M iii. **John (died young) BATTLE** was born 1757 in Nansemond Co, later Perquimans Co, VA.

43 M iv. **Benjamin BATTLE** was born 1759 in Nansemond County, Virginia.

Benjamin married (**Miss**) **WYATT**.

44 F v. **Sarah BATTLE** was born 1763 in Nansemond County, Virginia.

Sarah married **Jacob CAIN**.

45 F vi. **Priscilla (died young) BATTLE** was born 1765. She died 1779.

46 F vii. **Bathsheba (died young) BATTLE**.

47 M viii. **Jesse (Jr.) - (died young) BATTLE** was born 1770.

48 M ix. **Lewis (died young) BATTLE** was born 1773. He died 1787.

49 F x. **Susan Faucette BATTLE** was born 1774 in Nansemond County, Virginia.

Married (1) John Ragan; married (2) Mr. Fairchild.

+ 50 F xi. **Mary "Polly" BATTLE** was born 12 Dec 1774 and died 8 Dec 1842.

51 M xii. **Isaac BATTLE** was born 1781 in Edgecomb Co., North Carolina.

Isaac married **Martha "Patsy" RABUN**.

+ 52 M xiii. **Reuben Taylor BATTLE** was born 10 Sep 1784 and died 2 Dec 1847.

20. **Mary (dau of John & Sarah Browne) BATTLE** was born 1740. She died 1813.

Mary Battle 1740 - 1813

child in esse mentioned in John Battle's will
married ca 1761 James Norfleet 18 March 1733/34 - ca 1780 Nanse. Co VA
married 2nd Lemuel Lawrence 1744 - 1811

Mary married (1) **James NORFLEET**.

They had the following children:

- + 53 F i. **Sarah NORFLEET** was born about 1763.
- + 54 M ii. **James NORFLEET** was born 14 Sep 1767 and died 2 Sep 1846.

Mary also married (2) **Lemuel LAWRENCE** on 1781/1784.

21. **Martha BATTLE** was born calculated 1736.

Martha Battle ca 1736 -
married Isaac Dortch moved to TN
i. Ann Dortch
married Robert West son of George West and Mary Clark
married 2nd Samuel Lawrence

Martha married (1) **Isaac DORTCH**.

They had the following children:

- 55 F i. **Ann DORTCH**.

Ann married **Robert WEST** (son of George West and Mary Clark).

Martha also married (2) **Samuel LAWRENCE**.

22. **Sarah BATTLE** was born 1743 in Nansemond Co VA. She died 19 Mar 1802 in Edgecombe Co NC.

Sarah Battle first married Jacob Hilliard and had one daughter Elizabeth who married William Fort, brother of Josiah Fort and had one son, Jeremiah. Second married Henry Horn of Quaker descent, born _____ died February 5, 1785. He was a Major in the Revolutionary Army.

SARAH BATTLE married JACOB HILLIARD, son of JERIMIAH HILLIARD JR and MOURNING POPE, at Edgecombe, North Carolina. She married HENRY HORN JR, son of HENRY HORN SR and ANN PURCELL, at Edgecombe, North Carolina. She was born at Edgecombe, North Carolina.

"The Battle Book" Chapter III, "Memoirs of the Battle Family to 1820" by Dr. Jeremiah Battle, pg 11.

"Sarah married Jacob Hilliard, a respectable farmer who lived at the Little Falls, 3 miles off up Tar River, by whom she had 2 children: Elizabeth and Jeremiah. After the death of Hilliard, she was married to Henry Horn of a family of Quakers, by whom she had 4 children, Piety, Charity, Celia, and Henry. The latter was born some time after the decease of his father."

Their children were:

- 1.. Piety Horn, born December 10, 1767, married Josiah Fort.
2. Charity horn, born October 20, 1769, married Mr. Bunn and then Mr. Vick.
3. Celia married Mr. Sugg (2) Josiah Fort who first married her sister Piety.
4. Henry Horn Jr., born 1785

Edge. Co Db 5, page 181, deed date 29 May 1789, recorded May Ct 1789, Sarah Horn, Edge. Co to Jeremiah Hilliard, county aforesaid, son of said Sarah Horn, for natural love and affection and maintenance of her son, the said Jeremiah Hilliard, all her right of dower to several tracts of land which her former husband, Jacob Hilliard was owner of in his lifetime and she only reserves the use of one half the plantation and building whereon she now lives for her during her widowhood, signed Sarah Horn, wit John Watkins, Cullen Andrews, Micajah Fort (proved). Abstracted 10-8-04, NCA film C.037.40007, CTC.

From "Abstracts of Wills, Edgecombe County NC, 1733-1856" by Ruth Smith Williams and Margarette Glenn Griffin.
The will of Sarah Horn, widow of Henry Horn, Jr., probated Feb. Ct. 1799.

In her will Sarah names the following as her heirs: "Son & Exr: Jeremiah Hilliard"; "Dau: Charity Bunn"; "son: Henry"; "daus: Elizabeth [Hilliard] Fort, Piety Fort, and Seely Sugg." And having specified what she was leaving to each of these, Sarah concludes: "Residue to 6 children."

So in her will Sarah enumerates her two children from her first marriage to Jacob Hilliard and her four children by Henry Horn, Jr.

- (a) PIETY HORN married ELIAS FORT JR, son of ELIAS FORT SR and SARAH SUGGS, at Edgecombe, North Carolina. She was born at Edgecombe, North Carolina.
- (b) CHARITY HORN was born at Edgecombe, North Carolina.
- (c) CELIA HORN married LEMUEL SUGG JR, son of LEMUEL SUGG SR and MRS (--?--), at Edgecombe, North Carolina. She married ELIAS FORT JR, son of ELIAS FORT SR and SARAH SUGGS, at Tennessee. She was born at Edgecombe, North Carolina.
- (d) HENRY HORN III married (--?--) READE, daughter of JESSE READE REV, at of, Edgecombe, North Carolina. He was born at Edgecombe, North Carolina.
- (e) JEREMIAH HILLIARD married ANNE HILLIARD, daughter of ISAAC HILLIARD MAJOR and LEAH CRAFFORD, at of, Edgecombe, North Carolina. He married PRISCILLA DICKINSON, daughter of DAVID DICKINSON, at of, Edgecombe, North Carolina. He was born in 1760 at Edgecombe, North Carolina. He died on 21 Apr 1810 at Edgecombe, North Carolina.
- (f) ELIZABETH HILLIARD was born on 6 Sep 1763 at Edgecombe, North Carolina. She married WILLIAM FORT, son of ELIAS FORT SR and SARAH SUGGS, on 6 Mar 1782 at North Carolina. She died on 4 Oct 1819 at Tennessee at age 56.

Sarah married (1) **Jacob HILLIARD**, son of Jeremiah (Jr.) HILLIARD and Mourning POPE, in Edgecomb Co., North Carolina.

Re: Isaac HILLIARD. Edge. Co Db 2, page 38, deed date 21 Dec 1772, recorded Apr Ct 1773, Isaac Hilliard, Edge. Co to John Knight, county aforesaid for 133 pds, a tract beginning at a red oak then cross the branch south 40 east 200 poles to a black oak sapling then south 50 west to the center of two red oaks and a hickory then north 50 east 200 poles to the first station, containing 250 acres, granted by patent to William Hilliard in 1742, signed Isaac Hilliard, Leah Hilliard, wit Arthur Arrington, Jr, Hardy Griffin (proved), Wm. Williams. Abstracted 5-23-05, NCA film C.037.40005, CTC.

They had the following children:

- 56 M i. **Jeremiah HILLIARD (no children)** was born 1760 in Edgecomb Co., North Carolina. He died 21 Apr 1810 in Edgecomb Co., North Carolina.

JEREMIAH HILLIARD married ANNE HILLIARD, daughter of ISAAC HILLIARD MAJOR and LEAH CRAFFORD, at of, Edgecombe, North Carolina. He married PRISCILLA DICKINSON, daughter of DAVID DICKINSON, at of, Edgecombe, North Carolina. He was born in 1760 at Edgecombe, North Carolina. He died on 21 Apr 1810 at Edgecombe, North Carolina.

Edge. Co Db 5, page 88, deed date 22 Jan 1789, recorded Feb Ct 1789, Jeremiah Hilliard, Edge.

Co to William Fort, county aforesaid for 64 pounds, 13 shillins, 9 pence, a tract containing 70 acres, it being part of a tract granted to Elias Hodge by patent bearing date 4 Aug 1741, and by said Hodge conveyed to William Spear and from said Spear to Dempsey Grimes and from said Grimes to William Jackson and from Jackson to Stephen Cross and to Jacob Battle, Sheriff by execution to Jeremiah Hilliard and from said Hilliard to said Fort, being on the west side of Fishing Creek beginning at a pine in Webs Percoson then up the said pocosin to the center of three pines then north 10 west 72 poles to a white oak in Grisham Coffields line then down the said line east 140 poles to a cypress Coffields corner on the Cockle Shell Branch then down the said branch to a white oak said William Forts corner then to the first station, signed Jeremiah Hilliard, wit Jacob Battle. Abstracted 9-25-04, NCA film C.037.40007, CTC.

Edge. Co Db 5, page 509, deed date ?, recorded Nov Ct 1790, Jordan Thomas, Edge. Co to Jeremiah Hilliard, county aforesaid, for 70 pounds, two Negro slaves, Mourning, about 18 years old, with her increase and Buck, her son, about 5 months, signed Jordan Thomas, wit Jacob Thomas. Abstracted 10-19-04, NCA film C.037.40007, CTC.

Edge. Co Db 5, page 535, deed date 25 Dec 1790, recorded Feb Ct 1791, James Ricks, Edge. Co to Jeremiah Hilliard, county aforesaid for 50 pounds, VA, a Negro slave named Dick, signed James Ricks, wit Jacob Ricks, Joel Horn. Abstracted 11-9-04, NCA film C.037.40007, CTC.

Edge. Co Db 6, page 420, deed date 3 Jan 1792, recorded May Ct 1792, James Gray, Edge. Co to Jeremiah Hilliard, county aforesaid for \$150 silver, a Negro named Tom, signed Jams Gray, wit William R. Gray, Michael Williams. Abstracted 12-07-04, NCA film C.037.40007, CTC.

Edge. Co Db 6, page 428, deed date Apr 1792, recorded May Ct 1792, John Wilson by Wm. Fort, Sheriff to Jeremiah Hilliard for 43 pounds, a Negro man Jacob, signed Wm. Fort, Shf, wit Jacob Battle. Abstracted 12-16-04, NCA film C.037.40007, CTC.

Edge. Co Db 6, page 484, deed date 27 Feb 1792, recorded Aug Ct 1792, William Fort, High Sheriff of Edge. Co to Jesse Deloach, county aforesaid; whereas James Eastwood obtained judgement against John Edge, Jr, decd and sheriff is ordered to take 76 pounds, 13 shillings 7 8 pence from John Edges estate and sheriff sales at public auction a tract of land John Edge, Jr conveyed by deed to James Edge, his son, and Jesse Deloach was highest bidder at 60 pounds, 13 shillings, a tract of land on the north side of Tyan Cokey Swamp containing 200 acres (etc).purchased by John Edge, Sen from Joseph Summer by deed date 16 July 1777, which bounds include the above said tract of land, signed Wm. Fort, Sheriff, wit Joseph Philips, Jd. Hilliard, proved by Jeremiah Hilliard. Abstracted 1-14-05, NCA film C.037.40008, CTC.

From "Estate Records of Edgecombe County NC, 1730-1820" by Joseph W. Watson. A summary of inventory and estate matters in 1810 pertaining to the property of Jeremiah Hilliard (son of Jacob Hilliard and Sarah Battle). Jeremiah's heirs, among whom his Negroes were to be divided, are listed as "his sister, Elizabeth Fort"; "the representatives of his sister of the half-blood, Charity Vick, decd" (and four Bunns and one Vick are enumerated); "his sister of the half-blood, Piety Fort"; "his sister of the half-blood, Seeley Sugg"; and "his brother of the half-blood, Henry Horn." And division of the money arising from the estate was to be divided among the following: "Priscilla Hilliard, widow of said decd."; "Elizabeth Fort"; "Piety Fort, wife of Josiah Fort"; "Selia Sugg, wife of Lemuel Sugg"; "Henry Horn"; and "the heirs of Charity Vick."

It is interesting that Jeremiah Hilliard names no children or grandchildren among his heirs. He was married twice: first to a second cousin, Anne Hilliard; and then to Priscilla Dickinson, who had been married to his second cousin, John Hilliard III. But, apparently, Jeremiah had no children by either wife; or if he did have, they did not survive into adulthood to marry and produce children of their own.

Jeremiah married (1) **Anne "Nancy" HILLARD**, daughter of Maj. Isaac HILLARD and Leah CRAFFORD, in Edgecombe, North Carolina.

Jeremiah married (1) Anne HILLARD, daughter of Maj. Isaac HILLARD and Leah CRAFFORD, in Edgecombe, North Carolina....SHE WAS HIS 2nd COUSIN.....).

Jeremiah also married (2) **Priscilla DICKINSON**, daughter of David DICKINSON, in Edgecombe, North Carolina.

Jeremiah also married (2) Priscilla DICKINSON, daughter of David DICKINSON, in Edgecombe, North Carolina.....In "Records of Estates, Edgecombe County NC, 1761-1825" by David B. Gammon there is a record of the petition for dower on the part of Priscilla Hilliard, widow of Jeremiah Hilliard in Nov. 1810 in which Jeremiah is said to have "died in 1810 possessed of 6000 acres in Edgecombe and Nash Counties." A tidy amount of land. And while Jeremiah no doubt added to his land holdings, I bet that a sizeable chunk of that 6000 acres came to him from his father, Jacob Hilliard [the son, incidentally of Mourning Pope, who was via her second husband Joseph Thomas the Grandmother of Milberry Horn...how these families intertwine!!).

- + 57 F ii. **Elizabeth HILLIARD** was born 6 Sep 1763 and died 4 Oct 1819.

Sarah also married (2) **Col. Henry (II) HORN**, son of Henry HORN and Ann PURCELL, on Dec 1764 in Edgecomb Co., North Carolina. Henry was born 10 Jun 1744. He died 5 Feb 1785.

From the notes of Robert Horn, Cornersville, TN (2005):

From "Estate Records of Edgecombe County NC, 1730-1820" by Joseph W. Watson. Information pertaining to the settling of the estate of Henry Horn, Jr. in 1785. The estate admrs. are said to be Jeremiah Hilliard (Henry Horn's step-son, I am sure; Sarah Battle's son by her first husband Jacob Hilliard) and Jacob Battle. The estate is said to have been divided between "the widow, Sarah Horn, and the orphans of the decd., namely Piety Horn, Charity Horn, Sealy Horn, and Henry Horn." And, as late as 1792, "money arising from the estate" was divided "among the widow, Sarah Horn; and Piety Fort, daughter; Charity Bunn, daughter; Selah Horn, daughter; and Henry Horn, son of the decd."

(It may seem of interest that Henry Horn did not leave anything to his step-children Jeremiah Hilliard and Elizabeth Hilliard Fort. I doubt that they needed anything. I believe they were left well fixed by their own father and that their inheritance was well looked after, till they came of age, by their grandfather Elisha Battle. I have seen the abstract of the will of Jacob Hilliard (in "Abstracts of Wills, Edgecombe County NC, 1733-1856" by Ruth Smith Williams and Margarette Glenn Griffin) in which among other things he leaves his plantation to his widow "all this during widowhood" and to his son Jeremiah "reversion in all lands and 3 Negroes." Then after Sarah did leave widowhood and married Henry Horn, I have seen the agreement whereby the guardian of the orphan Jeremiah, Elisha Battle (his grandfather), okayed "that Henry Horn and wife, Sarah, should retain possession of the plantation until the orphan became of lawful age." ("Abstracts of Early Deeds of Edgecombe County NC, 1759-1772" by Joseph W. Watson)

Henry Horn Jr was born in Edgecombe Co, NC 10 Jun 1744. Henry died 05 Feb 1785 in Edgecombe Co, NC, at 40 years of age. He married twice. He married an unknown person. He married Sarah Battle in Edgecombe Co, NC, 01 Dec 1765. Sarah was born 1743. Sarah was the daughter of Elisha Battle and Elizabeth Ruth Sumner. She married Jacob Hilliard. Sarah died 1798 in Edgecombe Co, NC, at 55 years of age.

They had the following children:

- + 58 F iii. **Piety HORN** was born 10 Dec 1767 and died 27 Nov 1815.
+ 59 F iv. **Charity HORN** was born 29 Oct 1769.
60 F v. **Celia (Selah) HORN** was born 21 Feb 1779 in Edgecombe, North Carolina.

CELIA HORN married LEMUEL SUGG JR, son of LEMUEL SUGG SR and MRS (--?--), at Edgecombe, North Carolina. She married ELIAS FORT JR, son of ELIAS FORT SR and SARAH SUGGS, at Tennessee. She was born at Edgecombe, North Carolina.

Celia married (1) **Lemuel (Jr.) SUGGS**.

Celia also married (2) **Elias (Jr.) FORT**, son of Elias FORT and Sarah SUGGS.

- 61 M vi. **Henry (III) HORN**.

HENRY HORN III married (--?--) READE, daughter of JESSE READE REV, at of, Edgecombe, North Carolina. He was born at Edgecombe, North Carolina.

This Henry? Edge. Co Db 5, page 370, deed date ?, recorded Aug Ct 1790, Henry Horn, Wayne Co gives 425 acres of land on Tar River at Cool Spring Gut to his son, Joel Horn. NCA film C.037.400, CTC.

Henry married **Miss READE**, daughter of Rev. Jesse READE.

23. **JOHN BATTLE** * was born 1745 in Edgecomb Co., North Carolina. He died 1796 in Tar River, Edgecombe Co NC.

JOHN BATTLE (1745-1796) was a planter who lived in Edgecombe County, North Carolina and in Nansemond County, Virginia (he lived on the south side of the Tar River below Little Falls). He married Frances Davis in 1770, (?-1806). We know he was Baptist. He died before his father, and therefore is not mentioned in his father's will of 1799.

Name: John Battle

Sex: M

Birth: 1745 in Nonsemond Co, VA

Death: 1796

Father: Elisha Battle b: 9 JAN 1722/23 in Nansemond Co, VA, Colony - later Perquimans Co, NC

Mother: Elizabeth Ruth Sumner b: ABT. 1727 in Chowan Co, NC

Marriage 1 Frances Davis

Married: ABT. 1770

Children

Davis Battle b: 3 JUL 1775 in Edgecombe Co, NC

Edge. Co Db 3, page 86, deed date 2 Nov 1774, Daniel Ross, Edge. Co to Benjamin Brake, place aforesaid for 35 pounds, a tract of land on the north side of Tyan Cokey Swamp, part of a grant of 360 acres granted to (Jesse ??) dated 1 Jun 1762; wit Elisha Battle, JNO BATTLE, Jacob Brake. Abstracted 3-3-05, NCA film

Edge. Co Db 3, page 467, deed date 26 Mar 1779, recorded Aug Ct 1779, Elisha Battle, Edge. Co to John Battle, Edge. Co for natural love and affection and maintenance and preferment of his son, the said John Battle, three tracts of land containing in the whole 707 acres on the south side of Tar River; tract #1 containing 248 acres being part of a patent granted to Samuel Swan bearing date 5 Dec 1728, beginning at a hickory on the river bank a little above the mouth of Compass Creek that runs into said river on the north side then running () 7 (east) 178 poles to a hickory in the back line then up the said line north 83 east 130 poles to a pine then north 7 west (320) poles to a hickory in the river line then by said line south 83 west 89 poles to a white oak on the river bank then up the river to the first station; also one other parcel containing 228 acres being part of a tract granted to Daniel Ross dated 3 Nov 1761 beginning at a pine in the said Ross line on Horns Creek then south 106 poles to a pine then east 344 poles to a lightwood stump then north 106 poles to a red oak then west 344 poles to the first station; also one other tract containing 231 acres being part of a grant to the said Elisha Battle dated 10 Aug 1762 beginning at Daniel Ross corner then by his line south 240 poles to a gum then east 154 poles then north 240 poles to the other side line then by said line west 154 poles to the first station, signed Elisha Battle, wit Jacob Battle, Demsey Battle, Jeremiah Hilliard, acknowledged in open court. Abstracted 5-15-05, NCA film C.037.40005, CTC.

Edge. Co Db 5, page 529, deed date 26 Nov 1789, recorded Feb Ct 1791, NC grant #564 to John Battle, Edge. Co a tract of land containing 273 acres on the south side of Tar River and on the west side of Horns Creek beginning at a pine in his own line on the creek and running along his own line east 204 poles to a lightwood stump his own corner then along another of his own lines south 24 poles to a gum another of his corners then along another of his lines east 86 poles to Abisha Horns line then along Abisha Horns line south 134 poles to the widow Ross corner pine then west along said Battles line 290 poles to a gum in the said creek then down the various courses of the creek to the first station, signed Sam Johnston, wit J. Glasgow, Secretary. Abstracted 11-21-04, NCA film C.037.40007, CTC.

June 13, 1796, North Carolina Journal: Edgcomb (sic) County, February Term, 1796: The subscribers qualified at this court as Executors of the will of JOHN BATTLE, dec. All persons who have demands or claims of any kind or denomination whatever, against the estate of said deceased, are warned to make application for them within the time limited by law, otherwise they will be forfeited. DEMPSEY BATTLE, JOSIAH BATTLE, Executors. June 6.

North Carolina 1790 Federal Census, p.25

Name of head of family: Battle, John

Free white males of 16 years and upward, including heads of families: 1

Free white females, including heads of families: 2

All other free persons: 3

or

North Carolina 1790 Federal Census, p.54

Name of head of family: Battle, John

Free white males of 16 years and upward, including heads of families: 2

Free white males under 16 years: 2

Free white females, including heads of families: 2

All other free persons: 16

Further Source: The Battle book: a genealogy of the Battle family in America, with chapters illustrating certain phases of its history.

JOHN married **Frances DAVIS** * in Edgecomb Co., North Carolina. Frances was born 1749. She died 1806 in Tar River, Edgecombe Co NC.

Edge. Co Db 6, page 277, deed date 28 Oct 1782, recorded Feb Ct 1792, NC grant #305 to Thomas DAVIS, a tract of land containing 640 acres of land beginning at a red oak his own corner & running along his own line north 223 poles to a pine in said line (Charles Allens) corner then along the said line east 64 poles to his other corner in John Dunns line then along said line south 6 poles to the corner a red oak then along his other line east 140 poles to a pine in (said) line John Dunn Jrs corner then along his line south (122) poles to a white oak and gum his other corner then along his other line east 100 poles to his other corner a red oak in (Anne Davis) line then along her line south 61 poles to the corner same course continued by Solomon Forehands line (85) poles to the corner in said Davis own line then along his line west 240 poles to the corner a pine then along his other line south (252) poles to a corner in said line then west (120) poles to Amos Johnstons line then along his line to the first station, signed Alex Martin, wit J. Glasgow, Secretary.
NOTE: VERY HARD TO READ. DOES NOT NAME PLAT. Abstracted 12-04-04, NCA film C.037.40007, CTC.

Edge. Co Db 6, page 305, deed date 19 Mar 1791, recorded Feb Ct 1792, Benjamin Ruffin, Edge. Co to Elijah Moore, county aforesaid for \$230 silver, a tract of land containing (175) acres on the south side of Tyan Cokey Swamp beginning at a () oak in Margrets Branch then along Solomon Boykins patent line to the Great Branch called DAVIS BRANCH....

Edge. Co Db 6, page 319, deed date 22 Jun 1791, recorded Feb Ct 1792, Josiah Stringer, Edge. Co to Emmory DAVIS for 150 pounds a tract of land on Ruffins Branch beginning at a red oak and runs north to the back line to a corner pine then along the back line to the branch a corner pine then along the branch to the first station, containing 239 acres, being part of a larger tract that was granted by deed to John Bond and from Bond to Thomas Bloodworth by dated 1770, signed Josiah Stringer, wit Samuel Narsworthy, John Stringer. Abstracted 12-04-04, NCA film C.037.40007, CTC.

Edge. Co Db 6, page 367, deed date 31 Jan (1792), recorded Feb Ct 1792, Esther Howell, JOSEPH DAVIS, Nathaniel Bilbery, and Blake Howell to Joseph Howell for 45 pounds VA, Negro boy, Tobe, signed Esther Howell, Joseph Davis (X), Nathaniel Bilbery, and Blake Howell. Abstracted 12-16-04, NCA film C.037.40007, CTC.

In North Carolina a State convention was called to meet at Halifax in November, 1776, to frame a constitution for the government of that State. To this convention Isaac Gregory, Henry Abbott, DEVOTION DAVIS, Dempsey Burgess and Lemuel Burgess were elected to represent Pasquotank, and Abbott was appointed on the committee to frame the constitution.

1800 CENSUS, Edgecombe County, NC

Battle, Elisha 3 males; 2 females; 20 slaves

Battle, Frances 3 females; 7 slaves

John Battle

b. 1745 Nansemond Co VA, d. 1796 Tar River, Edgecombe Co NC

A Planter, he lived on the south side of Tar River below

Little Falls

m. Frances Davis b. abt 1749 d. 1806

- * Mary Battle
 - m. Cullen Andrews bef Nov 20 1789 prob Edgecombe Co NC
 - Lived on Tar River, Edgecombe Co, two miles above Little Falls
 - * Jesse Andrews
 - * more children
- * Josiah Battle b. 1775 Wake Forest NC, d. 1815 Wake Forest
 - m. Jane Applewhite
 - b. Jul 24 1773 Southampton Co VA
 - d. Feb 1853 Wake Forest, Nash Co NC
 - * John Applewhite Battle
 - b. Oct 16 1798 Edgecombe Co NC
 - d. Feb 18 1874 Wake Forest NC
 - m. Annie Mariah Capell Oct 25 1849
 - b. 1819 Northampton, d. Mar 1894 Wake Forest NC
 - * Mary Battle
 - b. Mar 13 1801 Southampton Co VA, d. Jan 1805
 - * Henry Battle b. Apr 9 1803 d. Sep 7 1804
 - * James Battle b. May 26 1804 d. Dec 19 1804
 - * Henry Battle/Battles
 - b. Jul 11 1806 Southampton Co VA, d. 1864 Petersburg IN
 - m. Jane (Janey) Nance Dec 18 1822 Southampton Co VA
 - b. 1802 VA or KY, d. 1868 Petersburg IN
 - [d/o Thomas Nance b. abt 1770 prob Southampton Co VA, and Polly __. Thomas prob s/o Thomas Nance b. Sep 22 1723, Bristol Parish in Dinwiddie Co VA, Richmond VA, or Prince George Co VA. Thomas s/o John Nance. There was a John Nance whose Will dates Jun 9 1716 and was recorded on Nov 13 1716 in Prince George Co, his wife was Sarah, possible d/o William Rookings]
 - * Virginia Ann Battles b. 1830 VA, d. 1905
 - m. Talbot Perry Benedict Sep 23 1849
 - * John H Battles b. 1831 VA
 - m. Mary Jane Miller Jan 5 1853
 - * William T Battles b. 1833 VA, d. 1911
 - buried Walnut Hills Cem, Washington Twp Pike Co IN
 - m. Elila Miller Mar 24 1853
 - * Jesse T Battles/Battle b. Mar 1836 IN, d. 1909
 - buried Walnut Hills Cem, Washington Twp Pike Co IN
 - m. Sally Miller Wyatt
 - m. Nancy L Willis Aug 16 1865 Pike Co IN
 - m. Sarah Catt Jul 24 1881 Pike Co IN
 - * Alexander Battles
 - b. 1839 IN, d. Jul 16 1866 Pike Co IN
 - buried Indian Mound Cem, Washington Twp, Pike Co
 - m. Lucinda Miller Jul 16 1866 Pike Co
 - * Mary Evaline Battles b. Feb 2 1841 IN, d. Aug 31 1917
 - m. Allen H Brenton/Benton Nov 12 1857 Pike Co IN
 - b. abt 1838
 - * Benjamin Franklin Battles
 - b. May 11 1844 Pike Co IN
 - d. Feb 11 1902 Princeton IN
 - buried IOOF Cem, Princeton
 - m. Anne Elizabeth Lee Sep 23 1866 Petersburg IN
 - b. abt 1845
 - * Lydia M (Lida Lee) Battle
 - b. Apr 19 1869 Petersburg IN
 - m. Loren Hoover Mar 20 1890 Petersburg
 - b. 1868, of Pike Co IN

[s/o Jesse Burrell Hoover and Mary Young]
 There was a Loren Hoover b. Jul 21 1896
 and d. Jun 1979

2nd wife of Benjamin Franklin Battles:
 m. Laura B Montgomery 1886 IL
 b. Dec 21 1861 Pike Co IN
 d. Jul 28 1907 Princeton IN

* Benjamin Franklin Battles/Battleson
 b. Feb 16 1894 Princeton IN
 d. Nov 1 1965 De Kalb IL
 buried Auburn Cem, Greenville IL
 The name changed to Battleson between the
 death of his father and of his mother

m. Mae Winnona Corson Dec 19 1917 Terre Haute IN
 b. Oct 23 1894 West Salem IL
 d. Apr 29 1950 Petersburg IN

* Winnona June Battleson b. Oct 27 1918 IL
 m. Merrill Slocum abt 1950
 * Lelani June Slocum b. aft 1950

* Richard Jean Battleson
 b. Apr 22 1920 Greenville IL
 d. Dec 15 1995 Richmond VA
 buried Hewick Cem, Middlesex Co VA

m. Mariella Mumaw Dec 2 1939 Pattonville MO
 b. Aug 6 1920 Mattoon IL

* Roland Eddy Battleson
 b. Jan 15 1941 Highland IL
 m. Joan Louise Baumgartner Feb 2 1962,
 Dallas TX
 b. May 22 1941
 [d/o William J Baumgartner, and
 Mary Louise Lewis]
 Joan m.2nd Douglas Hosaka

* Robin Louise Battleson
 b. Sep 6 1962 Jacksonville IL
 m. Shaun Mark Barber Jun 27 1987,
 La Mesa CA

* Rebecca Jean Battleson
 b. Jan 20 1967 Fort Worth TX
 m. Greg Chambers Jun 2000 Clarksville TN

2nd wife of Roland Eddy Battleson:
 m. Helen Joyce Nichols Dec 3 1982,
 Coronado CA
 b. Nov 17 1941 Coronado

* Rachel Joyce Battleson
 b. May 10 1983 San Diego CA

* Regina Mariella Battleson
 b. Feb 17 1986 San Diego CA

* Mary Louise Battleson
 b. Aug 2 1942 Highland IL
 m. Dr. Elliott Ronald Shindler Mar 17 1973,
 Highland Park TX
 b. abt Aug 10 1944 Sioux City IA

* Mathew Jacob Shindler
 b. May 3 1975 Dallas TX
 m. Marinda Kaye Marks Jul 12 1995,
 Colonial Heights VA
 b. Jul 16 1978 prob VA

* Harrison Mathew Shindler
 b. Jul 20 1995 Petersburg VA

- * Philip Eli Shindler
 - b. May 5 1977 Petersburg VA
- * Benjamin Eddy Shindler
 - b. Nov 21 1978 Petersburg VA
- * Melinda Jean Battleson
 - b. Feb 1 1944 Highland IL
 - m. Frank Ralph Williams Jr abt 1967,
 - prob Marquette MI
 - b. abt Sep 2 1949 prob IL
 - [s/o Frank Ralph Williams Sr d. prob Springfield IL, and m. abt 1944 Hulda _]
- * Roland David Williams/Collier
 - b. Aug 23 1967 Dallas TX
 - m. Jennifer Leslie
 - [d/o Barry Leslie and Judith _.
 - Barry m.2nd Rachelle _.
 - Judith m.2nd Gordon Hood]
 - 2nd wife of Roland D Williams/Collier
 - m. Tracy Dylan abt Aug 1988 Orlando FL
- * Isabella Leslie Collier
 - b. Jan 22 1998 Petersburg VA
- * Joshua David Dylan Collier
 - b. Jan 7 1991 Gainesville FL
- 2nd husband of Melinda Jean Battleson:
 - m. David Allen Collier May 21 1971 Dallas TX
 - b. May 13 1948 Austin TX
 - d. May 6 1999 Petersburg VA
 - buried Hewick, Middlesex Co VA
 - [s/o Ben Franklin Collier b. Jan 25 1918 Denison TX, d. abt Jan 1990 Orlando FL, and Shirley Ann Myers b. Apr 23 1926 Le Mars IA, d. Oct 21 1985 FL. Other child: Linda Collier m. Mr Meinhardt]
- * Rachel May Collier
 - b. Jun 19 1972 Dallas TX
- * Richard Allen Louis Collier
 - b. Sep 21 1974 Dallas TX
- * Amanda Jane Collier
 - b. Feb 11 1977 Dallas TX
 - m. Mr Tolbert
- * Richard Philip Battleson
 - b. Nov 18 1947 East St Louis IL
- * Andrew Oliver Battleson
 - b. Nov 11 1965 Amarillo TX
 - m. Katherine Foxwell Loker Dec 30 1993, Urbanna VA
 - b. Jun 1 1966 Richmond VA
- * Emily Austin Battleson
 - b. Nov 5 1995 Richmond VA
- * Richard Andrew Battleson
 - b. Apr 15 1998 Richmond VA
- * Robert Dee Battleson b. Jun 14 1928 Danville IL
 - m. Doris _ b. abt 1931 d. in her 40's of cancer
 - 2nd wife of Robert Dee Battleson:
 - m. Beth _ b. abt 1931
 - 3rd wife of Robert Dee Battleson:
 - m. Mary _ abt 1952 prob IL
 - b. abt 1931 d. in her 30's of cancer
- * son b. aft 1952 prob IL
- * Ann Davis Battle b. May 20 1809

- m. Dr. Henry Lyne Martin
- * Hardy Harris Battle b. Sep 30 1810 d. 1815
- * Elisha Battle b. Jul 5 1814 d. Jul 22 1814
- * William Battle
 - b. Nov 8 1751 Edgecombe Co NC, d. 1781 Edgecombe Co
 - m. Charity Horn 1774
 - * Isaac Battle
 - b. Jul 3 1775 Edgecombe Co NC
 - d. May 17 1816 Davidson Co TN
 - m. Lucinda Atkinson Mayo
 - * Betsy Battle
 - * Susan Lavinia Battle
 - m. Benjamin Williams
 - * Charity Ann Horn Battle
 - b. Feb 28 1807 Edgecombe Co NC
 - d. Feb 10 1880 Nashville TN
 - * William Mayo Battle
 - b. Jan 19 1809 Edgecombe Co NC, d. Jan 18 1850 TN
 - * Brig. Gen. Joel Allen Battle
 - b. Sep 19 1811 Davidson Co TN
 - d. Aug 20 1872 Nashville TN
 - * Joel Battle
 - b. May 16 1779 Rocky Mount NC, d. Aug 25 1829 Rocky Mount
 - m. Mary Palmer Johnston Apr 9 1801 Edgecombe Co NC
 - * William Horn Battle
 - b. Oct 17 1802 Edgecombe Co NC
 - d. Mar 14 1879 Chapel Hill NC
 - * Amos Johnston Battle
 - b. Jan 11 1805 Edgecombe Co NC, d. Sep 24 1870 Wilson NC
 - * Richard Henry Battle b. Feb 15 1807
 - * Catherine Ann Battle
 - b. Aug 1 1809 Edgecombe Co NC
 - d. Apr 25 1879 Wake Forest NC
 - * Benjamin Dossey Battle b. Sep 25 1811
 - * Christopher Columbus Battle b. Mar 4 1814
 - * Isaac Luther Battle b. Aug 11 1816
 - * Susan Esther Battle b. Nov 24 1819
 - * Caroline C Battle b. Mar 24 1822
 - * Laura Caroline Battle
 - b. Nov 5 1824 Edgecombe Co NC
 - d. Oct 4 1919 Chapel Hill NC
 - * Ann Battle b. 1781
- * Jacob Battle
 - b. Apr 22 1754 Edgecombe Co NC, d. Apr 1 1814 Oxford NC
 - m. Mrs Penelope Langley Edwards Jul 21 1785, b. 1762 d. 1800
 - * James Smith Battle
 - b. Jun 25 1786 Edgecombe Co NC
 - d. Jul 18 1854 Westrayville NC
 - m. Temperance Battle
 - * Turner Battle b. 1827 d. 1895
 - m. Lavinia _
 - * Gaston Battle b. 1871 d. 1937
 - 2nd wife of James Smith Battle:
 - m. Sally Harriett Westray Dec 3 1822 Nash Co NC
 - * Martha Ann Battle
 - b. Feb 14 1833 Nashville TN
 - d. Mar 16 1913 Chapel Hill NC
- * Mary Battle b. 1723 Nansemond Co VA
 - m. William Robins bef 1742
- 2nd wife of John Battle b. abt 1634:

m. Mary Rame Jul 30 1683

Contributor: Helen Nichols Battleson

Email: hewick@oonl.com

Helen Helen Nichols Murphy Battleson, "Hewick Plantation", P O Box 82, Urbanna, VA 23175. (804) 758-4214 or 758-4080,

They had the following children:

- + 62 M i. **DAVIS BATTLE** * was born 3 Jul 1775 and died 25 Sep 1824.
- + 63 M ii. **Josiah BATTLE** was born 1774 and died 1815.
- + 64 F iii. **Mary BATTLE**.
- + 65 M iv. **Elisha (son of John) BATTLE** was born 5 Dec 1779.

24. **Elizabeth Ruth BATTLE** was born 1747 in Edgecombe Co., NC. She died Feb 1819 in Wake County, NC.

ELIZABETH BATTLE married JOSIAH CRUDUP SR at of, Edgecombe, North Carolina. She was born at Edgecombe, North Carolina.

Some of the descendants can be found in Lineage and Tradition of the Herring, Conyers, Hendrick, Boddie, Perry ... By Rebecca Herring Hendrick.

Elizabeth married **Rev. Josiah CRUDUP [died by May 1819]**, son of John CRUDUP and Mourning DIXON, on 28 Nov 1767 in Edgecomb Co., North Carolina. Josiah died [by May 1819] in Raleigh, Wake County, NC.

EDGECOMBE NC COURT MINUTES -(partial) 1757-1784

Jury to lay off road from the road ending near William HORN into the road leading from Duncan LAMON's crossing the Great Branch at or near the Sapponey Road: Daniel ROSS, John BATTLE, Josiah CRUDUP, Philip THOMAS, John FLOWERS, James RICKS, John RICKS, David BUNN, Benjamin BUNN, William HORN, Henry HORN, Jr., Isaac HORN, Samuel SKINNER, James JOLLEY, Jacob BARNES, Arthur VESTER, Benjamin O NEAL, Benjamin RICKS, and that William BARNS be overseer. Hands: William BARNES, Elijah REVELL, Micajah REVELL, Jacob BARNES, Jr., John PITMAN, Arthur O NEAL, David BUNN, Benjamin BUNN, Samuel SKINNER.

<http://ftp.rootsweb.com/pub/usgenweb/nc/edgecombe/court/1757par.txt>

Edgecombe County, NC - 1700's Misc. Marriages

BATTLE ELIZABETH CRUDUP JOSIAH 28 NOV 1767
CRUDUP GEORGE THOMAS PRISCILLA 02 MAY 1761
CRUDUP MARY RICKS JAMES 23 JUL 1762
RICKS JAMES CRUDUP MARY 23 JUL 1762

WAKE COUNTY, NC - CENSUS - 1790 NC Wake Cty, Morgan District
Crudup, Josiah.....3-0-6-0-23

<http://ftp.rootsweb.com/pub/usgenweb/nc/wake/census/1790/1790cens.txt>

June 11, 1819, North Carolina Star: On Tuesday the 15th of June next, will be sold to the highest bidder, at the late dwelling of JOSIAH CRUDUP, Sen., deceased, all the household and kitchen furniture of said dec. On the same day also will be hired out, for the balance of the year 10 or 12 negroes, the property of the deceased. Six months credit will be given. Bond and sufficient security will be required. J. BATTLE, Admn'r. Raleigh, May 22, 1819.

They had the following children:

- 66 M i. **Rev. Josiah (Jr.) CRUDUP** was born 13 Jan 1791 in Wake, NC. He died 19 May 1872 in Wake, NC.

CRUDUP, Josiah, (1791 - 1872) - Biographical Directory of the United States:

CRUDUP, Josiah, a Representative from North Carolina; born in Wakelon, Wake County, N.C., January 13, 1791; attended a private school in Louisburg, N.C., and Columbian College (now George Washington University), Washington, D.C.; studied theology; was ordained as a Baptist minister and, excepting the service in Congress, continued in the ministry until his death; engaged in farming; served in the State senate in 1820; member of the State house of representatives 1821-1823; elected as a Republican to the Seventeenth Congress (March 4, 1821-March 3, 1823); unsuccessful candidate for reelection in 1822 to the Eighteenth Congress; resumed agricultural pursuits; delegate to the State constitutional convention in 1835; died near Kittrell, Vance County, N.C., May 20, 1872; interment in the family burial ground at his home near Kittrell, N.C.

JOSIAH CRUDUP REV married MARY BODDIE, daughter of GEORGE BODDIE and LUCY WILLIAMS, at North Carolina. He was born on 13 Jan 1791 at Wake, North Carolina.

He married ANNE MARIA DAVIS, daughter of ARCHIBALD DAVIS and ELIZABETH HILLIARD, on 15 Nov 1813 at Franklin, North Carolina. He died on 19 May 1872 at Wake, North Carolina, at age 81.

December 30, 1841, North American newspaper: Raleigh (NC) Register: Diabolical Villainy: A horrid attempt was made a few nights since, to assassinate the Rev. Josiah Crudup, formerly of this vicinity but now a resident of the adjoining county of Granville. He was sitting in his own house, surrounded by his family, reading the President's message, when the report of fire-arms was heard, and at the same moment a window pane fell in, and a rifle ball, passing within a hair's breadth of Mr. Crudup's head, lodged in the opposite wall. Mr. C. immediately seized a loaded musket, and rushing to the door, fired in the direction in which retreating footsteps were heard."

GRANVILLE COUNTY, NC - Oxford Mercury excerpts, 1 Dec 1843: In the County of Franklin, on the 17th inst. in the 24th year of her age, Mrs. Martha A. Perry, wife of Joshua Perry, and daughter of the Rev. Josiah Crudup.

Josiah married (1) **Mary BODDIE**, daughter of George BODDIE and Lucy WILLIAMS.

Josiah also married (2) **Ann Maria DAVIS**, daughter of Archibald DAVIS and Elizabeth HILLIARD, on 15 Nov 1813 in Franklin, North Carolina.

67 F ii. **Mary Louisa CRUDUP.**

Mary married **Solomon R. PERRY.**

68 M iii. **John CRUDUP.**

John Crudup, married Miss Temple and moved to Tennessee. They had several sons. Two served in the Legislature in Tennessee in 1856. One of these—

(Xa) John Crudup—lived in Chattanooga, Tenn., and had two children, namely:

Ia. Dempoy Crudup, married Miss Bernard. Issue:

Aa. Fay Crudup.

Ab. Temple Crudup.

Ac. Barton Crudup.

Ib. Mary T. Crudup, married Major Tabler. Issue:

Aa. Harry Tabler.

Ab. Percy Tabler.

Ac. Corinne Tabler, of Nashville, Tenn.

69 F iv. **Chloe CRUDUP.**

Chloe married **James B. LEE.**

70 M v. **George CRUDUP.**

George Crudup married Fannie Leah Ellis. Issue: five children, only two known, viz: 1) John Crudup, 2) Josiah Crup married Annie Morgan, daughter of Judge Morgan of Alabama.

Granville, NC 1850 Federal Census - Index File 2 of 8
58b 11 CRUDUP Lucy 14 NC pg0056a.txt
73b 32 CRUDUPE George B. 16 NC pg0067b.txt
73b 35 CRUDUPE Henry 7 NC pg0067b.txt
73b 34 CRUDUPE John 8 NC pg0067b.txt
73b 29 CRUDUPE Josiah 59 NC pg0067b.txt
73b 33 CRUDUPE Josiah Jun. 11 NC pg0067b.txt
73b 36 CRUDUPE Mary 5 NC pg0067b.txt
73b 30 CRUDUPE Mary E. 48 NC pg0067b.txt
73b 31 CRUDUPE Wm. 21 NC pg0067b.txt

71 F vi. **Mourning CRUDUP.**

Children

Joseph FOWLER b: 1801 in North Carolina
Piety Hester FOWLER b: 1803 in North Carolina
Crudup Battle FOWLER b: 1805 in North Carolina
Martha Henderson FOWLER b: 1807 in North Carolina
Mason T. FOWLER b: 1809 in North Carolina
Eliza Helen FOWLER b: 1811 in North Carolina
Harriet Elizabeth FOWLER b: 11 Jul 1813 in North Carolina
Roina Broadus FOWLER b: 1816 in North Carolina
William John FOWLER b: 1818
James Elisha FOWLER b: 1820
Mary Jane FOWLER b: Abt. 1822
Calvin Crocker FOWLER b: Abt. 1825

7. Piety Hester⁶ FOWLER (Mourning⁵ CRUDUP, Elizabeth Ruth⁴ BATTLE, Maj. Elisha Hunter³, William², John¹) She married Jonathan S. WIGGS.
Child of Piety FOWLER and Jonathan WIGGS is:
+ 8 i. Sarah Jane⁷ WIGGS.

Generation No. 4

8. Sarah Jane⁷ WIGGS (Piety Hester⁶ FOWLER, Mourning⁵ CRUDUP, Elizabeth Ruth⁴ BATTLE, Maj. Elisha Hunter³, William², John¹) She married George W. EUBANKS.
Child of Sarah WIGGS and George EUBANKS is:
+ 9 i. Mary Cornelia⁸ EUBANKS.

Generation No. 5

9. Mary Cornelia⁸ EUBANKS (Sarah Jane⁷ WIGGS, Piety Hester⁶ FOWLER, Mourning⁵ CRUDUP, Elizabeth Ruth⁴ BATTLE, Maj. Elisha Hunter³, William², John¹) She married James H. HASTINGS.
Child of Mary EUBANKS and James H is:
+ 10 i. Charles Clinton⁹ HASTINGS.

Generation No. 6

10. Charles Clinton⁹ HASTINGS (Mary Cornelia⁸ EUBANKS, Sarah Jane⁷ WIGGS, Piety Hester⁶ FOWLER, Mourning⁵ CRUDUP, Elizabeth Ruth⁴ BATTLE, Maj. Elisha Hunter³, William², John¹) He married Ida LILLIAN....QUESTION, IS LILLIAN HER LAST NAME
?????
Child of Charles HASTINGS and Ida LILLIAN is:
+ 11 i. Julie Marie¹⁰ HASTINGS.

Generation No. 7

11. Julie Marie¹⁰ HASTINGS (Charles Clinton⁹, Mary Cornelia⁸ EUBANKS, Sarah Jane⁷ WIGGS, Piety Hester⁶ FOWLER, Mourning⁵ CRUDUP, Elizabeth Ruth⁴ BATTLE, Maj. Elisha

Hunter3, William2, John1) She married Thomas Russell REED.
Child of Julie HASTINGS and Thomas REED is:
+ 12 i. Harry Martin11 REED.

Generation No. 8

12. Harry Martin11 REED (Julie Marie10 HASTINGS, Charles Clinton9, Mary Cornelia8 EUBANKS, Sarah Jane7 WIGGS, Piety Hester6 FOWLER, Mourning5 CRUDUP, Elizabeth Ruth4 BATTLE, Maj. Elisha Hunter3, William2, John1) He married UNKNOWN.

child of Harry REED and UNKNOWN is:

13 i. Julia12 REED (Source: EMAIL ADDRESS.... jrhh29148@yahoo.comAS OF JULY, 2009....). She married FNU HARVIN.....(FNU == FIRST NAME UNKNOWN)

----- Original Message -----

From: Julia Harvin
To: twphinney@windstream.net
Sent: Tuesday, May 22, 2007 3:05 AM
Subject: find a grave

Wes- Imagine my surprise when I was unable to sleep at 2:30 this morning and ran across your request. I am a "very amateur" grave finder and haven't looked at this site in a year or so. While waiting for medicine to take effect for a headache, I just started typing in relatives names. Elisha Battle was the first one I typed in. He was my 6th Great Grandfather. His daughter, Elizabeth, married Josiah Crudup. Their daughter, Mourning, married Wm. Fowler. Their daughter, Piety Hester Fowler, married Jonathan S. Wiggs. Their daughter, Sarah Jane, married George W. Eubanks. Their daughter, Mary Cornelia, married James H Hastings, whose son, Charles Clinton Hastings married Ida Lillian and had a daughter, Julia Marie. She married Thomas Russell Reed and had a son, Harry Martin who is my father.

Last year on a trip through NC I briefly attempted to locate the cemetery he is buried in. I plan to go again and make a more thorough search. The towns of Tarboro and Rocky Mount are quite lovely.

The medication I took for my headache is finally starting to work. As I must work tomorrow, I'll close for now. I would love to hear from you. Possibly you could give me some pointers. I see you've been quite a contributor to the site! I've always loved cemeteries and hope I can begin to contribute some myself. Take care. Sincerely- Julia R. Harvin

Mourning married **William FOWLER**.

72 F vii. **Bathsheba CRUDUP**.

Bathsheba married **Bullard FOWLER**.

73 F viii. **Elizabeth CRUDUP**.

Elizabeth married **Cullen ANDREWS**.

74 F ix. **Temperance CRUDUP (m. Mr. Lockhart)**.

25. **Elisha (Jr.) BATTLE** was born 1749 in Edgecomb Co., North Carolina.

ELISHA BATTLE JR married SARAH BUNN, daughter of BENJAMIN BUNN, at of, Edgecombe, North Carolina. He was born at Edgecombe, North Carolina.

Elisha II and Sarah had 8 children.

Edge. Co Db 3, page 464, deed date 26 Mar 1779, recorded Aug Ct 1779, Elisha Battle, Edge. Co to Elisha Battle, Jr, place aforesaid, son of the said Elisha Battle, for natural love and affection and the better maintenance of said Elisha Battle, Jr, three tracts of land, in the whole 791 acres on the south side of

Tar River, to wit, one parcel containing 350 being part of two patents, one granted to Samuel Swam dated 5 Dec 1728 and the other granted to George Pollock dated 18 Aug 1727, beginning on the river bank in the said patent line that crosses the river joining Cullen Andrews land then by the said line south 83 west 86 poles to a hickory John Battles corner then by the said Battles line south 7 east 320 poles to a pine in the back line of the said patent then by the said line

north 83 east 240 poles to a pine then by the other line north 7 west 200 poles to a hickory on the river bank then joining Daniel Ross land then up the various courses of the river to the first station; another parcel granted to William Gay by deed bearing date 15 Oct 1764 beginning at a Spanish Oak in Pollocks line then (south) 203 poles to two black jacks in said Gays back line then by said line west 190 poles to a corner red oak then north 216 poles to a black oak in the said Pollocks line then by the said line to the first station; the third tract containing 201 acres being part of a grant to the said Elisha Battle by a deed dated 10 Aug 1762 beginning at John Battles corner then by the said line south 240 poles to the back line of the said survey then by the said line east 134 poles to a corner then north 240 poles to the other side of the said survey then by the said line west 134 poles to the first station, signed Elisha Battle, wit Jeremiah Hilliard, Demsey Battle, Jacob Battle, acknowledged in court by the said Elisha Battle. Abstracted 5-12-05, NCA film C.037.40005, CTC.

Elisha Battle Jr. witnessed: Edge. Co Db 2, page 9, deed date 24 Nov 1772, recorded Nov Ct 1772, (Evanson Tolson) and Elizabeth Tolson, his wife, Edge.

Co to Henry Horn, Sr, Edge. Co for 130 pds, two tracts containing in whole 700 acres. signed Ebenezer Tolson, Elizabeth Tolson, wit Henry Irvin, Wm. Horn, Elisha Battle, Jr. Abstracted 5-23-05, NCA film C.037.40005, CTC.

Edge. Co Db 5, page 320, deed date 8 Man 1790, recorded Feb Ct 1790, James Gray, Edge. Co to Elisha Battle, Jr, county aforesaid for 150 pounds, a Negro man named David, signed Jas. Gray, wit. Thos Broadribb (X), James Williford. Abstracted 10-5-04, NCA film C.037.40007, CTC.

1800 CENSUS, Edgecombe County, NC

Battle, Elisha 3 males; 2 females; 20 slaves

Battle, Frances 3 females; 7 slaves

Battle, Elisha Jr. 1 male, 9 slaves

Battle, Isaac 3 males, 12 slaves

Battle, Joel 1 male, 9 slaves

Battle, Davis 2 males, 9 slaves

Battle, Dempsey 5 males, 32 slaves

There was a B. Henry Davis, Rilesen Davis

Elisha married **Sarah BUNN**, daughter of Benjamin (Sr.) BUNN * and Mary FORT *. Sarah was born in Edgecomb Co., North Carolina.

They had the following children:

75 M i. **Jeremiah BATTLE (never married)** died 28 Feb 1825 in Raleigh, Wake County, NC.

An early member of the Dialectic Society at the University of North Carolina.

Steve Beaty provided the following:

<http://worldconnect.rootsweb.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/igm.cgi?op=GET&db=janenaus&id=I02551>
.....

From Phillips Verner Bradford: Jeremiah Battle, an early member of the Dialectic Society at the University of North Carolina.

From ECU Joyner Library, North Carolina History and Fiction Abstracts and Biographies, Edgecombe County [www.lib.ecu.edu]:

Battle, Jeremiah. "Edgecombe County," in "Twelve North Carolina Counties in 1810-1811. North Carolina Historical Review. VI (January 1929) 67-99. Abstract

Battle covered every aspect suggested in the Henderson inquiry relating to Edgecombe County. Author Biography by Heather Anderson:

Jeremiah Battle, a native of Edgecombe County, was the son of Elisha Battle, Jr., and grandson of Elisha Battle, a revolutionary statesman. He matriculated but did not graduate with the class of 1802 at the University of North Carolina. He was a physician of prominence in Tarboro and later Raleigh, where he spent the last years of his life. His interests extended far beyond the boundaries of his profession. He was a trustee of Tarboro Academy, incorporated in 1813; secretary of the

Agricultural Society of Edgecombe; and, after moving to Raleigh, he helped organize the Raleigh Peace Society in 1819 and served as its corresponding secretary. He obliged the editors of the Star by submitting the most elaborate county description received in response to the circular letter; and in 1815 he supplied a two-column description of Pilot Mountain, which was published in the Star of September 29, 1815. He died unmarried in Raleigh, February 28, 1825- "a man of considerable eminence in his profession, and universally respected for his liberality and kind and benevolent disposition." Raleigh Register, March 1, 1825; M. Del. Haywood, "An Early Peace Society in North Carolina," The North Carolina Booklet, VII, 290-300; Laws of North Carolina, Ch. 48; KP Battle, History of the University of North Carolina, I, 168; Star, IV, 176 (October 30, 1812). From North Carolina Historical Review VI (January 1929) 67.

From www.rootsweb.com, Edgecombe County, NC - Agricultural Report-1811 Jeremiah Battle, File contributed for use in USGenWeb Archives by Joy Webb <jwebb65865@aol.com>

TARBORO PRESS

TARBORO, EDGECOMBE COUNTY NC

SATURDAY, SEPTEMBER 17, 1842 VOL. XVIII -- NO.37

This article, which due to its length is not listed here, was first presented to the Agricultural Society and depicts life as it was in 1811 in Edgecombe County NC. Written and presented by Jeremiah Battle, it was later re-published in the Tarboro Press in 1942. The manuscript covers history and settlement of Edgecombe County, rivers and waterways, swamps, roads, towns, agriculture, manufacturing, commerce and schools.

From Article, Edgecombe County, NC - Agricultural Report-1811 [HR-1569-JB1]:

Edgecombe County, NC - Agricultural Report-1811 Jeremiah Battle

File contributed for use in USGenWeb Archives by Joy Webb <jwebb65865@aol.com>

TARBORO PRESS

TARBOROUGH, EDGECOMBE COUNTY N C

SATURDAY, 17 SEP 1842, VOL XVIII -- NO.37

EDGECOMBE COUNTY, NC

We have been recently favored with the perusal of a manuscript copy of a statistical and historical account of Edgecombe County, first presented to the Agricultural Society of said County, by Jeremiah Battle, 1811 and transcribed by permission of Gov. Swain, from the manuscript copy, in his possession, at Chapel Hill, April 25th 1840, by W F Dancy, Esq. from which we take the following extracts.

The County of Edgecombe extends about forty miles from North to South, and thirty from East to West. It is generally a level county, with gentle elevations; and no destitute of pleasant and healthy situations. The soil is exceedingly diversified, consisting of a gradation from poor piney woods, to a rich swamp land, lying on the creeks and river. The proportion of these is about three-fourths of the former to one-fourth of the latter. The best river land produces abundantly of Indian corn, peas, wheat, rye, oats, sweet potatoes, Irish potatoes, cotton, flax, and it is believed some spots are well adapted to the culture of hemp. The best piney land produces everything that the river land does, but not in the same degree of perfection; and the most barren piney lands are yet valuable, where they are not too remote from navigation, for the tar and turpentine they afford. The lands on the river are valued from \$10 to \$20 per acre; on the creeks, from \$5 to \$10; and the piney woods from \$1 to \$5.

In the county there is a great variety of excellent limbers, viz; on the river and creeks are various species of oak, poplar, hickory, black walnut, mulberry, and ash. The swamps afford excellent cypress, juniper and white oak. But the pine timber is perhaps still more valuable, being tall straight and well calculated for building. These different situations abound in various other growths as cedar, elm, sugar maple, dogwood, sassafras, chinquapin, sweet gum, black gum, whortleberry, and grape vine.

The forests, fields, and gardens also abound in shrubs and plants that serve the purposes of medicine and rural arts. The high and low myrtle, the gallberry, the several kinds of brush, particularly the common sumac, wild turnip, dock, poke, thorn apple, and night shade. Virginia snake root, Pocono. The latter appears to be a species of turmeric, growing spontaneously in rich soils, and will in time probably become an important article of the material medical. The horticultural plants, roots and herbs, are colewort, cabbage, lettuce, spinach, parsley, cresses, onions, celery, radishes, carrots, parsnips, turnips, and asparagus. There are fruit trees in

abundance, particularly apple, pear, plum, cherry, nectarine and peach.

The latter comes very soon to perfection but is subject soon to decay, the owners never having adopted any of the preservation. There are many good springs on the river and creeks, and the wells in the piney woods are generally good.

Education and literacy in Edgecombe County, 1810

By Jeremiah Battle, M.D., reprinted in North Carolina University Magazine, 1861, and again in Charles L. Coon, *The Beginnings of Public Education in North Carolina; A Documentary History, 1790-1840*, Volume I (Raleigh: Edwards & Broughton, 1908), pp. 2-3....

SEE.. <http://www.learnnc.org/lp/editions/nchist-newnation/4345>

As to the "progress of civilization," little can be said here. Knowledge is certainly more abundant than formerly. Learning, morality and religion are more encouraged, or at least viewed with more complacency. The peaceful, social and humane virtues, it is believed, have more than kept pace with the growth of population. A thirst for knowledge was never great here. The people are neither aspiring, restless nor basely servile. They are generally satisfied with their political situations, and seldom trouble their minds with politics. There are not more than one hundred and eight newspapers taken weekly in the county. Although learning is not generally diffused, yet since the establishment of the University of this State there are more who possess liberal education now than at any former period.

There is a certain suavity of manners employed in many places by candidates for popular favor very little studied or desired here till within a few years past. It consists in a peculiar shake of the hand, called by our farmers the electioneering shake — in purchasing brandy and drinking with the people — persuading them to get drunk, whereby they may lose sight of the object of an election — flattering and gulling the people with empty professions of extraordinary devotion to their interests, &c. These means when artfully employed generally answer the desired end. Twenty years ago the practice was unknown in Edgecombe, and was considered as the reproach of some of our neighboring counties. It has since those days been introduced as a refinement — but as the first attempts at this innovation it was viewed as an indication of distrust to the sober judgment of the people. But so fascinating was the liquor that its use on these occasions became fashionable, and popular among all classes, and a liberal distribution of it became necessary to a man's election....

There are seventeen county schools in the county, at which are about 400 scholars; nothing more is attempted to be taught in them than the elements of reading, writing and arithmetic, and but few of the teachers are qualified to do justice to those. Notwithstanding this apparently infant state of literature, we may easily discover that it is progressing; for fifty years ago there was not more than one or two schools in the limits of the whole county. For want of an academy in this county several have sent to those in the adjacent ones, viz: At Westrayville and Vine Hill. It is in prospect to establish an academy at Mount Prospect, in this county, and we can not account for the delay otherwise than for the general indifference with which learning is still viewed.

The title page of this 1698 chemistry book is in Latin, one of the "dead languages." Photograph by Douglas A. Lockard. About the photograph

It is to be apprehended that in this country general knowledge will never characterize many of its citizens as long as the dead languages are viewed as the basis of a liberal education. This county has never been prolific in men of talents, or they have been obscured for want of opportunities of education....

We have but few more of literary talents in the county; the means of education having heretofore been much circumscribed; we have more now, however, than at any former period; and we have never been destitute of men in whom we could confide our interests. Before the establishment of our University no children were sent out of the county to any college or academy.

At present there is only one professional law character in the county, and he a native of the county;

but there are more physicians than at any former period, who can not boast, however, of great erudition. Quacks are abundant and are privileged to boast.

It is believed that about two-thirds of the people generally can read; and one-half of the males write their names, but not more than one-third of the women can write. The girls now at school are learning and are very desirous to write; it is deemed a more important accomplishment in that sex, among the common people now than formerly.

The progress of learning for twenty-five years back has been slow, and perhaps has not more than kept pace with the population, till within these two or three years. The people now manifest some disposition to diffuse learning; perhaps from their finding the means of obtaining it more accessible now than heretofore. The custom at the public schools, and in some towns, among those who are desirous of intellectual improvement, has found its way here. Societies have been formed, and kept up with a tolerable degree of spirit, greatly to the benefit of the members thereof, both in talents and morals. Novelty is a great matter here. We are generally ready to encourage any new institution that promises beauty or utility, but when it becomes familiar we grow indifferent.

Three or four years ago a subscription was set on foot for establishing a free school for the education of poor children in the county — two or three hundred dollars were soon subscribed. A few children received the benefit of this subscription (for it never became an institution) but as the matter never got into proper hands it languished and died. But unhappily for want of sufficient interest in literary pursuits, and perhaps for want of a more permanent residence of many who compose these societies, they have generally languished in a few months, and are with difficulty sustained. Some attempts have been made to procure libraries, but this for some of the above reasons, was never effected, except by a society that was in existence about fifteen years ago. On the dissolution of that body the books were scattered abroad, or divided among those who contributed to the establishment. The agricultural society has appropriated a sum of money to procure an agricultural library. Some donations are made of books for this purpose. On the fourth day of July, 1810, proposals were made for the establishment of a society for the promotion of agriculture and the arts. The plan has succeeded, so far as to go into operation. It has now upwards of thirty respectable members, whose public spirit is thus manifested, greatly to their benefit, and it is hoped to the benefit of the county....

- 76 F ii. **Amelia BATTLE.**
- 77 M iii. **Bennett W. BATTLE (died age 23).**
- 78 M iv. **William BATTLE (never married).**
- 79 F v. **Mary "Polly" BATTLE.**

Mary married **Orren D. LAMON of Madison Co., AL**, son of Archibald LAMON and Olive (Olivia) RUFFIN.

From Roger - NC STAR - 12 June 1828 - Edgecombe Co May Term 1828 - Henry I. G. Ruffin exec of Lanonos Ruffin dec.

Sally Kilpatrick, Jesse H. Cobb and Olive his wife, William H. Haywood and Nancy his wife, Theophius Edwards and Elizabeth his wife, William Henderson and Charity Ann his wife, Sally Dupree, Frederick Jordan and Elizabeth his wife, Catherine Evans, Orren Lamon, Elisha Battle and Olive his wife.

Not inhabitants of the State - all of the above according to Roger's notes

- + 80 M vi. **Burrill BATTLE.**

26. **William Butler BATTLE** was born 8 Nov 1751 in "Cool Spring Plantation, " Edgecombe Co., NC. He died 1781 in Edgecombe Co., NC.

William Battle (1751-1781) was a planter and land owner in Edgecombe County NC

WILLIAM BATTLE married **CHARITY HORN**, daughter of **HENRY HORN SR** and **ANN PURCELL**, at Edgecombe, North Carolina. He was born at Edgecombe, North Carolina. He died before Nov 1781 at Edgecombe, North Carolina.

William Butler⁴ BATTLE (Maj. Elisha Hunter³, William², John¹) SON OF...Maj. Elisha Hunter BATTLE and Elizabeth Ruth SUMNER

SEE.... <http://worldconnect.rootsweb.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/igm.cgi?op=GET&db=jansen&id=I02552> SEE...
<http://worldconnect.rootsweb.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/igm.cgi?op=GET&db=jansen&id=I02521>

Edge. Co Db 3, page 466, deed date 29 Mar 1779, recorded Aug Ct 1779, Elisha Battle, Edge. Co to William Battle, for natural love and affection for his son, William Battle and for his better maintenance & preferment, three tracts of land containing in the whole, 873 acres on the south side of Tar River, to wit, #1 containing 615 acres being part of two patents, one granted to George Pollock dated 18 Aug 1727 and the other granted to John Gay dated 20 Apr 1745 and also a deed granted to William Gay bearing date 15 Oct 1761, beginning at a maple on the river bank a little above where Tristrem Rodgers formerly lived then by a line south 7 east to the run of Gays Swamp then up the various courses of the said swamp to Elisha Battles line then by said line south 7 east to a pine in the back line of Pollocks patent Elisha Battles corner then by said line north (23) east to a Spanish oak formerly Gays corner then by a line south 203 poles to two black jacks in the back line of said Gays survey then by the said line east to Jethro Pitmans corner then by his line north 10 west to a branch the dividing line between the said Gays survey and Joseph Pitmans land then down the various courses of the said branch to the river then up the various courses of the said river to the first station; #2 containing 258 acres being part of a tract of land granted to the said Elisha Battle by a deed bearing date 10 Aug 1762, beginning at Elisha Battles corner then by his line south 240 poles to the back line of the said survey then by his line east 172 poles to a corner pine then by a line north 240 poles to Gays line then by said line west 172 poles to the first station, reserving a lifetime right for said Elisha Battle and his wife to 200 acres as he or his wife shall choose, signed Elisha Battle, wit Jacob Battle, Jeremiah Hilliard. NOTE: DEED CALLS FOR THREE TRACTS BUT ONLY TWO ARE SHOWN TOTALING THE WHOLE 873 ACRES. Abstracted 5-12-05, NCA film .037.40005, CTC.

Below is a genealogical chart including most Battle family members who figure prominently in the papers. The children of James Smith Battle and Sallie Harriet Westray Battle and of Kemp Plummer and Susan Martin Plummer are not listed in chronological order by date of birth.

Elisha Battle + Elizabeth Sumner

William Battle + Charity Horn

Joel Battle (1779-1829) + Mary Palmer (Polly) Johnston (1786-1866)

William Horn Battle (1802-1879) + Lucy Martin Plummer (1805-1874)

Julian Plummer Battle (1826-1827)

Joel Dossey Battle (1828-1858) + Harriet Bunting

Susan Catharine Battle (1830-1867)

Kemp Plummer Battle (1831-1919) + Martha Ann (Pattie) Battle

Cornelia Viola Battle (1857-1886) + Richard H. (Richard Henry) Lewis (1850-1926)

Kemp Plummer Battle Jr. (1859-1922)

Thomas Hall Battle (1860-1936)

Herbert Bemerton Battle (1862-1929)

Susan Martin Battle (1864-1870)

Penelope Bradford Battle (1866-1868)

William James Battle (1870-1955)

William Horn Battle II (1833-1893) + Sophronia Ann (Sophie) Lindsay

Richard Henry Battle (1835-1912) + Annie Ruffin Ashe

Thomas Devereux Battle (1837-1838)

Mary Johnston Battle (1829-1865) + William Van Wyck II

Junius Cullen Battle (1841-1862)

Wesley Lewis Battle (1843-1863)

Amos Johnston Battle (1805-1870)

Richard Henry Battle (1807-1882)

Catherine Ann Battle + John Wesley Lewis

Benjamin Dossey Battle (1811-1857)

Christopher Columbus Battle (1814-1859)

Isaac Luther Battle (1816-1863)

Susan Esther Battle + William Henry McKee

Infant

William married **Charity (dau of Henry) HORN**, daughter of Henry HORN and Ann PURCELL, on 1774. Charity was born 19 Nov 1755. She died [about 1781].

Charity was the daughter of Henry Horn, a Quaker settler in Colonial Virginia. Charity was "dismissed" from the Quaker sect for not marrying a Quaker.

Charity Horn was born in Edgecombe Co, NC 19 Nov 1755. Charity died abt 1781 in Edgecombe Co, NC. She married William B. Battle in Edgecombe Co, NC, 1775. William was born in Edgecombe Co, NC 08 Nov 1751. William was the son of Elisha Battle and Elizabeth Ruth Sumner. William died 1781 in Edgecombe Co, NC, at 29 years of age. William was the son of Elisha Battle and grandson of William Battle. William's granddaughter, Mary, married William Taylor.

They had the following children:

- + 81 M i. **Isaac BATTLE** was born 3 Jul 1775 and died 17 May 1816.
- + 82 M ii. **Col. Joel BATTLE** was born 16 May 1779 and died 25 Aug 1829.
- + 83 F iii. **Ann BATTLE** was born 1781.

27. **Jacob BATTLE** was born 22 Apr 1754 in Edgecombe County, NC. He died before Aug 1815 in Oxford, Edgecombe County, NC.

Built a home around 1785 for his bride Penelope Langley Edwards - located near Rocky Mt vicinity in Edgecombe Co, NC.

Jacob Battle, the youngest son of Elisha, was born April 22, 1754, and died in 1814. He lived on the Cool Spring Plantation, in Edgecombe County, about one-half mile from his father's residence, at a settlement called Old Town. He afterwards owned his father's magnificent estate. He married Mrs. Edwards, whose maiden name was Penelope Langley. She was a descendant of Captain James Smith, who, with his brothers, came to North Carolina from Virginia and founded the settlement called Scotland Neck. Of this marriage there were several children, but all died leaving no issue, except James Smith Battle.

"A Guide to the Historic Architecture of Eastern North Carolina"

Encyclopedia of Virginia Biography - edited by Lyon Gardiner Tyler: JACOB BATTLE married PENELOPE LANGLEY, daughter of THOMAS LANGLEY and LUCY SMITH, at of, Edgecombe, North Carolina. He was born at Edgecombe, North Carolina. He died before Aug 1815 at Edgecombe, North Carolina.

Jacob Battle, son of Elisha Battle, was born in North Carolina, April 22. 1754, died April 1, 1814. He married, July 21, 1785, Mrs. Penelope Edwards, nee Langley. Children : James Smith, of whom further. Lucy; Marmaduke; Thomas; Elizabeth, married, in 1814, Dr. Cullen Battle.

John Sumner, deceased, inventory taken by Jacob Battle, exr., no date, August Court 1797.

Will of Robert Armstrong - Edgecombe County WB D/65 Archives 037.801 1798, Left to son Matthew Armstrong "one tract or parcel of land which I bough of Jacob Battle with part of the home plantation beginning at the mouth of a little branch near the corner then up the said branch near the head then ??? up through the flat meadow to a log path then along the ??? path to the back line." Further he said: "I constitute and affirm Jacob Battle and Joseph Armstrong ??? of this my last will and testament and trustees for my children in witness whereof I have unto set my hand and fix my seal this 3 day September 1798."

Will of Gray, Charles, 1811; I Charles Gray of Edge. Co |do make this my last will and testament...Item, my executor to sell all my lands in the State of Georgia which I purchased of Jacob Battle...." wit Elisha Battle, Sr, Jacob Battle, exe. Qualified, entered for probate at Aug Ct 1811, proved by Elisha Battle, Sr and Jacob Battle, recorded Bk E, page 21. NCA file CR.037.801.13, abstracted 6-29-04, CTC.

Will of Taylor, William: will date, 10 Dec. 1783, date recorded Aug. Ct. 1786, Executor- son Reuben Taylor and Jacob Battle, signed William Taylor (X), wit. Elisha Battle, Jethro Battle, Demsey Battle. (NOTE: Jethro & Demsey have an X after name, but it is not stated that this is their mark). Abstracted from original in archives, also recorded in Wb C, page

33. Copy on file. CTC.

Jacob Battle + Penelope Langley Edwards
James Smith Battle + ?
James Smith Battle + Sallie Harriet Westray
William Smith Battle + Mary Elizabeth Dancy
Turner Westray Battle + Lavinia Bassett Daniel
Mary Eliza Battle + William Francis Dancy
Mary Eliza Battle + Newsom Jones Pittman
Martha Ann Battle (1833-1913) + Kemp Plummer Battle
Penelope Bradford Battle + William Ruffin Cox

Jacob married **Penelope LANGLEY-EDWARDS**, daughter of Thomas LANGLEY and Lucy SMITH, on 21 Jul 1785.
Penelope was born 14 Apr 1762. She died 26 May 1800.

Daughter of Thomas Langley and Lucy Smith of Halifax Co; widow of Thomas Edwards bef Nov 1784 Halifax Co;
son of John Edwards Jr ca 1724 - Dec 1764 and wife Sarah

Thomas Edwards left lands in Rowan Co. died 1784 Halifax Co
married 1st Penelope Langley 1762 - 1800
dau of Thomas & Lucy (Smith) Langley of Halifax Co
she married 2nd 1785 Jacob Battle of Edgecombe Co. and had issue.

They had the following children:

- + 84 F i. **Elizabeth Langley Smith BATTLE** was born 5 Jan 1797 and died 21 Mar 1815.
- + 85 M ii. **James Smith BATTLE** was born 25 Jun 1786 and died 18 Jul 1854.
- 86 F iii. **Lucy (died a child) BATTLE** was born 21 Jan 1789. She died 23 Sep 1794.
- 87 M iv. **Marmaduke BATTLE** was born 15 Sep 1791.
- 88 M v. **Thomas (died a child) BATTLE** was born 29 Dec 1793. He died 19 Sep 1799.
- 89 M vi. **Thomas Langley (also died a child) BATTLE** was born 8 Nov 1799. He died 30 Aug 1805.

28. **Jethro BATTLE** was born about 1756. He died about 1813.

Elisha Battle, Jethro Battle, Demsey Battle witnessed the will of John Sumner, 1795.

JETHRO BATTLE married MARTHA LANE, daughter of WILLIAM LANE SR and ELIZABETH (--?--), at Halifax, North Carolina. He was born at Edgecombe, North Carolina. He died before Nov 1814 at Edgecombe, North Carolina.

This mentions a later day "Jethro" and "James L. Battle" Will of Mary E. TAYLOR, will date 21 Aug. 1843, date recorded Nov. Ct. 1843, In the name of God, Amen – Niece Mariam Susan Battle 1/3 estate. Item - Nephew James L. Battle, 1/3 estate. Item nephew Jethro D. Battle 1/3 estate.
No executor named. Signed Mary E. Taylor (mark), wit. James J. Philips, Charles Harrison. James L. Battle approved as administrator under \$10,000 bond, James L. Battle and (Joseph) Battle suritors. Abstracted from original in NC State Archives, also recorded in Wb F, page 294. CTC.

Edge. Co Db 6, page 273, deed date 26 Nov 1789, recorded Feb Ct 1792, NC grant #578 to Jethro Battle a tract containing (101 & 3/4 acres on the north side of () Pond beginning at a black jack Elisha Battles corner and running west 167 poles to an ash Jeremiah Hilliards corner then along his line south 104 poles to a corner in () Andrews line then along said Andrews line to Elisha Battles line north 85 east 169 poles to Elisha Battles corner then north 90 poles to the first station, signed Sam Johnston, wit J. Glasgow, Secretary. Abstracted 12-04-04, NCA film C.037.40007, CTC.

ALSO, will of Taylor, William, will date 19 Apr. 1831, date recorded Feb Ct. 1833: Executor James J. Phillips, James L. Battle, Sign. Wm. Taylor, wit. Bennett Harper, Joseph J. (Spellings) Abstracted from original in archives, also recorded in Wb F, page 142, CTC.

Jethro married **Martha LANE (dau of Wm Lane)**, daughter of William LANE.

Wm Lane left a will dated 1-22-1786, Halifax Co. W.B. 3-106. His daughter Martha m. Jethro Battle of Edgecombe County

They had the following children:

- 90 F i. **Elizabeth (dau of Jethro) BATTLE** was born 6 Oct 1776 in Edgecombe Co., NC.
- + 91 F ii. **Temperance BATTLE (dau of Jethro)** was born about 1786 and died 9 Sep 1814.
- + 92 M iii. **Orren Datus BATTLE** was born 22 Feb 1787 and died 21 Jan 1869.

29. **Dempsey BATTLE** was born 4 Dec 1758 in Edgecombe Co., NC. He died 10 Mar 1815 in Edgecombe Co., NC.

Demsey Battle; b. Dec 4, 1758, Edgecomb County NC; d. Mar 10, 1815; He was a planter, and practiced the Baptist religion.

DEMSEY BATTLE married JANE ANDREWS, daughter of JESSE ANDREWS and MELIA (--?--), at Edgecombe, North Carolina. He was born at Edgecombe, North Carolina. He died before 1815 at Edgecombe, North Carolina.

June 13, 1796, North Carolina Journal: Edgcomb (sic) County, February Term, 1796: The subscribers qualified at this court as Executors of the will of JOHN BATTLE, dec. All persons who have demands or claims of any kind or denomination whatever, against the estate of said deceased, are warned to make application for them within the time limited by law, otherwise they will be forfeited. DEMPSEY BATTLE, JOSIAH BATTLE, Executors.

In Edgecomb County, North Carolina, there is found a will in 1799 of one Elisha Battle naming an heir Dempsey Battle (Olds, p. 106)

References

The Battle Book, by Herbert Bremerton Battle, 1923, Table 1, page 199-200.
The Battle Family Line

m. Jane Andrews(1767-1799) in 1784.
Demsey and Jane had 4 children:

Cullen Battle; b. Mar 11, 1785, Edgecombe County NC; d. Jun 4, 1879, Eufala AL. Cullen was a Physician and planter. He grad. Univ. of NC, and received an M.D. from the Univ. of PA. Moved from NC to Powelton GA, then to Irwinton (now Eufala) AL, then in 1853 to Tuskegee AL, and finally back to Eufala in 1870. He was a Baptist Deacon and contributor to Baptist Churches in GA and AL. He died on Jun 4, 1879 in Eufala AL.

m1. Elizabeth Langley Smith Battle (1797-1815), daughter of Jacob Battle and Mrs. Penelope (Langley) Edwards. Elizabeth was Cullen's niece. Cullen and Elizabeth had one child:

* Harriet Elizabeth Cullen Battle (1815-1817) who died as a small child.

m2. Jane Andrews Lamon (1799-1883) on Jul 8, 1817. She was a daughter of John Duncan Lamon and Margaret Bunn, and distantly related to Cullen's mother. Cullen and Jane had 9 children:

* Margaret Amanda Battle (1823-1824) Powelton GA.

* Mary Jane Lafayette Battle; b. Feb 20 1825, Powelton; d. Jan 20, 1879, Eufala AL. She married John Gill Shorter, on Jan 12, 1843 in Eufala. John Gill Shorter became the Governor of AL during (1861-63), so she was the First Lady of Alabama during those years. Mary Jane and John Shorter had one child, Mary Jane Shorter (1843-1923), who married twice but had no children.

* Archibald John Battle (1826-1907) of Macon GA; teacher and Baptist Minister. He married Mary Elizabeth Guild (1827-1897) and had five children and subsequent descendants.

* Cullen Andrews Battle (1829-1905); became a NC Lawyer in Greensboro NC. He married Georgia Florida William in 1852 and had 4 children and subsequent descendants. His second child was Henry Wilson Battle (1857-1915), a Baptist Minister, who married Margaret Stewart in 1889. Henry Wilson and Margaret Battle's first child was John Stewart Battle, born on Jul 11, 1890 in Charlottesville VA, who became the Governor of VA during 1950-54.

* Duncan Clinch Battle (1831-1831) Powelton GA; d. in infancy.

* Jacob Demsey Battle (1833-1834) Powelton GA; d. in infancy.

* Willam Rabun Battle (1835-1835) Powelton GA; d. in infancy.

* Junius Kincaid Battle (1838-1860) Eufala AL; Baptist Minister; m. Sarah Bohler Hunter (1842-1884) in 1859, and had one child, Junius Kincaid Battle II, who was born after Junius died, grew to become a physician and married Effie Jennings (1863-1930) in 1884, but had no children.

* Richard Fuller Battle (1842-1843) Eufala AL; d. in infancy.

Dempsey married **Jane ANDREWS**.

They had the following children:

+ 93 M i. **Dr. Cullen BATTLE** was born 11 Mar 1785 and died 4 Jun 1879.

94 F ii. **Amelia W. BATTLE** was born 1791. She died 1817.

Amelia W, Battle (1791-1817); m. Dr. John Green Gilbert (b. 1796) and had a child who died in infancy.

Amelia married **Dr. John Green GILBERT**.

+ 95 M iii. **Dr. Andrews BATTLE** was born 1793 and died 1842.

96 M iv. **John (died at age 22) BATTLE**.

John Battle; d. enroute from NC to GA at age 22; never married

30. **William TAYLOR**.

William married **Mary BILLINGSLEY**.

They had the following children:

97 F i. **Weltha TAYLOR**.

Fifth Generation

41. **William Sumner BATTLE (DAR#92396)** was born 26 Oct 1761 in Nansemond Co, later Perquimans Co, VA. He died 1828 in Hancock/Taliaferro County, GA.

William Sumner Battle (Source: Lois Yelverton, The Battle Book, (The Paragon Press, 1930), 206.), born October 26, 1761 in Nansemond County, Virginia; died 1828 in Taliaferro County, Georgia. He was the son of Jesse Battle and Susanna Faucette. He married Sarah Whitehead May 24, 1783 in Edgecombe County, North Carolina. He was a private from Georgia in the War of Independence. He was born in Nansamond County, Va.; died in Hancock County, Ga.

WILL OF WILLIAM SUMNER BATTLE:

Taliaferro County, Ga., Sept. 4, 1828

I, William Sumner Battle of the State of Georgia and the County of Taliaferro, do make and ordain this my last Will and testament in manner and form following, viz: First. I lend unto my beloved wife, Sarah Battle, dwelling house and all the out houses, and the plantation whereon I now live, with all and singular the premises and appurtenances thereunto belonging or appertaining, during her natural life. Also I lend her twenty negroes, to-wit, Chaney, Anne, Emely, Weston, Lewis and Jinney, Bobb and house, Harriett, Green, Jane, Crawford, Ben, and Martain, Phillis and her sister, Harriett, Samuel Ezekiel, Cyntha, Kinchen and Dick, and their increase during her natural life. And I give and bequeath unto her all the household and kitchen furniture. I also give her all the stock of horses, cattle, hogs and sheep, and all the farming utensils, Blacksmith tools, carpenter-tools, wagons, carts and geer of every kind, and the Still and all the casks, and all the brandy, corn, fodder, wheat, oats and barley. I also give and bequeath unto her all my ready money, my outstanding debts and dues, and request that the few small debts I owe, may be paid out of it.

2nd Item. I hereby confirm unto my son Joseph John Battle, the gifts heretofore made him by me. And I further give and bequeath to him, one negro woman by the name of Henrita and her four children, Anderson, Jemima, Emely, and George and their increase. To him and his heirs and assigns forever.

3rd Item. I give and bequeath unto my son, Jesse Brown Battle, the lands and tenements whereon he now lives in Hancock County, I also give and bequeath unto him two negro men, Candy and Andrew, and a woman called big Pheuba and her five children, to-wit: Ferry, Mourning, Allen, Weston and Washington with their increase; and all other property heretofore given him by me. To him and his heirs and assigns forever.

4th Item. I give and bequeath unto my daughter, Sarah Carter, nine negroes named as follows: Anaca, and her three

youngest children, Rose, big Jim and little Crawford, Peggey and her three children, Peter, Center, and the youngest, its name not recollected, and a boy named Clinton, with their increase, together with all other property heretofore given by me. To her and her heirs and assigns forever.

5th Item. I give and bequeath to my son John William Battle, fourteen negroes, to-wit: Little Creassy and her four children, Little Lucy, Otway, Rachael and Wiley, Agnes and her four children, Little Ben, Olive Merritt, Hittle, Violet, and Penney and her two children, Alfred and Penutice and fellow named Noel, and their increase. I also give my surveying and plotting instruments and a book entitled, Gibson Practical Surveying, and all other property heretofore given by me. To him and heirs and assigns forever.

6th Item. I give and bequeath to my grand daughter Susan Battle Mercer, one negro woman called big Patt and all her children, to-wit: Celia, Nathan, Abner, Martha, Margaret, and a young one whose name I do not recollect, and Milcah and her two children, Osborn, Austin and Delpha, and their increase. And I confirm to her father Herman Mercer, the gifts of a fifty dollar bill, a bed and furniture, sidesaddle and bridle and four chairs heretofore given to him by me. And I hereby lend him the above named negroes, which I have given his daughter Susan Battle until she shall arrive to age, or marry, and no longer, then to her heirs and assigns forever.

7th Item. I give and bequeath to my daughter, Serena Ragan Stroud, eleven negroes, to-wit: Beck, and her three children, Mariah, Levina and big Alfred and Mariah's child, whose name is not recollected, Suckey and her four children, Naney, Edmund, Frances and the youngest whose name I do not recollect, and a girl named Euphemia, they and their increase, to her and her heirs and assigns forever.

8th Item. I give and bequeath unto my son, Lazarus Whitehead Battle, twelve negroes to-wit: Cheener, Lepsey, Otway, Thadius, and little Harriett, big Creacey and all her children, Dolley, Nelson, Aylsey, and Daniel, a girl called Pate, and a fellow named Neptone, and their increase, together with all other property heretofore given by me, to him and his heirs and assigns forever.

9th Item. I give and bequeath unto my daughter, Susan Long, ten negroes, namely, Big Phillis, Patience and her sons, Kinchen, Hartwell, Dick, Betty, Ephrum, Raphley and Amanda, and Adeline, and their increase, together with all other property heretofore given her by me, to her and her heirs and assigns forever.

10th Item. I give and bequeath unto my daughter, Selina Countes Bunkley, eight negroes, to-wit: Big Lucy, and her three youngest Children namely, Phebe, Matilda, and James Cato, little Pheruba and her three children, Sara, John and Elizabeth, and their increase together with all other property I have heretofore given her, to her and her heirs and assigns forever.

11th Item. I give and bequeath unto my four daughters, Sarah Carter, Serena A. Stroud, Susan F. Long and Selina C. Bunkley (jointly after the decease of their Mother) the lands and tenements whereon she now lives and the which is hereby reserved for her use during her natural life, to be equally divided amongst them in any way that they may deem most satisfactory to them and theirs and assigns forever.

12th Item. My will and desire is that after my decease, the following named negroes to-wit: Dafney and her three youngest children, Clorey, Rachael and Anderson, Nice and Bradford, Bridgett and her children, Batty, Sim and Eliza and their increase be equally divided among my eight children namely, Joseph John Battle, Jesse Brown Battle, Sarah Carter, John William Battle, Serena A. Stroud, Lazarus Whitehead Battle, Susan F. Long and Selina C. Bunkley, and after the decease of my wife, my will and desire that all the personal property that remain of my estate, and is not otherwise appropriated, be equally divided among my eight children above named, to them and their assigns forever.

Lastly. I constitute and ordain my sons, Joseph J. Battle, John William Battle, and my son-in-law William Stroud, the sole executors of this my last will and testament, hereby revoking all other or former wills by me made, ratifying and confirming this only. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal, this 22nd day of December Anno Domini, 1826.

W. S. Battle (Seal)

Signed, sealed and pronounced and delivered
as the last will and testament of the testator
in the presence of us, who in his presence, and
in the presence of each other, have subscribed

our names as witnesses hereto.
James Claxton
his
Wiley X Allen
mark
Larkin R. Gunn, J. P.

[Recorded in Will Book "A", pp. 45-49. Sept. 4, 1828.]

Also wrote a letter describing the early history of the Battle family, text is in "The Battle Book" Ch. 2, I plan to add the text of that letter later.

More About William Sumner Battle:

Changed Residences: 1777, Moved to NC with his father

Changed Residences2: 1787, Moved with his father to Greene (now Hancock) County, GA

Military service: Revolutionary War (Source: Lois Yelverton, The Battle Book, (The Paragon Press, 1930), Chapter 12.)

Occupation: Planter

Religion: Baptist

Will: September 04, 1828, See text in notes (Source: Lois Yelverton, The Battle Book, (The Paragon Press, 1930), 46-48.)

More About William Battle and Sarah Whitehead:

Marriage: May 24, 1783, Edgecombe County, North Carolina

Children of William Battle and Sarah Whitehead are:

i. Elizabeth Battle, born September 24, 1784 in on Fishing Creek, Edgecombe County, NC; died December 12, 1803 in Powelton, GA.

ii. Joseph John Battle, born September 12, 1786; married Rhoda Henrietta Whitehead January 16, 1810.

More About Joseph Battle and Rhoda Whitehead:

Marriage: January 16, 1810

iii. Jesse Brown Battle, born September 02, 1788 in Hancock County, Georgia; married Martha Battle Rabun.

iv. Sarah Whitehead Battle, born February 20, 1790 in Georgia; married Christopher Anthony Carter October 08, 1811.

More About Christopher Carter and Sarah Battle:

Marriage: October 08, 1811

v. John William Battle, born April 01, 1792 in Hancock County, Georgia; married (1) Elizabeth Atkinson; married (2) Miss Asbury; married (3) Sidney Ann Tuggle.

vi. Mary Hale Battle, born January 28, 1794 in Georgia; married Hermon Mercer.

vii. Serena A. Ragan Battle, born March 02, 1796 in Georgia; died September 17, 1830 in Georgia; married William Stroud November 22, 1814.

viii. Lazarus Whitehead Battle, born September 10, 1798 in Cedartown, Georgia; died 1859; married Nancy Chevers

William married **Sarah WHITEHEAD**, daughter of Lazarus WHITEHEAD, on 24 May 1783. Sarah was born 9 Mar 1766 in North Carolina. She died in Taliafero County, GA.

Sarah Whitehead (Source: Lois Yelverton, The Battle Book, (The Paragon Press, 1930), 206.), born March 09, 1766 in North Carolina; died Bet. 1766 - 1801. She was the daughter of Lazarus Whitehead.

They had the following children:

98 M i. **Lazarus Whitehead BATTLE** was born 10 Sep 1798.

Lazarus married **Nancy CHEVERS**.

99 M ii. **Joseph John BATTLE** was born 12 Sep 1786.

married Rhoda Henrietta Whitehead January 16, 1810.

Joseph married **Rhoda Henrietta WHITEHEAD**.

+ 100 M iii. **Rev. Jesse Brown BATTLE** was born 2 Sep 1788.

101 F iv. **Sarah Whitehead BATTLE** was born 20 Feb 1790.

11th Item. I give and bequeath unto my four daughters, Sarah Carter, Serena A. Stroud, Susan F. Long and Selina C. Bunkley (jointly after the decease of their Mother) the lands and tenements whereon she now lives and the which is hereby reserved for her use during her natural life, to be equally divided amongst them in any way that they may deem most satisfactory to them and theirs and assigns forever.

Married Christopher Anthony Carter October 08, 1811.

Sarah married **Christopher CARTER**.

102 M v. **John William BATTLE** was born 1 Apr 1792 in Hancock County, GA.

Married (1) Elizabeth Atkinson; married (2) Miss Asbury; married (3) Sidney Ann Tuggle.

+ 103 F vi. **Serena A. Ragan BATTLE** was born 2 Mar 1796 and died 17 Sep 1830.

+ 104 F vii. **Susan Fawcett BATTLE** was born 1803 and died 1857.

105 F viii. **Selina Countes (Mrs. Bunkley) BATTLE**.

10th Item. I give and bequeath unto my daughter, Selina Countes Bunkley, eight negroes, to-wit: Big Lucy, and her three youngest Children namely, Phebe, Matilda, and James Cato, little Pheruba and her three children, Sara, John and Elizabeth, and their increase together with all other property I have heretofore given her, to her and her heirs and assigns forever.

106 F ix. **Elizabeth (died young) BATTLE** was born 24 Sep 1784 in Fishing Creek, Edgecombe County, NC. She died 12 Dec 1803 in Powelton, GA.

+ 107 F x. **Mary Hale BATTLE** was born 28 Jan 1794.

50. **Mary "Polly" BATTLE** "Polly" was born 12 Dec 1774. She died 8 Dec 1842 in Sparta, Hancock County, Georgia.

Mary "Polly"5 BATTLE (Jesse4, John3, William2, John1) was born 12 Dec 1774 in Nansemond County, Virginia, and died 08 Dec 1842 in SPARTA, HANCOCK Co, GA.. She married Gov. William RABUN 21 Nov 1793 in Halifax County, North Carolina, son of Matthew RABUN and Sarah WARREN. He was born 08 Apr 1771 in Halifax County, North Carolina, and died 24 Oct 1819 in POWELLTON, HANCOCK Co, GA..

Polly married **Gov. William RABUN** on 1793. William was born 8 Apr 1771 in Halifax County, North Carolina. He died 24 Oct 1819 in Powellton, Hancock County, Georgia.

William Rabun served as governor of Georgia from 1817 until his death in 1819. He was born in Halifax County, North Carolina, on April 8, 1771, to Sarah Warren and Matthew Rabun. He moved with his father to Greene County (which later became part of Hancock County) in central Georgia in 1785. The family home in Powellton is located ten miles Northeast of Sparta. In 1793 he married Mary Battle, and the couple had one son and six daughters.

Self-educated in the backwoods tradition of reading and observation, Rabun was a devout Baptist. He was elected to the Georgia House of Representatives from Hancock County in 1805 and served in the Georgia senate from 1810 until 1817.

Due to his position as President of the Senate, Rabun became the ex-officio Governor of Georgia on March 4, 1817, when Governor David B. Mitchell resigned to accept U.S. President James Madison's appointment as U.S. agent to the Creek Nation. Mitchell replaced famed Indian agent Benjamin Hawkins, who had recently died.

In November 1817 Rabun was elected by the legislature to a full term as Governor from the Democratic-Republican Party, and he pushed for both more support of free public schools and internal improvements for the navigation of the state's rivers.

During the First Seminole War (1817-18), Governor Rabun called out the State militia, under the command of General Edmund Pendleton Gaines, to respond to raids on Southern Georgia settlements. He ordered the Hopaunee and Philemmee Indian villages to be destroyed for their suspected participation in the raids on white settlers. By mistake Captain Obed Wright burned the Creek village of the Chehaws, and his men killed ten inhabitants. Andrew Jackson, a General and the future President of the United States, had promised to protect the village, and he wanted the Captain prosecuted for murder and held in leg irons at the pleasure of the President.

Rabun rejected the authority of the federal government to intervene in the affairs of a State, and especially over a State-controlled militia. He famously remarked to Jackson, "When the liberties of the people of Georgia shall have been prostrated at the feet of a military despotism, then, and not till then, will your imperious doctrine be submitted to." The Governor went on to criticize the General for his failure to protect white Georgians from the Seminoles and the Creeks. Although he created a bitter rift with Jackson, Rabun endeared himself to the Georgia people and had the full support of the State legislature.

While home in Powellton between legislative sessions, Rabun caught a fever and died unexpectedly on October 24, 1819. The President of the Senate, Mathew Talbot, assumed the Governor's office, and two months later the General Assembly created Rabun County, ceded from Cherokee territory in Northeast Georgia. Jesse Mercer, a prominent Baptist minister, delivered a sermon in memory of the late Governor at the behest of the legislature.....

WILLIAM RABUN, Georgia's 13th Governor, was born in Halifax, North Carolina, on April 8, 1771. In 1775 he moved to Georgia, where he received a rudimentary education. Rabun served in 1793 as a captain of the Greene County militia. He also served on the bench of the Inferior Court of Hancock County from 1802 to 1810, and was a one-term member of the Georgia General Assembly in 1805. He was a member of the Georgia Senate from 1810 to 1816, serving as president of the senate from 1812 to 1816. In March 1817, Governor David B. Mitchell resigned from office, and Rabun, who was president of the senate at the time, assumed the duties of Georgia's governorship. Eight months later, after finishing Governor Mitchell's term, Rabun was elected by the general assembly to serve his own term in the Governor's office. During his tenure, the penal code was amended, the construction on the state penitentiary was finished, and a license was procured for a steamboat company. Funding was provided for road and highway development and for waterway improvements and internal programs. While in office, Governor William Rabun passed away on October 25, 1819. He is buried at the Powelton Baptist Churchyard near Sparta, Georgia....

SEE.... <http://www.waymarking.com/gallery/image.aspx?f=1&guid=4d429ca3-b6f2-4935-a5a5-0b87492a8e93>

They had the following children:

- + 108 F i. **Susan F. RABUN** was born 24 Nov 1798 and died 30 Sep 1855.
- 109 M ii. **William RABUN (died a child)** was born 1 Sep 1800. He died 4 Oct 1804.
- + 110 M iii. **Gen. John William RABUN** was born 23 Aug 1807 and died 7 Aug 1866.
- + 111 F iv. **Martha Battle RABUN** was born 8 Sep 1794 and died 19 Jan 1854.

52. **Reuben Taylor BATTLE** was born 10 Sep 1784 in Edgecomb Co., North Carolina. He died 2 Dec 1847 in Powellton, Hancock County, Georgia.

Reuben Taylor Battle, born September 10, 1784 in Edgecombe County, North Carolina; married Berthia Alexander January 23, 1805.

Reuben Taylor Battle was the youngest of 13 children to Jesse Battle (Revolutionary Soldier) and Susannah Faucette Battle. Reuben was one of the founders and trustees of Powelton Academy of Hancock County, GA.... On January 23, 1805, he married Bethia Alexander of Greene County, GA. Reuben was also a Planter and a member of the Baptist Church of Powelton, Hancock Co, GA.... There he served as Deacon and Treasurer of the Missionary Society. His children included 3 daughters; Amanda Melvina Fitzallen Battle who married Eugenius A. Nisbet; Harriet Ellen Andrews Battle and Mary Lucinda Battle....Reuben's older Sister, Mary Battle, was the wife of Georgia Governor William Rabun.

SEE.... <http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GSln=battle&GSiman=1&GSbyrel=in&GSdyrel=in&GSst=12&GSctry=4&GSob=b&GRid=17609502>

Reuben married **Bertha (Berthia) ALEXANDER** on 23 Jan 1805. Bertha was born 1788. She died 1855.

They had the following children:

- + 112 F i. **Mary Lucinda BATTLE** was born 1819 and died 1890.
- + 113 F ii. **Amanda Melvina Fitzallen BATTLE** was born 2 Nov 1805 and died 17 May 1865.
- 114 F iii. **Harriet Ellen Andrews BATTLE**.

53. **Sarah NORFLEET "Sally"** was born about 1763 in Nansemond Co, later Perquimans Co, VA. She died in Greene Co, GA.

Sarah "Sallie"5 NORFLEET, born Abt. 1763 in Nansemond Co, VA.; died Aft. 1819 in Greene County, GA.

Sally married (1) **Elias HILLIARD**.

Sally also married (2) **Col. William HORN**, son of Henry HORN and Ann PURCELL. William was born 30 Mar 1738 in Nansemond Co, later Perquimans Co, VA. He died 29 Jan 1791 in Bertie Co, NC.

Col. William4 Horn (Henry3, William2, unknown1) was born March 30, 1738 in Nansemond, VA24, and died Bet. 1795 - 1818 in ?25.

He married (1) Celia Richardson August 2, 1758, daughter of Thomas Richardson and Phoebe Purcell. She was born Abt. 1740, and died December 1, 1760 in Edgecombe County, NC.

He married (2) Mary Thomas July 20, 1761 in Edgecombe County, NC26, daughter of Joseph Thomas and Mourning Pope. She was born Abt. 1741 in Nash County, NC, and died Abt. 177827.

He married (3) Sarah Granberry 1779 in Bertie County, NC. She died Abt. 1790.

He married (4) Sarah Norfleet 1789, daughter of James Norfleet and Mary Battle. She was born Abt. 1763 in Nansemond County, VA28, and died Aft. 1824 in ?Nash County, NC.

Notes for William Horn:

The following message from Phil Norfleet, 97-06-25, nicely summarizes important information regard the "Colonel".

Col. William3 Horn was born in Nansemond Co, VA 30 Mar 1738. Col. died 29 Jan 1791 in Bertie Co, NC, at 52 years of age. He married four times. He married Celia Richardson 02 Aug 1758. Celia was born abt 1740. Celia was the daughter of Thomas Richardson and Phoebe Purcell. Celia died 01 Dec 1760 in Edgecombe Co, NC, at 20 years of age. He married Mary Thomas in Edgecombe Co, NC, 20 Jul 1761. Mary was born in Nash Co, NC abt 1741. Mary died abt 1778. He married Sarah Granberry in Bertie Co, NC, 1779. Sarah died abt 1790. He married Sarah Norfleet 20 Jul 1790. Sarah was born in Nansemond Co, VA abt 1763. Sarah died aft 1824 in Nash Co, NC.

Hi Bob,

The info that I have re Colonel William Horn is presented below:

1 Colonel William Horn 1738 - Abt 1818
. +Celia Richardson - 1759
..... 2 Nathan Horn 1759 - 1760

*2nd Wife of Colonel William Horn:

. +Mary Thomas Abt 1743 - Abt 1786
..... 2 Priscilla Horn 1762 -
..... 2 Millberry Horn 1764 - 1851
..... +Joseph Phillips
..... 2 Josiah Horn 1766 - 1845
..... +Elizabeth _____ 1765 - 1840
..... 3 Henry Horn 1793 - 1866
..... +Mary Morris 1799 - 1869
..... 3 Cordell Henry Horn 1800 -1882
..... +Lucy Morris 1809 - 1884
..... 3 Josiah Horn 1806 -
..... +Elizabeth Harriett Allen

*3rd Wife of Colonel William Horn:

. +Sarah Granberry - Abt 1790

*4th Wife of Colonel William Horn:

. +Sarah "Sallie" Norfleet Abt 1763 - Aft 1824
..... 2 William Norfleet Horn Abt 1793 - Bef 1819
..... 2 David Lawrence Horn Abt 1795 - Aft 1820

It's interesting to note that one of Josiah's sons was named Cordell H. Horn and one of his grandsons was named Cordell Norfleet Horn. Cordell (Cordall) Norfleet (1777-1834) was a resident of Montgomery County TN and had been a member of the Red River Baptist Church until he was excommunicated in 1816. Do you know anything about the connection between Josiah Horn and Cordall Norfleet?

Re the 360-acre tract of land given to Col Horn and his wife Sarah Norfleet Horn by Lemuel Lawrence:

This land was later resold by David Lawrence Horn on 01 February 1820 (see Davidson County Deed Book "O," page 45). At the time his father and brother (William Norfleet Horn) were both apparently dead. Previously, on 5 April 1819, David's mother, Sarah, signed a quit-claim (see Davidson County Deed Book "N," page 428) in his favor so that he could sell the land. At the time of the sale, David Lawrence Horn was a resident of Green County GA. Today, the actual location of the land is in Cheatham County (established 1856) TN.

I have never seen hard evidence proving that Josiah was the son of Col Horn. There was an unsigned monograph in the Horn Vertical File at the Clarksville Public Library, in which the genealogist (name unknown) conjectured that Josiah was the son of Colonel William Horn by his 2nd wife.

Re Colonel Horn's death, most sources I have seen give his death as 1824, the year that his estate in Nash County NC was divided. The only thing I can state for sure is that he was dead by 1819.

Regards, Phil Norfleet

<http://familytreemaker.genealogy.com/users/h/o/r/Robert-G-Horn/BOOK-0001/0006-0007.html#CHILD19>

Edge. Co Db 5, page 519, deed date ?, recorded Nov Ct 1790, William Horn, Bertie Co to my son in law, Joseph Philips, Edge. Co for love, good will and affection, a Negro girl named Jinny, which he now has in his possession, signed Wm. Horn, wit Etheldred Philips, Exum Lewis, Jr. Abstracted 10-19-04, NCA film C.037.40007, CTC.

YES, the Philips DID go to Nashville, TN, Davidson County. The graveyard for the family is an historical monument there, it's called Sylvan Hall Graveyard.

They had the following children:

115 M i. **William Norfleet HORN** was born about 1793. He died before 1819.

116 M ii. **David Lawrence HORN**.

54. **James NORFLEET** was born 14 Sep 1767. He died 2 Sep 1846 in Robertson County, TN.

James married **Sallie LAWSON**.

They had the following children:

117 F i. **Sarah "Sallie" Williamson NORFLEET "Sallie"**.

118 F ii. **Martha Battle NORFLEET**.

119 M iii. **William B. NORFLEET**.

57. **Elizabeth HILLIARD** was born 6 Sep 1763 in Edgecombe, North Carolina. She died 4 Oct 1819 in Tennessee.

ELIZABETH HILLIARD was born on 6 Sep 1763 at Edgecombe, North Carolina. She married WILLIAM FORT, son of ELIAS FORT SR and SARAH SUGGS, on 6 Mar 1782 at North Carolina. She died on 4 Oct 1819 at Tennessee at age 56.

"The Battle Book" Chapter III, "Memoirs of the Battle Family to 1820" by Dr. Jeremiah Battle, pg 12.

"ELizabeth Hilliard married Wm. Fort of Tar River, who moved to Tennessee some years after. He was a man of some talents and popularity and acted in a public sphere both here and in Tennessee. His wife joined the Baptist Society. He had children, viz: Jeremiah, James, Jacob, Sarah, Josiah, and Mary."

Elizabeth married **William FORT**, son of Elias FORT and Sarah SUGGS, on 6 Mar 1782. William was born 1759.

Edge. Co Db 5, page 269, deed date 3 Nov 1789, recorded Feb ct 1790, Willis Fort, Edge. Co to John Fort, county aforesaid for 100 pounds, two negroes, Lucy and Simon, signed Willis Fort, wit William Fort, Frederick Fort, Samuel (). Abstracted 10-5-04, NCA film C.037.40007, CTC.

Edge. Co Db 5, page 354, deed date 6 May 1790, recorded May Ct 1790, Elias Fort, guardian of Gary Fort, orphan of Jacob Fort, decd of Edge. Co to Blake Baker, county aforesaid, lease for 3 years for 50 pounds, a tract of land on the south side of Tar river bounded by the river, Solomon & James Braswell and Joseph Forts line containing (500) acres, signed Blake Baker, guardian of Elias Fort, wit. Jas. Fort, Brittian Boyar. Abstracted 11-12-04, NCA film C.037.40007, CTC.

Edge. Co Db 5, page 519, deed date 11 Feb 1791, recorded Feb Ct 1791, Elias Fort, Edge. Co to Josiah Fort, son of said Elias Fort, same county for love good will and affection, a tract of land beginning at a corner in Hatchers Swamp from then south (15) east 160 poles to a corner pine in Elias Forts line and from there north 70 west 112 poles to a corner from there north 15 west 40 poles to Hatchers Swamp and then up the various courses f the swamp up to the first station, containing 21 acres signed Elias Fort, wit Nathaniel Bliberry, Wm. Fort. Abstracted 11-21-04, NCA film C.037.40007, CTC.

Edge. Co Db 5, page 566, deed date 7 Dec 1790, recorded Feb Ct 1791, Elias Fort, Edge. Co to William Fort, son of said Elias Fort, same county for love good will and affection a tract of land on the north side of Tar River beginning at a beech on the bank of Tar River then up the river to a white oak then by a line of marked trees south 65 west 112 poles to a white oak on the lower side of the Farwell Branch then up the branch by a line of marked trees north 5 east 98 poles to a maple on the run of the branch then still continuing up the windings of the branch south 68 east 30 poles then north 120 poles then north 25 west (80) poles to a hickory and red oak corner then by a line of marked trees to the first station, containing 100 acres, being part of the Range Neck and part of a patent granted to Jacob Pope dated 1730, signed Elias Fort, wit Jos Fort, Nathaniel Bilbery, Esther Howell, Jacob Dickinson. Abstracted 11-29-04, NCA film C.037.40007, CTC.

Edge. Co Db 6, page 232, deed date 20 Sep 1791, recorded Nov Ct 1791, William Fort, Edge. Co to William Wilkins, county aforesaid for 45 pounds, VA, a Negro man named () about 50 years old, signed Wm. Fort, wit Charles Randolph, Noah Sugg. Abstracted 12-2-04, NCA film C.037.40007, CTC.

Edge. Co Db 6, page 240, deed date 2 June 1791, recorded Nov Ct 1791, Noah Sugg, Edge. Co to William Fort, said county for 100 pounds, a Negro fellow named (Cose or Cofe), signed Noah Sugg, wit Jeremiah Hilliard, (Sugg). Abstracted 12-04-04, NCA film C.037.40007, CTC.

They had the following children:

- 120 F i. **Jacob Hilliard FORT (died a baby)** was born 13 Jan 1783 in Edgecombe Co., NC. She died 13 Sep 1785 in Edgecombe Co., NC.
- + 121 M ii. **Jeremiah Hilliard (son of Wm & Eliz. Hilliard) FORT** was born 28 Aug 1784 and died 23 Feb 1806.
- + 122 F iii. **Sarah Coleman FORT** was born 6 Sep 1786 and died 25 Apr 1843.
- 123 M iv. **James FORT** was born 18 Oct 1788 in Edgecombe Co., NC. He died 9 Jun 1819 in Tennessee.

"The Battle Book" Chapter III, "Memoirs of the Battle Family to 1820" by Dr. Jeremiah Battle, pg 12.

"James Fort married _____ by whom he has a daughter, and he married a second time to _____. He followed the mercantile business at _____ until his death."

124 M v. **William Anthony FORT** was born 21 Dec 1790 in Edgecombe Co., NC. He died 5 Jun 1817.

125 M vi. **Jacob Hilliard (2nd of the name) FORT** was born 29 Nov 1792. He died 22 Dec 1833.

"The Battle Book" Chapter III, "Memoirs of the Battle Family to 1820" by Dr. Jeremiah Battle, pg 12.

"Jacob also followed merchandise."

Jacob married **Cynthia COPELAND**.

+ 126 M vii. **Dr. Josiah W. FORT** was born 25 Jun 1795 and died 5 Sep 1858.

+ 127 F viii. **Mary Smith FORT** was born 24 Oct 1797.

58. **Piety HORN** was born 10 Dec 1767 in Edgecombe, North Carolina. She died 27 Nov 1815.

PIETY HORN married ELIAS FORT JR, son of ELIAS FORT SR and SARAH SUGGS, at Edgecombe, North Carolina. She was born at Edgecombe, North Carolina.

Piety married **Elias (Jr.) FORT**, son of Elias FORT and Sarah SUGGS, on 17 Jan 1788.

They had the following children:

128 M i. **Joel Battle FORT** was born 17 Feb 1805 in Robertson Co TN. He died 28 Aug 1867.

59. **Charity HORN** was born 29 Oct 1769 in Edgecombe, North Carolina.

Charity married **Burrell BUNN**.

They had the following children:

129 M i. **Rev. Henry BUNN** was born 18 Dec 1795 in Nash Co NC.

62. **DAVIS BATTLE** * was born 3 Jul 1775 in Edgecomb Co., North Carolina. He died² 25 Sep 1824 in Madison County, Alabama.

The Wake Forest Gazette, July 23, 2003, Volume 1, Number 11; Published in Wake Forest, N.C.
Carol Pelosi, Publisher and Editor

Citing the "atmosphere of tension and concern" felt by North Main Street neighbors of the Wake Forest College Birthplace Museum, Donald and Nancy Bates and several neighbors sent a letter this week to Wake Forest University President Thomas K. Hearn Jr., seeking his or the university's comments or intervention in the question of the birthplace's expansion.

The university is not officially connected with the museum but does support it. In recent years, the university's trustees have voted to assume all the costs of the exterior maintenance for the house built before 1820.....Dr. Calvin Jones, who sold his plantation in 1832 to the Baptist State Convention for the forerunner of Wake Forest College, purchased the 615-acre farm and house from Davis Battle. Battle's house, built by Josiah Battle in 1802-03, is nearby and is now a local historic landmark.

May 17, 1816, Star newspaper: "Lost or Mislaid, A note of hand given by Wm. Jones to me for the sum of Fifty-eight dollars, bearing date February 1813, or thereabout, and has a credit of thirty-one dollars and twenty-five cents, given at sundry times. All persons are cautioned against trading for said note, and the said Jones is forewarned against paying it to any person except myself. DAVIS BATTLE.

November 3, 1824, Augusta Chronicle and Georgia Advertiser: DIED, on the 25th September, in Madison County, Alabama, Mr. DAVIS BATTLE, formerly of North Carolina, in the 50th year of his age.
Edgecombe County Vital Records:

DAVIS married **Margaret BUNN (LAMON)**, daughter of Benjamin (Sr.) BUNN * and Mary FORT *, on 8 May 1805 in Edgecombe Co., NC. Margaret was born 12 Feb 1774 in Edgecomb Co., North Carolina. She died 22 Aug 1838.

Marriage 1 John Duncan LAMON
Children

Archibald LAMON
Duncas LAMON
Jane LAMON

Edge. Co Db C, page 389, deed date 30 Jun 1760, recorded 5 Sep 1763, Earl Granville to Dun Lamon, Edge. Co a tract of land beginning at Edward Moors corner white oak then east (360) poles to a corner pine then north 324 poles to a corner pinie in (Poter) Jollys line then along said line south (south 55 west) 269 poles to his corner white oak then north 30 poles then north 23 west 34 poles along Jollys line & Simmons Branch to Jollys & Moors corner live oak then along Moors line south 30 west 30 poles to a corner pine then south 70 west 156 poles to a corner pine in Moors line then along Moors line to the first station, containing 556 acres, signed Thos. Child, wit (??) Jones, Jas. Montford. Abstracted 6-22-04, RD copy, CTC.

Edge. Co Db C, page 390, deed date 23 Jul 1760, recorded 5 Sep 1761, Halifax, Earl Granville to Duncan Lamon, Edge. Co a tract of land beginning on the south side of Sappony Creek at a poplar in a (branch) Evens line then by said line east 40 poles to a red oak then south 466 poles to a hickory then west 296 poles to a maple in the Great (Reedy) Branch then down said branch north 40 west 80 poles to a (Seypres) in Sappony Creek then down the various courses of said creek to the first station, containing 600 acres, signed Philip Alston, W. Lucas, Jas. Montford. Abstracted 6-23-04, RD copy, CTC.

Edge. Co Db C, page 388, deed date 23 Jul 1761, recorded 5 Sep 1763 at Halifax, Earl Granville to Duncan Lamon.

DAVID BUNN: Edge. Co Db 2, page 65, deed date 17 May 1773, recorded Apr Ct 1773, David Bunn, Edge. Co to Daniel Stringer, county aforesaid for 60 pds, a tract on the south side of Tyan Cokey Swamp containing 198 acres, beginning at a white oak in said swamp at the mouth of a small branch then up said branch to a red oak then along a line of marked trees to a black oak being the (head) line then along the said line to a red oak a corner tree then to Tyan Cokey Swamp to a maple then down the various courses of said swamp to the beginning, being part of a Granville grant to John Porter, signed David Bunn, wit Dun Lamon, Burwell Barnes. Abstracted 5-23-05, NCA film C.037.40005, CTC.

REDMOND BUNN & JOSIAH BUNN: Edge. Co. Db 4, page 300, deed date 20 Oct 1785, recorded Nov Ct 1785, John Barnes, Edge. Co. to Joel Horn, Wilson Curl and Hardy Harris, of Edge. Co. and Nash Co., for 80 pounds, a tract of land containing 540 acres in Edge. Co. a few miles from Tar River on the south side beginning at a pine Wm. Bridgers corner formerly Lewis Curl corner then north 126 poles to a pine in Philip Thomas line then along said line west 164 poles to the corner a white oak then along his other line north 40 poles then west 85 poles to James Ricks line then along said line south 29 west 54 poles to his corner a red oak on Horne Creek then along his other line west 160 poles to a lightwood tree in said line the to and along Redmun BUNNS line south 272 poles to another of James Ricks line then along said line east 192 poles to William Bridgers corner a small red oak in said line then along his line north 146 poles to his other corner a small red oak then along his other line to the first station, it being a tract of land granted to John Barnes by a grant bearing date 9 Oct 1783, signed John Barnes, wit. Redmun Bunn, Josiah Bunn. Abstracted 8-16-03 from NCA film C.037.40014, CTC.

Marriage 2 Davis BATTLE b: 3 JUL 1775 in Edgecombe Co., NC

Married: 8 MAY 1805

Children

William Davis BATTLE b: 9 APR 1806

Jacob E. William BATTLE b: 15 MAY 1808

Joseph John BATTLE b: 28 OCT 1809

Josiah Davis BATTLE b: 18 SEP 1811

They had the following children:

130 M i. **William Davis BATTLE** was born 9 Apr 1806.

131 M ii. **Jacob E. BATTLE** was born 15 May 1808.

132 M iii. **Joseph John BATTLE** was born 28 Oct 1809.

+ 133 M iv. **JOSIAH DAVIS BATTLE** was born 18 Sep 1811 and died 3 Jan 1864.

63. **Josiah BATTLE** was born 1774 in Wake Forest, Edgecombe County, NC. He died 1815 in Wake Forest, Edgecombe County, NC.

June 13, 1796, North Carolina Journal: Edgcomb (sic) County, February Term, 1796: The subscribers qualified at this

court as Executors of the will of JOHN BATTLE, dec. All persons who have demands or claims of any kind or denomination whatever, against the estate of said deceased, are warned to make application for them within the time limited by law, otherwise they will be forfeited. DEMPSEY BATTLE, JOSIAH BATTLE, Executors.

Edgecombe County, North Carolina Vital Records, 1720-1880

Viewing records 11-12 of 12 matches for:

Josiah Battle

Vital information for people who lived in Edgecombe County, North Carolina between 1720 and 1880.

Name Birth Date Marriage Date Date of Death Spouse's Name Father Mother

Battle, Mary Bef 1797 Mr. Andrews Josiah Battle, Sr. Frances Fort
Crudup, Josiah Bef 1750 Nov 28, 1767 Elizabeth Battle

Battle, Davis Bef 1799 Bef 1806 Aft 1806 Jane Josiah Battle, Sr. Frances Fort
Battle, Elisha Bef 1799 Bef 1806 Aft 1806 Margaret Josiah Battle, Sr. Frances Fort
Battle, Elizabeth Aft 1799 Cullen Andrews, Sr. Josiah Battle, Sr. Frances Fort
Battle, Elizabeth Bef 1750 Nov 28, 1767 Josiah Crudup
Battle, Jesse Bef 1765 Bef 1786 Aft 1799 Susannah Josiah Battle, Sr. Frances Fort
Battle, John Jr. Bef 1760 Bef 1774 1796 Josiah Battle, Sr. Frances Fort
Battle, John Sr. Bef 1780 Bef 1796 Jan 28, 1796 Frances Fort Abigail Coleman
Battle, Josiah Jr. Bef 1799 Aft 1806 Josiah Battle, Sr. Frances Fort
Battle, Julia E. 1845 Aft 1850 Josiah Battle, Sr. Frances Fort
Battle, L.N.B. 1838 Aft 1859 Josiah Battle, Sr. Frances Fort

War of 1812 Service Records

FIRST REGIMENT - EIGHTH COMPANY - DETACHED FROM THE HERTFORD REGIMENT
JOSIAH BATTLE 3RD SERGEANT

About this database - Collection of nearly 600,000 records of soldiers who fought in the War of 1812 for the United States

Name Company Unit Rank - Induction Rank - Discharge Save This

JOSIAH BATTLE 1 REG'T (MCCOTTOR'S) NORTH CAROLINA MIL.

MARRIAGES:

Name Spouse Marriage Date

(Day, Month, Year) City County State

Jane Applewhite Josiah Battle 1798 Edgecombe NC
Elizabeth Battle Josiah Crudup 28 November 1767 Edgecombe County NC
Elizabeth Ruth Battle Josiah Crudup 28 November 1867 Wake County NC
Josiah Battle Jane Appelwhite
Josiah Battle Jane Applewhite 1798 Edgecombe NC
Josiah Battle Jane Applewhite 1798 Prob Edgecombe NC
Josiah Davis Battle Mary Eliza Mccrary
Josiah Fort Battle Louise Elizabeth Nelson 1 October 1871 Lodonia Hunt Co TX
Josiah Crudup Elizabeth Battle 28 November 1767 Edgecombe County NC
Josiah Crudup Elizabeth Ruth Battle 28 November 1867 Wake County NC

DEATHS

Josiah Battle 1815 Wake Forest NC USA
Josiah Fort Battle 30 May 1928 Dallas Dallas TX USA

Web posted by TERRY KINMAN:

Name: Josiah BATTLE
Given Name: Josiah
Surname: Battle
Sex: M
Birth: 1775 in Wake Forest, NC
Death: 1815 in Wake Forest, NC
Note: Married before 1798, probably in Edgecomb, NC

Father: John BATTLE b: 1745 in Nanesmond, VA
Mother: Frances DAVIS b: About 1749 in VA

Marriage 1 Jane APPLEWHITE b: 24 July 1773 in Southampton, VA
Children
Henry BATTLES b: 11 July 1806 in Southampton, VA

Josiah married **Jane APPLEWHITE**. Jane was born 24 Jul 1773 in Southampton Co VA. She died Feb 1853 in Wake Forest, Edgecombe County, NC.

They had the following children:

- 134 M i. **John Applewhite BATTLE** was born 16 Oct 1798 in Edgecombe Co., NC. He died 18 Feb 1874 in Wake Forest, Edgecombe County, NC.

John married **Annie Mariah CAPELL** on 25 Oct 1849. Annie was born 1819 in Northampton County, NC. She died Mar 1894 in Wake Forest, Edgecombe County, NC.

- 135 F ii. **Mary BATTLE (died a child)** was born 13 Mar 1801. She died Jan 1805.

- 136 M iii. **Henry BATTLE (died a baby)** was born 9 Apr 1803. He died 7 Sep 1804.

2 Henry BATTLE b: 11 JUL 1806 d: 1864

+ Janey NANCE b: 1802 d: 1868

3 Benjamin Franklin BATTLES b: 11 MAY 1844 d: 11 FEB 1902

+ Laura MONTGOMERY b: 21 DEC 1861 d: 28 JUL 1907

4 Benjamin Franklin BATTLESON b: 16 FEB 1894 d: 1 NOV 1965

- 137 M iv. **James BATTLE (died a baby)** was born 26 May 1804. He died 19 Dec 1804.

- + 138 M v. **Henry (2nd of the name) BATTLE** was born 11 Jul 1806 and died 1864.

- 139 F vi. **Ann Davis BATTLE** was born 20 May 1809.

Ann married **Drd. Henry Lyne MARTIN**.

- 140 M vii. **Hardy Harris BATTLE (died a child)** was born 30 Sep 1810. He died 1820 in North Carolina.

November 17, 1820: Star newspaper, NC: Communication [but location not given]: DIED: On Friday Last, HARDY HARRIS BATTLE, son of the late JOSIAH BATTLE of this county [?], aged ten years. In Powelton, Geo., on the 25th ultimo, MARTHA JANE BATTLE, infant daughter of the Rev. ELISHA BATTLE of that place, aged three years. Both of these subjects, a few weeks ago, were healthy and promising children, the delight and comfort of their parents, whose joys are now turned into mourning. The former was taken with an inflammation of the lungs, of unusual violence; and though every effort was made for his relief by his physician, the symptoms held out for more than 20 days, during the great part of which time the feelings of his friends were suspended between hopes and fears. The latter was supposed to be an inflammation of the brain, which though short, was violent and excruciating, affording but little opportunity for the exertion of medical skill, but for the time no effort was spared. She died on the 5th day after the attack. For parents to be thus bereft of a child, at this lovely age, is affecting beyond measure - But there is a source of comfort, for says our Saviour, suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not - of such is the kingdom of heaven. In viewing an infant traveling through the vale of death, how many precious thoughts present themselves. Jesus has a large family of children, united by the ties of love; he has in a particular manner manifested his love to them - and he has all the power - has the keys of death and hell. Has he not told them he would not forsake them? Has he not laid down his life for them? Says the weeping mother, how glad would I have been to have borne their pain - Jesus did carry our sins and bear our sorrows. He knows, and will

do, what is best - with this belief we may extract honey from the gall - comfort from our afflictions. The plant is safely sheltered before the storm to come."

141 M viii. **Elisha BATTLE (died a baby)** was born 5 Jul 1814. He died 22 Jul 1814.

64. **Mary BATTLE.**

John Cotten ca 1780 - went to Edgecombe
married Elizabeth Andrews she died 19 Jan 1810
she was daughter of Cullin Andrews and wife Mary Battle who was daughter of John Battle and Frances Davis. John was in Leg. 1807 (Disappears after 1824) see Battle Book pp 384-385 from Bruce Cotten's "The Cotten Family of North Carolina"

Mary married **Cullen ANDREWS.**

Married Cullen Andrews bef Nov 20 1789 prob Edgecombe Co NC - Lived on Tar River, Edgecombe Co, two miles above Little Falls

They had the following children:

142 M i. **Jesse ANDREWS.**

143 F ii. **Elizabeth ANDREWS** died 1810.

John Cotten ca 1780 - went to Edgecombe
married Elizabeth Andrews she died 19 Jan 1810
She was daughter of Cullin Andrews and wife Mary Battle who was daughter of John Battle and Frances Davis. John was in Leg. 1807 (Disappears after 1824) see Battle Book pp 384-385 from Bruce Cotten's "The Cotten Family of North Carolina"

Elizabeth married **John COTTEN.**

65. **Elisha (son of John) BATTLE** was born 5 Dec 1779.

Births (name of child, born to father; mother; date)
Battle, James Lamon Battle , Elisha Lamon , Olivia Ruffin 17 June 1825
Battle, Martha Jane Battle , Elisha Lamon , Olivia Ruffin 12 December 1815 [died 1820]
Battle, Mary Frances Battle , Elisha Lamon , Olivia Ruffin 16 October 1813
Battle, Olivia Ruffin Battle , Elisha Lamon , Olivia Ruffin 10 August 1820
Battle, Harriet Newell Battle , Elisha Lamon , Olivia Ruffin 12 November 1817
Battle, Henry Battle , Elisha Lamon , Olivia Ruffin 26 November 1811
Battle, Eliza James Battle , Elisha Lamon , Olivia Ruffin 15 October 1809
Battle, Augustus Duncan Battle , Elisha Lamon , Olivia Ruffin 6 January 1828

November 17, 1820: Star newspaper, NC: Communication [but location not given]: DIED: On Friday Last, HARDY HARRIS BATTLE, son of the late JOSIAH BATTLE of this county [?], aged ten years. In Powelton, Geo., on the 25th ultimo, MARTHA JANE BATTLE, infant daughter of the Rev. ELISHA BATTLE of that place, aged three years. Both of these subjects, a few weeks ago, were healthy and promising children, the delight and comfort of their parents, whose joys are now turned into mourning. The former was taken with an inflammation of the lungs, of unusual violence; and though every effort was made for his relief by his physician, the symptoms held out for more than 20 days, during the great part of which time the feelings of his friends were suspended between hopes and fears. The latter was supposed to be an inflammation of the brain, which though short, was violent and excruciating, affording but little opportunity for the exertion of medical skill, but for the time no effort was spared. She died on the 5th day after the attack. For parents to be thus bereft of a child, at this lovely age, is affecting beyond measure - But there is a source of comfort, for says our Saviour, suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not - of such is the kingdom of heaven. In viewing an infant traveling through the vale of death, how many precious thoughts present themselves. Jesus has a large family of children, united by the ties of love; he has in a particular manner manifested his love to them - and he has all the power - has the keys of death and hell. Has he not told them he would not forsake them? Has he not laid down his life for them? Says the weeping mother, how glad would I have been to have borne their pain - Jesus did carry our sins and bear our sorrows. He knows, and will do, what is best - with this belief we may extract honey from the gall - comfort from our afflictions. The plant is safely sheltered before the storm to come."

Elisha married **Olivia Ruffin LAMON**.

They had the following children:

- 144 F i. **Eliza James BATTLE** was born 15 Oct 1809.
- 145 M ii. **Henry BATTLE** was born 26 Nov 1811.
- 146 F iii. **Mary Frances BATTLE** was born 16 Oct 1813.
- 147 F iv. **Martha Jane BATTLE [died a child]** was born 12 Dec 1815. She died 1820 in North Carolina.
- 148 F v. **Harriet Newell BATTLE** was born 12 Nov 1817.
- 149 F vi. **Olivia Ruffin BATTLE** was born 10 Aug 1820.
- 150 M vii. **James Lamon BATTLE** was born 17 Jun 1825.
- 151 M viii. **Augustus Duncan BATTLE** was born 6 Jan 1828.

80. **Burrill BATTLE**.

Burrill married **Mary HINTON (dau. of John Hinton)**.

They had the following children:

- + 152 M i. **Joseph J. BATTLE**.

81. **Isaac BATTLE** was born 3 Jul 1775 in Edgecombe Co., NC. He died 17 May 1816 in Davidson Co., TN.

Isaac married **Lucinda Atkinson MAYO**.

They had the following children:

- + 153 M i. **Brig. Gen. Joel Allen BATTLE** was born 19 Sep 1811 and died 20 Aug 1872.
- 154 F ii. **Charity Ann Horn BATTLE** was born 28 Feb 1807 in Edgecomb Co., North Carolina. She died 10 Feb 1880 in Nashville, TN.
- Charity married **Martin CLARK**.
- 155 M iii. **William Mayo BATTLE** was born 19 Jan 1809. He died 18 Jan 1850 in Tennessee.
- William married **Sarah Jane SMITH**.
- 156 F iv. **Susan Lavinia BATTLE**.
- Susan married **Benjamin WILLIAMS**.
- No children.
- 157 F v. **Betsy (died young) BATTLE**.

82. **Col. Joel BATTLE** was born 16 May 1779 in Rocky Mount, NC. He died 25 Aug 1829 in Rocky Mount, NC.

Joel Battle (1779-1829) studied at the University of North Carolina, Chapel Hill, 1798-1800. In 1820 he built one of the first cotton mills in NC at the Falls of the Tar River. The cotton mill survived through many subsequent generations of the Battle family. Joel's son Benjamin Dossey Battle ran the mill after Joel died.

References

The Battle Book, by Herbert Bremerton Battle, 1923, Table 58, page 484.

JOEL BATTLE was born in 1779 at Edgecombe, North Carolina. He married MARY JOHNSTON, daughter of AMOS JOHNSTON and DORCAS WILLIAMS, in 1801 at Edgecombe, North Carolina. He died in Aug 1829 at Edgecombe, North Carolina.

"Col. Joel Battle, owner of the factory at the falls, a man of great wealth and undoubted piety, liberality and benevolence, a magistrate for many years, abundantly useful in church discipline, in his neighborhood and to his native state, of stern moral character, maintaining it to his dying day, to his honor and the honor of the cause of religion."

Edge. Co Db OO, page 116, deed date 4 Mar 1806, recorded Nov Ct 1816, Eli Ricks, Edge. Co to Peter Evans, Henry A. Donaldson, JOEL BATTLE and John Hogun, copartners in the firm of Evans Donaldson & Co for \$60, a tract of land

lying in Nash and Edgecombe Counties at the Great Falls of Tar River, beginning at willow oak near the bank on the south side of Tar River and immediately below the bridge then running south 24 east 5 poles to a (rock set up) then south 83 east 4 \bd poles to a white oak then south 36 \bd east 22 poles to a rock then south 32 \bd east 22 poles to a rock then south 80 east 223 poles to a rock then north 40 poles to a gum then to and with the various courses of river to the first station, containing 10 acres, signed Eli Ricks, wit.

Harry Hunter, Norfleet Curl; Eli Ricks signed receipt for \$60 received from Evans, Donaldson & CO on 4 Mar 1816. Abstracted 10-23-04, NCA film C.037.40007, CTC.

Joel married **Mary Palmer JOHNSTON "Polly"**, daughter of Amos JOHNSTON and Dorcas WILLIAMS, on 9 Apr 1801 in Edgecomb Co., North Carolina. Polly was born 1805. She died 1874.

They had the following children:

- + 158 M i. **Hon. William Horn BATTLE Superior Court Judge** was born 17 Oct 1802 and died 14 Mar 1879.
 - + 159 M ii. **Rev. Amos Johnston BATTLE** was born 11 Jan 1805 and died 24 Sep 1870.
 - 160 M iii. **Richard Henry BATTLE (never married)** was born 15 Feb 1807. He died 1882.
Never married. He was a lawyer in Raleigh, NC.
 - 161 F iv. **Catherine Anne BATTLE** was born 1 Aug 1809 in Edgecombe Co., NC. She died 25 Apr 1879 in Wake Forest, Edgecombe County, NC.
Catherine married **Dr. John Wesley LEWIS**.
 - + 162 M v. **Benjamin Dossey BATTLE** was born 25 Sep 1811 and died 18 Oct 1857.
 - 163 M vi. **Christopher Columbus BATTLE** was born 4 Mar 1814. He died 1859.
Sketches of the History of the University of North Carolina By University of North Carolina at Chapel Hill, University of North Carolina (1793-1962), Kemp Plummer Battle
Battle, Christopher Columbus, Edgecombe Co.: A. ?, 1835.
Lawyer. U. S. A., Mexican War. Born 1814, died 1859.
 - 164 M vii. **Isaac Luther BATTLE** was born 11 Aug 1816. He died 1843.
 - 165 F viii. **Susan Esther BATTLE** was born 24 Nov 1819. She died 1851.
Susan married **Dr. William Henry MCKEE**.
 - 166 F ix. **Caroline C. BATTLE (died an infant)** was born 24 Mar 1822. She died 1823.
 - + 167 F x. **Laura Caroline BATTLE** was born 5 Nov 1824 and died 4 Oct 1919.
83. **Ann BATTLE** was born 1781.

Moved to Mississippi. Ann married Daniel Ross. Ann was his 2nd. wife. Daniel Ross had previously been married to Amelia Battle, daughter of Elisha Battle and Sarah Bunn.

Ann married **Daniel ROSS**.

They had the following children:

- 168 M i. **William ROSS**.
William Ross; moved to Tennessee, married there and had several children
- + 169 M ii. **James D. ROSS** was born 1800 and died 1834.
- 170 F iii. **Elizabeth (died young) ROSS**.
- 171 F iv. **Charity ROSS**.
Charity married (1) **Kenneth HINES**.
Kennett Hines of NC; and later moved to MS.
Charity also married (2) **(Col) JOHNSTON of North Carolina**.

84. **Elizabeth Langley Smith BATTLE** was born 5 Jan 1797. She died 21 Mar 1815.

Elizabeth Langley Smith Battle (1797-1815), daughter of Jacob Battle and Mrs. Penelope (Langley) Edwards. Elizabeth was Cullen's niece. Cullen and Elizabeth had one child: Harriet Elizabeth Cullen Battle (1815-1817) who died as a small child.

Elizabeth married **Dr. Cullen BATTLE**, son of Dempsey BATTLE and Jane ANDREWS. Cullen was born 11 Mar 1785 in Edgecomb Co., North Carolina. He died 4 Jun 1879 in Eufaula, AL.

BATTLE, Cullen - b. in Edgecombe county, N. C., Mar 11, 1785; moved to Hancock county, Ga., in 1818. His early years were spent as a physician with a successful practice. He was baptized in 1827 and was for many years a deacon of that faith. Removed to Ala in 1836. His distinguished son, Dr. A. J. Battle, was at one time President of Mercer University. Dr. Cullen Battle died at Eufaula, Ala. 1879.

Cullen Battle; b. Mar 11, 1785, Edgecombe County NC; d. Jun 4, 1879, Eufala AL. Cullen was a Physician and planter. He grad. Univ. of NC, and received an M.D. from the Univ. of PA. Moved from NC to Powelton GA, then to Irwinton (now Eufala) AL, then in 1853 to Tuskegee AL, and finally back to Eufala in 1870. He was a Baptist Deacon and contributor to Baptist Churches in GA and AL. He died on Jun 4, 1879 in Eufala AL.

DR. CULLEN BATTLE. Author: J. H. Campbell

The name of Dr. Cullen Battle is entitled to a place in this record of Georgia Baptists. Though for a number of years a citizen of another State, and not a minister of the gospel, yet his long residence in Georgia, and his prominent connection with the early movements of the denomination, his liberal support of our institutions and his unabated interest in all our enterprises, identify him closely with the Baptists of this Commonwealth.

Dr. Battle was born in Edgecombe county, North Carolina, March 11th, 1785. An old family record furnishes the following information of his ancestry: About the year 1700, William Battle emigrated from England to Virginia. Like most of the English settlers in that famed old commonwealth, he was a member of the Church of England. His son Elisha, however, married and removed to Edgecombe, North Carolina, and became a Baptist. He was a man of great strength of character and piety, and exerted an extensive influence. The youngest of his six sons was Dempsey, the father of the subject of this sketch. Dempsey Battle had three sons, Cullen, Andrews and John. The two elder were educated as physicians, the youngest was killed by an accident. Cullen Battle received his medical education at the University of Pennsylvania, and was an enthusiastic disciple of the eminent physician and patriot Benjamin Hush. After several years of successful practice in his native State, he retired from the profession to prosecute his constantly increasing agricultural interests.

He was twice married: first to Miss Elizabeth, sister of his cousin, James S. Battle, who survived the marriage but twenty months; and secondly to Miss Jane Lamon, of Wake county, who has been spared to be a life-long companion.

Dr. Battle removed from North Carolina to Powelton, Hancock county, Georgia, in 1818. There he professed faith in the Saviour and was baptized in 1827 by the great and good Jesse Mercer, his wife having been baptized three years before by the same minister. In Powelton he took a deep interest in the cause of Christ, became at once an active and useful church member, leading in every good work, serving faithfully in the office of deacon, and being, in every place, an example of Christian integrity, activity, fidelity and liberality. His large means enabled him to exercise a generous hospitality, and his house was ever open to friend and stranger. When a traveling minister chanced to pass through Powelton—and the village in those days was on the highway of travel—he went directly to the-house of brother Battle, where he was sure to find a warm welcome and comfortable home. Dr. Battle was an enthusiastic friend of education. He was prominently identified with the management and control of the fine academies for which Powelton, in those early days, was famous; and Mercer

University never had a warmer or more generous friend! He stands next to Mercer himself, on the list of contributors to this noble institution. He was also ever an ardent friend and contributor to the missionary cause, the Bible cause, the Sunday-school cause, the temperance cause, and the cause of evangelizing the-slave population in our midst. Though an unshaken believer in the scriptural and moral rightfulness of the "peculiar institution," he always held it to be the duty of masters to give to ,their slaves the bread of life. His own very large family of blacks never lacked for the ministration of the word, and when no regular preacher was at .hand, he would himself proclaim, with earnestness and power, the everlasting gospel. If ever a master did the full measure of his duty as a Christian instructor to his slaves, that man was Cullen Battle. For years and years, it was his custom to gather the blacks of the community together on every Sabbath afternoon and teach them the truth as it is in Jesus. His instructions combined the soundest evangelism with the highest

lessons of morality for their daily lives and their intercourse with each other. He was never in favor of restraining them from acquiring the rudiments of education. The writer has often heard him denounce the laws and the public sentiment which forbade them to learn to read and write. Indeed, it is well known that these restrictions were forced upon the Southern people by the fanatical course pursued by the abolitionists of the North, and but for this ill-advised interference, no prohibitory statutes of this kind would ever have been found in our Codes.

Dr. Battle removed from Powelton to Eufaula, (then Irwinton,) Alabama, in the year 1836. At this time the Creek Indians had not left Alabama, and often gave much trouble to the early settlers. Dr. Battle did not escape the misfortunes incident to a home among these savages. More than once, by the sudden incursions of these treacherous foes, his property was destroyed and crops abandoned. But his characteristic energy, under heaven, triumphed over obstacles and reverses, and his affairs prospered.

Soon after reaching Eufaula, he became anxious to see a church established in that young but growing place. In company with the lamented General Reuben C. Shorter and others, a church was constituted in 1838, and by the active efforts of these brethren, under the blessing of God, it became a power in the community. Having been blessed with the ministry of Tryon, Pattison, Matthews, Henderson, McIntosh, Van Hoose, Reeves, Wharton and Kinnebrew, it has grown to be one of the largest and most influential churches in Alabama. And yet we hazard nothing in saying, that to no human instrument is more of its solid prosperity due than to deacon Cullen Battle.

In 1853 he removed to Tuskegee, Alabama, where he again became conspicuous for Christian enterprise and benevolence. He was one of the chief contributors to the East Alabama Female College, which for so many years dispensed the benefits of education to the daughters of Alabama. He aided also, to a large extent, in the erection of the beautiful and costly house of worship in that town. Here, as in Eufaula and Powelton, he seemed to feel a special responsibility for the religious culture of the blacks, and scarcely a Sunday afternoon passed by that did not find him actively engaged in teaching them the scriptures. Every good cause commended itself at once to his liberality. In the subscription books of the agencies of every branch of Christian benevolence, his name was often inscribed with amounts annexed, testifying to the largeness of his heart and the profuseness of his benefactions.

But war and desolation came on, and his old age has been saddened by the privations that have been his lot since the close of hostilities. His immense estate has been scattered to the winds, and his chief regret is that he can no longer contribute to those objects which formerly claimed not only his heart but his purse. But his deeds are not forgotten. His works of faith and labors of love have already produced harvests of blessing, and are treasured in the book of remembrance. Yet he claims no merit for these, believing that he only did what it was his duty to do, and that, after all, he is but an unprofitable servant.

Dr. Battle has just passed his eighty-ninth birthday, and, happy in the companionship of the devoted partner of his bosom, in the society of his only daughter, with whom he is now living in Eufaula, and in the hope of a blessed immortality through the merits of a crucified and risen Saviour, he is tranquilly passing the days that yet remain to him on earth, awaiting the summons to join the hosts that have already crossed the flood, in the glorious city of our God. Like a shock of corn fully ripe, he is ready to be gathered to the garner of the skies.

Dr. Battle has three children living, viz: Mary J. Shorter, (widow of that noble statesman, jurist and Christian, ex-Governor John Gill Shorter,) Rev. Archibald J. Battle, D. D., the present President of Mercer University, and Major-General Cullen A. Battle, ex-officer of the Confederate States Army. A promising son, Junius Kincaid Battle, died at the age of twenty-one, a year after his marriage.

Dr. Andrews Battle, next younger brother of the subject of our sketch, died in LaGrange, Georgia, in 1842. He was noted for his modest piety and Christian integrity—a saint-like man, beloved of all who knew him.

From: GEORGIA BAPTISTS: HISTORICAL AND BIOGRAPHICAL, BY J. H. CAMPBELL, PERRY, GEORGIA.

They had the following children:

172 F i. **Harriet Elizabeth BATTLE (died a child)** was born 1815. She died 1817.

85. **James Smith BATTLE** was born 25 Jun 1786 in Edgecombe Co NC. He died³ 18 Jul 1854 in Westrayville NC.

Makers of America Biographies of Leading Men of Thought and Action, the Men ... edited by Leonard Wilson:

James Smith Battle, the grandson of Elisha Battle, was a prominent planter. It is difficult to relate the influence this unobtrusive character exerted upon his times. He was not ambitious of political preferment, but his sagacity and intrinsic

worth made him a telling power for good in the affairs of his neighborhood. He married, first, his cousin, Tempy Battle Fort, a widow with one child, and the daughter of Jethro Battle. Of this marriage there was one son, Marmaduke, a brilliant young man, who, when he had arrived at manhood, emigrated to Mississippi, dying unmarried. James Smith Battle's second wife was Sallie Harriett, daughter of Samuel Westray, Esq., an eminent and representative citizen of Washington County. Of this marriage there were the following: First, Cornelia Viola, wife of John S. Dancy; second, William Smith Battle, who married Elizabeth Dancy; third, Turner Westray Battle, who married Lavinia B. Daniel; fourth, Mary Elizabeth, who married, first, William F. Dancy, and second, N. J. Pitman; fifth, Penelope Bradford, who married William R. Cox; sixth, Martha Ann, wife of Dr. Kemp. P. Battle, another member of the Battle clan who has contributed his quota of distinction to the name.

Encyclopedia of Virginia Biography edited by Lyon Gardiner Tyler: James Smith Battle, son of Jacob Battle, was born June 25, 1786, died July 18, 1854. He married (first) January, 1812, Mrs. Temperance Fort, daughter of Jethro Battle (Tempy Battle), and (second) December 3. 1812, Sally Harriet Westray, daughter of Samuel Westray. Children: Marmaduke; William S., married Elizabeth Dancy; Turner Westray, of whom further; Cornelia, married John S. Dancy ; Mary Eliza, married (first) William F. Dancy, (second) Dr. N. J. Pittmann ; Martha, married Kemp P. Battle ; Penelope, married W. R. Cox.

James married (1) **Temperance BATTLE (dau of Jethro)** "Tempy", daughter of Jethro BATTLE and Martha LANE (dau of Wm Lane). Tempy was born about 1786 in Edgecomb Co., North Carolina. She died 9 Sep 1814 in Edgecomb Co., North Carolina.

They had the following children:

- 173 M i. **James Marmaduke BATTLE (never married)** "Marmaduke" was born 9 Nov 1812. He died Oct 1850 and was buried in Battle Cemetery, Whitaker, Edgecome County, NC.

Marmaduke, a brilliant young man, who, when he had arrived at manhood, emigrated to Mississippi, dying unmarried.

James also married (2) **Sallie Harriett WESTRAY (dau of Samuel Westray, Esq)** on 3 Dec 1822.

They had the following children:

- + 174 M ii. **William Smith BATTLE (m. Elizabeth Dancy)** was born 4 Oct 1823.
- + 175 M iii. **Turner Westray BATTLE** was born 1827.
- + 176 F iv. **Martha Ann "Pattie" BATTLE** was born 4 Feb 1833 and died 16 Mar 1918.
- 177 F v. **Cornelia Viola BATTLE (m. John S. Dancy).**
- 178 F vi. **Mary Elizabeth BATTLE.**

Mary Elizabeth, who married, first, William F. Dancy, and second, N. J. Pitman.

Mary Eliza, married (first) William F. Dancy, (second) Dr. N. J. Pittmann

Mary married (1) **William F. DANCY.**

<http://www.sallysfamilyplace.com/Neighbors/sessomrich.htm> ...

Charlotte Sessoms ? - 1872

married in Tarborough 1813 Francis L Dancy, Esq ca 1775 - 19 June 1848
- Married in Tarborough (no date), Francis L. Dancy, Esq. to Miss Charlotte Sessoms.
(Raleigh NC Star, Dec. 31, 1813)

a. Delbi [Delha] M. Dancy ? - 1877

married 10 Nov 1836 Agesilaus S Foreman 15 Sept 1810 - 29 Jan 1840

i. Camillus L Foreman 1839 - 7 Jan 1841 aged 21 months

married 16 Oct 1860 Robert H Austin

b. William F. Dancy 11 Oct 1818 - 9 May 1860

married 7 May 1850 Martha C Moye 26 Jan 1830 - 14 Aug 1852

dau of Gen. Moye at Columbus, MS

married 14 Jan 1858 Mary Eliza Battle 11 Jan 1829 - 18 Aug 1905

dau of James S Battle at "Cool Spring" in Edgecombe Co
Mary Eliza married 2nd Dr. Newsom Jones Pittman

Mary also married (2) **(Dr.) Newsom Jones PITTMAN.**

179 F vii. **Penelope Bradford BATTLE (m. William R. Cox).**

91. **Temperance BATTLE (dau of Jethro)** "Temy" was born about 1786 in Edgecomb Co., North Carolina. She died 9 Sep 1814 in Edgecomb Co., North Carolina.

Temy married (1) **Jeremiah Hilliard (son of Wm & Eliz. Hilliard) FORT**, son of William FORT and Elizabeth HILLIARD. Jeremiah was born 28 Aug 1784 in Edgecombe Co NC. He died 23 Feb 1806 in Cumberland Co TN.

RE: A John FORT: Edge. Co Db 1, page 409, deed date 28 Sep (175?), recorded Sep Ct 1762, Speir Coffield, to Dempsey Grimes, County aforesaid for 20 pounds Va money, a tract containing (77) acres on the south side of Fishing Creek beginning at a pine standing in (Webbs Pocason) then up the (Pocason) to the center of three pines then north 10 west 72 poles () to oak in said Speirs Coffields line then down said line east 140 poles to a cypress said Coffields corner on the (Cockleshell) Branch then down said branch to a white oak John Forts corner then to the first station, being the land granted by patent to (Shad) Aug (MDCCXLI) and by him to Wm. Speir dated (4) (Feb) (MDCCXL) and by said Wm. Speir to to Speir Coffield, signed () wit. Benja. Cofield. NOTE: DEED HAS PIECES MISSING, HARD TO READ. Abstracted 7-11-04, RD copy, CTC.

They had the following children:

- + 180 M i. **Jethro Battle FORT** was born 21 Mar 1805 and died 21 Mar 1860.

Temy also married (2) **James Smith BATTLE**, son of Jacob BATTLE and Penelope LANGLEY-EDWARDS. James was born 25 Jun 1786 in Edgecombe Co NC. He died³ 18 Jul 1854 in Westrayville NC.

Makers of America Biographies of Leading Men of Thought and Action, the Men ... edited by Leonard Wilson:

James Smith Battle, the grandson of Elisha Battle, was a prominent planter. It is difficult to relate the influence this unobtrusive character exerted upon his times. He was not ambitious of political preferment, but his sagacity and intrinsic worth made him a telling power for good in the affairs of his neighborhood. He married, first, his cousin, Temy Battle Fort, a widow with one child, and the daughter of Jethro Battle. Of this marriage there was one son, Marmaduke, a brilliant young man, who, when he had arrived at manhood, emigrated to Mississippi, dying unmarried. James Smith Battle's second wife was Sallie Harriett, daughter of Samuel Westray, Esq., an eminent and representative citizen of Washington County. Of this marriage there were the following: First, Cornelia Viola, wife of John S. Dancy; second, William Smith Battle, who married Elizabeth Dancy; third, Turner Westray Battle, who married Lavinia B. Daniel; fourth, Mary Elizabeth, who married, first, William F. Dancy, and second, N. J. Pitman; fifth, Penelope Bradford, who married William R. Cox; sixth, Martha Ann, wife of Dr. Kemp. P. Battle, another member of the Battle clan who has contributed his quota of distinction to the name.

Encyclopedia of Virginia Biography edited by Lyon Gardiner Tyler: James Smith Battle, son of Jacob Battle, was born June 25, 1786, died July 18, 1854. He married (first) January, 1812, Mrs. Temperance Fort, daughter of Jethro Battle (Temy Battle), and (second) December 3. 1812, Sally Harriet Westray, daughter of Samuel Westray. Children: Marmaduke; William S., married Elizabeth Dancy; Turner Westray, of whom further; Cornelia, married John S. Dancy; Mary Eliza, married (first) William F. Dancy, (second) Dr. N. J. Pittmann; Martha, married Kemp P. Battle; Penelope, married W. R. Cox.

They had the following children:

- 181 M ii. James Marmaduke BATTLE (never married) is printed as #173.

92. **Orren Datus BATTLE** was born 22 Feb 1787 in Edgecombe County, NC. He died 21 Jan 1869 in Old Boston TX.

"Moved to Tennessee."

Orren married **Sarah Coleman FORT**, daughter of William FORT and Elizabeth HILLIARD. Sarah was born 6 Sep 1786 in Edgecombe Co., NC. She died 25 Apr 1843 in Bowie County, TX.

They had the following children:

93. **Dr. Cullen BATTLE** was born 11 Mar 1785 in Edgecomb Co., North Carolina. He died 4 Jun 1879 in Eufaula, AL.

BATTLE, Cullen - b. in Edgecombe county, N. C., Mar 11, 1785; moved to Hancock county, Ga., in 1818. His early years were spent as a physician with a successful practice. He was baptized in 1827 and was for many years a deacon of that faith. Removed to Ala in 1836. His distinguished son, Dr. A. J. Battle, was at one time President of Mercer University. Dr. Cullen Battle died at Eufaula, Ala. 1879.

Cullen Battle; b. Mar 11, 1785, Edgecombe County NC; d. Jun 4, 1879, Eufala AL. Cullen was a Physician and planter. He grad. Univ. of NC, and received an M.D. from the Univ. of PA. Moved from NC to Powelton GA, then to Irwinton (now Eufala) AL, then in 1853 to Tuskegee AL, and finally back to Eufala in 1870. He was a Baptist Deacon and contributor to Baptist Churches in GA and AL. He died on Jun 4, 1879 in Eufala AL.

DR. CULLEN BATTLE. Author: J. H. Campbell

The name of Dr. Cullen Battle is entitled to a place in this record of Georgia Baptists. Though for a number of years a citizen of another State, and not a minister of the gospel, yet his long residence in Georgia, and his prominent connection with the early movements of the denomination, his liberal support of our institutions and his unabated interest in all our enterprises, identify him closely with the Baptists of this Commonwealth.

Dr. Battle was born in Edgecombe county, North Carolina, March 11th, 1785. An old family record furnishes the following information of his ancestry: About the year 1700, William Battle emigrated from England to Virginia. Like most of the English settlers in that famed old commonwealth, he was a member of the Church of England. His son Elisha, however, married and removed to Edgecombe, North Carolina, and became a Baptist. He was a man of great strength of character and piety, and exerted an extensive influence. The youngest of his six sons was Dempsey, the father of the subject of this sketch. Dempsey Battle had three sons, Cullen, Andrews and John. The two elder were educated as physicians, the youngest was killed by an accident. Cullen Battle received his medical education at the University of Pennsylvania, and was an enthusiastic disciple of the eminent physician and patriot Benjamin Hush. After several years of successful practice in his native State, he retired from the profession to prosecute his constantly increasing agricultural interests.

He was twice married: first to Miss Elizabeth, sister of his cousin, James S. Battle, who survived the marriage but twenty months; and secondly to Miss Jane Lamon, of Wake county, who has been spared to be a life-long companion.

Dr. Battle removed from North Carolina to Powelton, Hancock county, Georgia, in 1818. There he professed faith in the Saviour and was baptized in 1827 by the great and good Jesse Mercer, his wife having been baptized three years before by the same minister. In Powelton he took a deep interest in the cause of Christ, became at once an active and useful church member, leading in every good work, serving faithfully in the office of deacon, and being, in every place, an example of Christian integrity, activity, fidelity and liberality. His large means enabled him to exercise a generous hospitality, and his house was ever open to friend and stranger. When a traveling minister chanced to pass through Powelton—and the village in those days was on the highway of travel—he went directly to the house of brother Battle, where he was sure to find a warm welcome and comfortable home. Dr. Battle was an enthusiastic friend of education. He was prominently identified with the management and control of the fine academies for which Powelton, in those early days, was famous; and Mercer

University never had a warmer or more generous friend! He stands next to Mercer himself, on the list of contributors to this noble institution. He was also ever an ardent friend and contributor to the missionary cause, the Bible cause, the Sunday-school cause, the temperance cause, and the cause of evangelizing the-slave population in our midst. Though an unshaken believer in the scriptural and moral rightfulness of the "peculiar institution," he always held it to be the duty of masters to give to their slaves the bread of life. His own very large family of blacks never lacked for the ministration of the word, and when no regular preacher was at hand, he would himself proclaim, with earnestness and power, the everlasting gospel. If ever a master did the full measure of his duty as a Christian instructor to his slaves, that man was Cullen Battle. For years and years, it was his custom to gather the blacks of the community together on every Sabbath afternoon and teach them the truth as it is in Jesus. His instructions combined the soundest evangelism with the highest lessons of morality for their daily lives and their intercourse with each other. He was never in favor of restraining them from acquiring the rudiments of education. The writer has often heard him denounce the laws and the public sentiment which forbade them to learn to read and write. Indeed, it is well known that these restrictions were forced upon the Southern people by the fanatical course pursued by the abolitionists of the North, and but for this ill-advised interference, no prohibitory statutes of this kind would ever have been found in our Codes.

Dr. Battle removed from Powelton to Eufaula, (then Irwinton,) Alabama, in the year 1836. At this time the Creek Indians had not left Alabama, and often gave much trouble to the early settlers. Dr. Battle did not escape the misfortunes incident to a home among these savages. More than once, by the sudden incursions of these treacherous foes, his property was destroyed and crops abandoned. But his characteristic energy, under heaven, triumphed over obstacles and reverses, and his affairs prospered.

Soon after reaching Eufaula, he became anxious to see a church established in that young but growing place. In company with the lamented General Reuben C. Shorter and others, a church was constituted in 1838, and by the active efforts of these brethren, under the blessing of God, it became a power in the community. Having been blessed with the ministry of Tryon, Pattison, Matthews, Henderson, McIntosh, Van Hoose, Reeves, Wharton and Kinnebrew, it has grown to be one of the largest and most influential churches in Alabama. And yet we hazard nothing in saying, that to no human instrument is more of its solid prosperity due than to deacon Cullen Battle.

In 1853 he removed to Tuskegee, Alabama, where he again became conspicuous for Christian enterprise and benevolence. He was one of the chief contributors to the East Alabama Female College, which for so many years dispensed the benefits of education to the daughters of Alabama. He aided also, to a large extent, in the erection of the beautiful and costly house of worship in that town. Here, as in Eufaula and Powelton, he seemed to feel a special responsibility for the religious culture of the blacks, and scarcely a Sunday afternoon passed by that did not find him actively engaged in teaching them the scriptures. Every good cause commended itself at once to his liberality. In the subscription books of the agencies of every branch of Christian benevolence, his name was often inscribed with amounts annexed, testifying to the largeness of his heart and the profuseness of his benefactions.

But war and desolation came on, and his old age has been saddened by the privations that have been his lot since the close of hostilities. His immense estate has been scattered to the winds, and his chief regret is that he can no longer contribute to those objects which formerly claimed not only his heart but his purse. But his deeds are not forgotten. His works of faith and labors of love have already produced harvests of blessing, and are treasured in the book of remembrance. Yet he claims no merit for these, believing that he only did what it was his duty to do, and that, after all, he is but an unprofitable servant.

Dr. Battle has just passed his eighty-ninth birthday, and, happy in the companionship of the devoted partner of his bosom, in the society of his only daughter, with whom he is now living in Eufaula, and in the hope of a blessed immortality through the merits of a crucified and risen Saviour, he is tranquilly passing the days that yet remain to him on earth, awaiting the summons to join the hosts that have already crossed the flood, in the glorious city of our God. Like a shock of corn fully ripe, he is ready to be gathered to the garner of the skies.

Dr. Battle has three children living, viz: Mary J. Shorter, (widow of that noble statesman, jurist and Christian, ex-Governor John Gill Shorter,) Rev. Archibald J. Battle, D. D., the present President of Mercer University, and Major-General Cullen A. Battle, ex-officer of the Confederate States Army. A promising son, Junius Kincaid Battle, died at the age of twenty-one, a year after his marriage.

Dr. Andrews Battle, next younger brother of the subject of our sketch, died in LaGrange, Georgia, in 1842. He was noted for his modest piety and Christian integrity—a saint-like man, beloved of all who knew him.

From: GEORGIA BAPTISTS: HISTORICAL AND BIOGRAPHICAL, BY J. H. CAMPBELL, PERRY, GEORGIA.

Cullen married (1) **Elizabeth Langley Smith BATTLE**, daughter of Jacob BATTLE and Penelope LANGLEY-EDWARDS. Elizabeth was born 5 Jan 1797. She died 21 Mar 1815.

Elizabeth Langley Smith Battle (1797-1815), daughter of Jacob Battle and Mrs. Penelope (Langley) Edwards. Elizabeth was Cullen's niece. Cullen and Elizabeth had one child: Harriet Elizabeth Cullen Battle (1815-1817) who died as a small child.

They had the following children:

183 F i. Harriet Elizabeth BATTLE (died a child) is printed as #172.

Cullen also married (2) **Jane Andrews LAMON**, daughter of John Duncan LAMON and Margaret BUNN (LAMON). Jane was born 1799. She died 1883.

m2. Jane Andrews Lamon (1799-1883) on Jul 8, 1817. She was a daughter of John Duncan Lamon and Margaret Bunn,

and distantly related to Cullen's mother. Cullen and Jane had 9 children:

They had the following children:

- + 184 M ii. **Archibald John BATTLE -Pres. Mercer University** was born 10 Sep 1826 and died Sep 1907.
 - 185 F iii. **Margaret Amanda (died an infant) BATTLE**.
 - + 186 F iv. **Mary Jane Lafayette BATTLE** was born 20 Feb 1825 and died 20 Jan 1879.
 - + 187 M v. **Brig. Gen. Cullen Andrews BATTLE C.S.A.** was born 1 Jun 1829 and died 8 Apr 1905.
 - 188 M vi. **Duncan Clinch (died an infant) BATTLE** was born 1831. He died 1831.
 - 189 M vii. **Jacob Demsey (died an infant) BATTLE** was born 1833. He died 1834.
 - 190 M viii. **Willam Rabun (died an infant) BATTLE** was born 1835. He died 1835.
 - + 191 M ix. **Junius Kincaid BATTLE** was born 1838 and died 1860.
 - 192 M x. **Richard Fuller (died an infant) BATTLE** was born 1842 in Eufaula, AL. He died 1843 in Eufaula, AL.
95. **Dr. Andrews BATTLE** was born 1793. He died 1842.

Andrews Battle (1793-1842); Physician merchant and planter in LaGrange GA. He married Caroline Matilda Duggar and had 9 children

Andrews married **Caroline Matilda DUGGAR**. Caroline was born 1803. She died 1857.

They had the following children:

- + 193 M i. **John Cullen BATTLE** was born 1834 and died 1903.

Sixth Generation

100.**Rev. Jesse Brown BATTLE** was born 2 Sep 1788 in Hancock County, GA.

3rd Item. I give and bequeath unto my son, Jesse Brown Battle, the lands and tenements whereon he now lives in Hancock County, I also give and bequeath unto him two negro men, Candy and Andrew, and a woman called big Pheuba and her five children, to-wit: Ferry, Mourning, Allen, Weston and Washington with their increase; and all other property heretofore given him by me. To him and his heirs and assigns forever.

Jesse Brown Battle was born in Hancock County, Georgia, September 3d, 1788. His father was William Lamar Battle, a good soldier in the War of Independence. His mother's maiden name was Sarah Whitehead. His paternal grandmother was Sarah Warren, of the Family of Gen. Warren, of revolutionary fame. He died December 2d, 1869, in the 82d year of his age. When the scroll on which

Heaven registers the names of the good And useful, through every age, shall be unrolled for the inspection of men and angels, high on the list, will be found the name of him whose virtues these lines are designed to commemorate. There is an ancient heathen maxim, founded alike in wisdom and propriety, which bids us "say nothing of the dead but what is good." This injunction, in the present instance, can be obeyed without a shadow of violence to truth, for Jesse Battle was a good husband, father, citizen, and more than all, a faithful minister of Jesus Christ. He was one of those men who almost seem to have been born to piety and good works, no part of his life, even before conversion, having been given to dissolute courses, such as too often characterize the young men of every generation. He professed faith in the Savior when only sixteen years of age, and was baptized by Rev. Jesse Mercer into the Powelton church, of which he was pastor, in 1804. From that period until the day of his death he was one "whose doctrine and whose life, coincident gave lucid proof that he was honest in the sacred cause." He surely deserved the high encomium paid to Barnabas, "He was a good man, full of the Holy Ghost, and of faith."

He was married to Miss Martha Rabun, oldest daughter of Governor Rabun, February 23d, 1815. She was one of the loveliest and most amiable of her sex. Religion was her guiding star. It has often been remarked of her that, with the same opportunities, she would have equaled Ann Hasseltine Judson. It can truly be said of this Christian couple that "they walked together in all the Commandments and ordinances of the Lord blameless." He brought up his children in the nurture and admonition of the Lord. No better evidence of the care and love bestowed on them do we need than that they loved him devotedly while living, and now mourn for him that he is removed. He was the father of nine

children, and except one who died in infancy, they were a baptized household. Only four sons survive him. He was a good citizen, although he did not leave his ministry to take part in politics, as so many of his contemporaries did, in the times of party excitement, in which his last days were passed; his great influence was ever thrown on the side of law and order. While rendering to God the things that are God's, he never forgot to render to Ceasar the things that are Ceasar's. He was especially a good minister. His ordination to the Baptist ministry occurred in 1818. The Presbytery was composed of no ordinary men, for among them we find the names of Revs. Jesse Mercer and B. M. Sanders. Those revered fathers on that solemn occasion, laid their hands on one whose labors would entitle him to a place with themselves in the catalogue of "the excellent of the earth," for hundreds have been saved through his instrumentality, and he exerted an influence for good in our denomination which eternity alone can fully reveal. His first pastorate was with the church at Mount Zion, Hancock County, in which county he labored the most of his life. For about twenty years he was pastor of our churches at Island Creek, Bethel, Darien, and Beulah. As a pastor he was eminently successful. Hundreds were baptized by him and built up in the faith of the Gospel. The churches under his charge grew and flourished, and were noted for zeal, purity and benevolence. He was remarkably cautious in the examination of candidates for baptism, and none were admitted without satisfactory evidence of genuis n conversion. As a preacher he was lucid, impressive and interesting. His thoughts often came too fast for utterance, which occasionally gave him the appearance being hurried.

His personal appearance was fine. About five feet eleven inches in height, and with well formed features, and a countance ever beaming with kindness, he would attract notice in any group. His advantages for education in early life were limited, but with A strong, vigorous mind and close application, he attained Sufficent proficiency to render him a good minister of Jesus Christ; for he made the Bible, "the man of his Counsel," and was a pure Gospel preacher. He taught the doctrines as laid down in Scripture, and followed no cunningly devised fables. He was emphatically a Baptist.. He died at a very advanced age, at the house of his son, John R. Battle, a planter in Sumter County, Georgia, having survived his noble wife for many years. His fellow-laborers were Revs. R. Gunn, Wm. H. Stokes, Benjamin Roberts, and Asa Duggan. With these well beloved brethren he toiled long and arduously, with eminent success. His labors on earth are ended; he had passed to his reward. As we behold his godly example, let us obey the Scripture injunction and "be followers of those, who, through faith and patience, inherit the promises." How pleasant the thought that his mantle has fallen on his grandson, Rev. Andrew J. Beck, of the Baptist Church at Milledgeville, Georgia.....

Ref: The Christian Index, HISTORY OF THE BAPTIST DENOMINATION IN GEORGIA WITH BIOGRAPHICAL COMPENDIUM, 1881, Jas. P. Harrison & Co., Atlanta, GA, pp. 27-28.

Jesse married **Martha Battle RABUN**, daughter of Gov. William RABUN and Mary "Polly" BATTLE "Polly". Martha was born 8 Sep 1794. She died 19 Jan 1854.

Rev. Jesse Brown BATTLE b. 2 Sept 1788 Hancock Co, GA d. 2 Dec 1869 m. 23 Feb 1815 Martha Battle RABUN, d/o Gov. William & Mary Battle RABUN, b. 8 Sept 1794 d. 19 Jan 1854.

Children:

- (a) William BATTLE
- (b) Mary BATTLE d. young
- (c) Sarah BATTLE
- (d) Amanda BATTLE
- (e) William BATTLE
- (f) Milton BATTLE
- (g) John BATTLE
- (h) Leander BATTLE
- (i) Dr. Henry Laurens BATTLE m/1 Oct 1848 Mary E. PIERCE d/o Thomas PIERCE d. 1849; m/2 1852 Anna CHAMBLISS. One child by first marriage and 5 by 2nd marriage.

They had the following children:

- 194 M i. **William BATTLE.**
- 195 F ii. **Mary BATTLE (died young).**
- 196 F iii. **Sarah BATTLE.**
- 197 F iv. **Amanda BATTLE.**
- 198 M v. **Milton BATTLE.**

- 199 M vi. **John R. BATTLE** [planter in Sumter Co, GA].
- 200 M vii. **Leander BATTLE**.
- 201 M viii. **Dr. Henry Lauren BATTLE**.
- 202 M ix. **William (II) BATTLE**.

103. **Serena A. Ragan BATTLE** was born 2 Mar 1796 in Georgia. She died 17 Sep 1830 in Georgia.

7th Item. I give and bequeath to my daughter, Serena Ragan Stroud, eleven negroes, to-wit: Beck, and her three children, Mariah, Levina and big Alfred and Mariah's child, whose name is not recollected, Suckey and her four children, Naney, Edmund, Frances and the youngest whose name I do not recollect, and a girl named Euphemia, they and their increase, to her and her heirs and assigns forever.

Serena married **William STROUD**.

Changed Residences: 1788, Parents moved with him to Hancock, Georgia
 Changed Residences2: 1798, Parents moved with him to Clarke County, near Athens
 Occupation: Bet. 1837 - 1843, Member of the Georgia Legislature

Marriage: November 22, 1814

Children of William Stroud and Serena Battle are:

- i. Amanda Lavinia Stroud, born November 27, 1815 in Clarke County, Georgia; died December 03, 1819.
- ii. Mary Ann Stroud, born March 21, 1817 in Clarke County, Georgia; died July 11, 1870 in Texas; married Charles Lewis Bolton November 17, 1853.
 More About Charles Bolton and Mary Stroud:
 Marriage: November 17, 1853
- iii. Sarah Battle Stroud, born September 21, 1818 in Clarke County, Georgia; died January 10, 1890 in Senoia Georgia; married Dr. Calvin Jones Fall November 21, 1839 in Clarke County, Georgia.
- iv. Martha E. Stroud, born May 10, 1820; married Peter E. Love November 21, 1839.
 Notes for Peter E. Love: member of Congress 1861; Judge Superior Court
- v. Eliza Valeria Stroud, born December 23, 1821 in Clarke County, Georgia; died January 10, 1901 in DeLand, Florida; married (1) Milton Anthony Battle; married (2) M. A. H. Stegall.
- vi. Mark Stroud, born March 21, 1823 in Clarke County, Georgia; died March 26, 1870.
- vii. Serena Catherine Constance Stroud, born February 26, 1825 in Clarke County, Georgia; died November 13, 1904 in San Anronio, Texas.
- viii. John William Stroud, born April 10, 1827 in Clarke County, Georgia; died June 05, 1876 in Clarke County, Georgia; married (1) Sarah Celestia Martin; born August 14, 1833; died October 06, 1861; married (2) Martha Jackson July 20, 1864.
- ix. Susan Jane Stroud, born December 15, 1828.

They had the following children:

- 203 i. **(nine children) STROUD**.

104. **Susan Fawcett BATTLE** was born 1803. She died 1857.

Susan married **William Henry LONG**.

They had the following children:

- + 204 M i. **Dr. James Alfred LONG** was born 1827 and died 1879.
- 205 F ii. **Susie Battle LONG (Mrs. Robertson)**.

The National Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution Volume 106
 page 122
 Mrs. Susie Battle Long Robertson.
 DAR ID Number: 105372
 Born in La Grange, Ga. Wife of Louis Pyron Robertson.
 Descendant of William Sumner Battle, as follows:
 1. Dr. James Alfred Long (1827-79) m. 1851 Sarah Curtis Griggs (1835-1902).
 2. William Henry Long (1798-1866) m. 1st 1821 Susan Fawcett Battle (1803-57).

3. William Sumner Battle m. 1783 Sally Whitehead.
William Sumner Battle (1761-1803) was a private from Georgia in the Revolution. He was born in Nansemond County, Va.; died in Hancock County, Ga. Also No. 92396.

206 F iii. (Mrs. Morgan Long Lyle) **LONG**.

The National Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution Volume 126
page 187

Mrs. Morgan Long Lyle.

DAR ID Number: 125575

Born in La Grange, Ga. Wife of A. T. Lyle.

Descendant of William Sumner Battle, as follows:

1. James Alfred Long (1827-79) m. 1851 Sarah Curtiss Griggs (1835-1902).
2. William Henry Long (1798-1866) m. 1821 Susan Fawcette Battle (1803-57).
See No. 125574.

107. **Mary Hale BATTLE** was born 28 Jan 1794.

Mary married **Herman MERCER**.

They had the following children:

207 F i. **Susan Battle MERCER**.

6th Item. I give and bequeath to my grand daughter Susan Battle Mercer, one negro woman called big Patt and all her children, to-wit: Celia, Nathan, Abner, Martha, Margaret, and a young one whose name I do not recollect, and Milcah and her two children, Osborn, Austin and Delpha, and their increase. And I confirm to her father Herman Mercer, the gifts of a fifty dollar bill, a bed and furniture, sidesaddle and bridle and four chairs heretofore given to him by me. And I hereby lend him the above named negroes, which I have given his daughter Susan Battle until she shall arrive to age, or marry, and no longer, then to her heirs and assigns forever.

108. **Susan F. RABUN** was born 24 Nov 1798 in Hancock County, Georgia. She died 30 Sep 1855 in Macon, Bibb County, Georgia.

Marriages and Obituaries From the Macon Messenger 1818-1865....Died near this city on 30th ult., of Paralysis, Susan F., wife of Wm. Shivers, Jr., and second daughter of the late Gov. Wm. Rabun, in the 57th year of her age; for the last 18 years a consistent member of the M.E. Church. (Augusta papers please copy.) was born 24 Nov 1798 in HANCOCK Co, GA., and died 30 Sep 1855 in MACON, GA.. She married William SHIVERS 20 Dec 1818 in GEORGIA.

Susan married **William SHIVERS**. William was born about 1797. He died about 1872 in Macon, Bibb County, GA.

They had the following children:

208 M i. **William Rabun SHIVERS** was born 11 Oct 1819. He died 3 Jul 1871 in Shreveport, Louisiana.

110. **Gen. John William RABUN** was born 23 Aug 1807 in Hancock County, GA. He died 7 Aug 1866 in Savannah, Chatham County, GA.

John married **Eliza Chappell QUANTOCK** on 7 Apr 1853 in Savannah, Chatham County, GA.

They had the following children:

209 M i. **John William (Jr.) RABUN** was born 29 May 1855.

+ 210 F ii. **Mollie Helen RABUN** was born 23 Apr 1863 and died 2 Mar 1910.

111. **Martha Battle RABUN** was born 8 Sep 1794. She died 19 Jan 1854.

Rev. Jesse Brown BATTLE b. 2 Sept 1788 Hancock Co, GA d. 2 Dec 1869 m. 23 Feb 1815 Martha Battle RABUN, d/o Gov. William & Mary Battle RABUN, b. 8 Sept 1794 d. 19 Jan 1854.

Children:

(a) William BATTLE

(b) Mary BATTLE d. young

- (c) Sarah BATTLE
- (d) Amanda BATTLE
- (e) William BATTLE
- (f) Milton BATTLE
- (g) John BATTLE
- (h) Leander BATTLE
- (i) Dr. Henry Laurens BATTLE m/1 Oct 1848 Mary E. PIERCE d/o Thomas PIERCE d. 1849; m/2 1852 Anna CHAMBLISS. One child by first marriage and 5 by 2nd marriage.

Martha married **Rev. Jesse Brown BATTLE**, son of William Sumner BATTLE (DAR#92396) and Sarah WHITEHEAD. Jesse was born 2 Sep 1788 in Hancock County, GA.

3rd Item. I give and bequeath unto my son, Jesse Brown Battle, the lands and tenements whereon he now lives in Hancock County, I also give and bequeath unto him two negro men, Candy and Andrew, and a woman called big Pheuba and her five children, to-wit: Ferry, Mourning, Allen, Weston and Washington with their increase; and all other property heretofore given him by me. To him and his heirs and assigns forever.

Jesse Brown Battle was born in Hancock County, Georgia, September 3d, 1788. His father was William Lamar Battle, a good soldier in the War of Independence. His mother's maiden name was Sarah Whitehead. His paternal grandmother was Sarah Warren, of the Family of Gen. Warren, of revolutionary fame. He died December 2d, 1869, in the 82d year of his age. When the scroll on which

Heaven registers the names of the good And useful, through every age, shall be unrolled for the inspection of men and angels, high on the list, will be found the name of him whose virtues these lines are designed to commemorate. There is an ancient heathen maxim, founded alike in wisdom and propriety, which bids us "say nothing of the dead but what is good." This injunction, in the present instance, can be obeyed without a shadow of violence to truth, for Jesse Battle was a good husband, father, citizen, and more than all, a faithful minister of Jesus Christ. He was one of those men who almost seem to have been born to piety and good works, no part of his life, even before conversion, having been given to dissolute courses, such as too often characterize the young men of every generation. He professed faith in the Savior when only sixteen years of age, and was baptized by Rev. Jesse Mercer into the Powelton church, of which he was pastor, in 1804. From that period until the day of his death he was one "whose doctrine and whose life, coincident gave lucid proof that he was honest in the sacred cause." He surely deserved the high encomium paid to Barnabas, "He was a good man, full of the Holy Ghost, and of faith."

He was married to Miss Martha Rabun, oldest daughter of Governor Rabun, February 23d, 1815. She was one of the loveliest and most amiable of her sex. Religion was her guiding star. It has often been remarked of her that, with the same opportunities, she would have equaled Ann Hasseltine Judson. It can truly be said of this Christian couple that "they walked together in all the Commandments and ordinances of the Lord blameless." He brought up his children in the nurture and admonition of the Lord. No better evidence of the care and love bestowed on them do we need than that they loved him devotedly while living, and now mourn for him that he is removed. He was the father of nine children, and except one who died in infancy, they were a baptized household. Only four sons survive him. He was a good citizen, although he did not leave his ministry to take part in politics, as so many of his contemporaries did, in the times of party excitement, in which his last days were passed; his great influence was ever thrown on the side of law and order. While rendering to God the things that are God's, he never forgot to render to Caesar the things that are Caesar's. He was especially a good minister. His ordination to the Baptist ministry occurred in 1818. The Presbytery was composed of no ordinary men, for among them we find the names of Revs. Jesse Mercer and B. M. Sanders. Those revered fathers on that solemn occasion, laid their hands on one whose labors would entitle him to a place with themselves in the catalogue of "the excellent of the earth," for hundreds have been saved through his instrumentality, and he exerted an influence for good in our denomination which eternity alone can fully reveal. His first pastorate was with the church at Mount Zion, Hancock County, in which county he labored the most of his life. For about twenty years he was pastor of our churches at Island Creek, Bethel, Darien, and Beulah. As a pastor he was eminently successful. Hundreds were baptized by him and built up in the faith of the Gospel. The churches under his charge grew and flourished, and were noted for zeal, purity and benevolence. He was remarkably cautious in the examination of candidates for baptism, and none were admitted without satisfactory evidence of genuine conversion. As a preacher he was lucid, impressive and interesting. His thoughts often came too fast for utterance, which occasionally gave him the appearance being hurried.

His personal appearance was fine. About five feet eleven inches in height, and with well formed features, and a countenance ever beaming with kindness, he would attract notice in any group. His advantages for education in early life were limited, but with a strong, vigorous mind and close application, he attained sufficient proficiency to render him a good minister of Jesus Christ; for he made the Bible, "the man of his Counsel," and was a pure Gospel preacher. He taught the doctrines as laid down in Scripture, and followed no cunningly devised fables. He was emphatically a Baptist..

He died at a very advanced age, at the house of his son, John R. Battle, a planter in Sumter County, Georgia, having survived his noble wife for many years. His fellow-laborers were Revs. R. Gunn, Wm. H. Stokes, Benjamin Roberts, and Asa Duggan. With these well beloved brethren he toiled long and arduously, with eminent success. His labors on earth are ended; he had passed to his reward. As we behold his godly example, let us obey the Scripture injunction and "be followers of those, who, through faith and patience, inherit the promises." How pleasant the thought that his mantle has fallen on his grandson, Rev. Andrew J. Beck, of the Baptist Church at Milledgeville, Georgia.....

Ref: The Christian Index, HISTORY OF THE BAPTIST DENOMINATION IN GEORGIA WITH BIOGRAPHICAL COMPENDIUM, 1881, Jas. P. Harrison & Co., Atlanta, GA, pp. 27-28.

They had the following children:

- 211 M i. William BATTLE is printed as #194.
- 212 F ii. Mary BATTLE (died young) is printed as #195.
- 213 F iii. Sarah BATTLE is printed as #196.
- 214 F iv. Amanda BATTLE is printed as #197.
- 215 M v. Milton BATTLE is printed as #198.
- 216 M vi. John R. BATTLE [planter in Sumter Co, GA] is printed as #199.
- 217 M vii. Leander BATTLE is printed as #200.
- 218 M viii. Dr. Henry Lauren BATTLE is printed as #201.
- 219 M ix. William (II) BATTLE is printed as #202.

112. **Mary Lucinda BATTLE** was born 1819. She died 1890.

Daughter of Reuben Taylor Battle and Bethia Alexander, She married Reverend William I. Harley of Sparta, GA. Their children included: 1. Hattie Hayes Harley b. 16 DEC 1843 Powelson GA. d. 03 OCT 1906. Graduated Limestone Female High School in 1862. 2. James Alexander Harley b. APR 1846. 5th GA Cav. CSA, graduated from Mercer University. Lawyer, Judge of Hancock Co. Court, member Ga Legislature and Solicitor General Northern Judicial Circuit 1896-1900. 3. Ella Amanda Harley b. 1848 d. 1863. 4. Mary Barnwell Harley b. 04 MAY 1851. 1868 Graduate of Judson Female College. Teacher 5. Anne Bethia Harley b. 14 SEPT 1853 Sparta, GA. Teacher of music and art Savannah, GA graduate of Hollins Institute, VA. Former Principle of music at Franklin, KY Female College and C.F. College, Pontotoc, MS. Presbyterian, never married. Died 28 Aug 1909. 6. William I. Harley, 11 b. 1856 Sparta, GA Farmer. 7. Reuben Battle Harley b. 02 Nov 1859, Lawyer, graduate of Mercer University. Admitted to the bar in Macon, GA 1884. Author of Book, "History of the Spanish-American War," Baptist. Died in 1923....

Mary Lucinda BATTLE....SEE.....DAR ID Number: 91692... was born 1819, and died 1890

SEE.... <http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GSvcard=36719&GRid=19485010>).

Mary married **Rev. William I. HARLEY**. William was born 1806. He died Dec 1870.

William graduated from Furman Theological Seminary and was the pastor of Colombia Church in Lower Three Runs. Later he moved to Sparta, Georgia as pastor of the Baptist Church.

He married MARY BATTLE. He was the son of Jackson HARLEY and Nancy HAYES. He was born 1806, and died Dec 1870 in HANCOCK Co, GA..

They had the following children:

- 220 F i. **Hattie Hayes HARLEY** was born 16 Dec 1843 in Hancock County, GA. She died 3 Oct 1906.
- + 221 M ii. **James Alexander HARLEY** was born 1 Apr 1846 and died 1916.
- 222 F iii. **Ella Amanda HARLEY** was born 1848. She died 1863.
- 223 F iv. **Mary Barnwell HARLEY** was born 4 May 1851.

1868 Graduate of Judson Female College.... Teacher

224 F v. **Ann Bethiah HARLEY (never married)** was born 14 Sep 1853. She died 28 Aug 1909.

Teacher of music and art Savannah, GA... Graduate of Hollins Institute, VA.... Former Principle of music at Franklin, KY Female College and C.F. College, Pontotoc, MS... Presbyterian, never married. Died 28 Aug 1909

The National Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution Volume 92, page 222
Miss Anne Bethiah Harley.

DAR ID Number: 91692

Born in Sparta, Ga.

Descendant of Capt. James Alexander, as follows:

1. William I. Harley (1806-70) m. Mary Lucinda Battle (1819-90).
2. Reuben Taylor Battle m. Bethiah Alexander.
3. James Alexander m. Tabitha Wooten.

James Alexander (1760-98) served as captain in Clark's brigade. He was born and died in Greene County, Ga.

+ 225 M vi. **William Isaiah HARLEY** was born 1856 and died 12 Mar 1940.

226 M vii. **Reuben Battle HARLEY** was born 2 Nov 1859. He died 1923.

Reuben Battle⁷ HARLEY (Mary Lucinda⁶ BATTLE, Reuben Taylor⁵, Jesse⁴, John³, William², John¹)

Rueben was born 02 Nov 1859 in HANCOCK Co, GA., and died 1923. He was an attorney and an author...Reuben Battle Harley b. 02 Nov 1859, Lawyer, graduate of Mercer University. Admitted to the bar in Macon, GA 1884. Author of Book, "History of the Spanish-American War,"...He was of the Baptist faith.

He married Blanche BROWN.

113. **Amanda Melvina Fitzallen BATTLE** was born 2 Nov 1805 in Hancock County, Georgia. She died 17 May 1865 in Macon, Bibb County, GA.

Born Amanda Melvina Fitzallen Battle, she was the daughter of Reuben Taylor Battle and Bethia Alexander Battle. She was also the niece of GA Governor William Rabun and Mary Battle Rabun. She attended Powelton Academy in Hancock County, GA and Moravian College, Winston-Salem, NC. She married Eugenius Aristides Nisbet on April 12, 1825. Marriage was performed by Rev. Jesse Mercer (Mercer Univesity).

The love of Eugenius and Amanda could be compared an innocent storybook romance. At the age of 14, Eugenius met and fell in love with Amanda. For the next 8 yrs, Eugenius would correspond with Amanda expressing his continual undying love for her. In 1821, at the age of 18, Eugenius graduated valedictorian of his class from Franklin College. Amanda was present for the ceremony services. Afterwards they took a short stroll to the banks of the Oconee River, where Eugenius asked her to marry him. It would be 4 additional years before they married. During these years they saw very little of each other and corresponded by letters only. Eugenius insured her their delay in marriage was to allow him to secure their financial security. Amanda grew ever impatient, but their love increased in proportion to their absence from one another. Eugenius teased her in letters with a litany of his expectations from her as his soon to be wife. However, He eventually narrowed them to 2 duties; That she love him and bake him pumpkin pies.

They had 12 children. They included:

Charles Eugene Nisbet, b. 08 Apr 1826, Madison, Morgan Co., GA, d. 16 Sep 1870, Houston Co., GA.

James Taylor Nisbet, b. 20 Feb 1828, Madison, Morgan Co., GA, d. 29 Apr 1894, Wingfield, Bibb Co., GA.

Reuben Battle Nisbet, b. 06 Feb 1830, Madison, Morgan Co., GA, d. 10 Apr 1901, Eatonton, GA.

Richard Henry Nisbet, b. 02 Mar 1832, Madison, Morgan Co., GA, d. 26 Jul 1870, Eatonton, GA.

Laura Josephine Nisbet, b. 04 Mar 1834, Madison, Morgan Co., GA, d. 25 Mar 1900, Macon, Bibb Co., GA.

Ophelia Ellen Nisbet, b. 22 Jan 1836, Madison, Morgan Co., GA, d. date unknown, New York City, NY.

Mary Frances Nisbet, b. 20 May 1838, Madison, Morgan Co., GA, d. 08 Jul 1911, Macon, Bibb Co., GA.

Ella Amanda Nisbet, b. 08 May 1840, Macon, Bibb Co., GA, d. 20 Jul 1841, Macon, Bibb Co., GA.

Frank LeConte Nisbet, b. 04 Nov 1842, Macon, Bibb Co., GA, d. 26 Jul 1879, Macon, Bibb Co., GA.

Eugenia Amanda Nisbet, b. 30 Sep 1844, Macon, Bibb Co., GA, d. 25 May 1861, Macon, Bibb Co., GA.

Lelia May Nisbet, b. 26 Feb 1846, Macon, Bibb Co., GA, d. 29 Oct 1882, Macon, Bibb Co., GA.

Corrine Alexander Nisbet, b. 21 Jul 1848, Macon, Bibb Co., GA, d. 24 Sep 1849, Macon, Bibb Co., GA.

Source: SEE.....

<http://trees.ancestry.com/pt/ViewStory.aspx?pid=-886305164&tid=3064285&oid=8b9b086b-5884-4ffe-82e2-d65128881217&pg=0,36>)

Amanda was born 02 Nov 1805 in HANCOCK Co, GA., and died 17 May 1865 in MACON, BIBB Co, GA.. She married Eugenius Aristides NISBET

Amanda married **Eugenius Aristides NISBET** in [Marriage was performed by Rev. Jesse Mercer (Mercer Univesity)]. Eugenius was born 7 Dec 1803 in Greene Co, GA. He died 18 Mar 1871 in Macon, Bibb County, GA.

Eugenius Aristides NISBET, (cousin of Mark Anthony Cooper), a Representative from Georgia; born near Union Point, Greene County, Ga., December 7, 1803; completed preparatory studies; attended the Powellton Academy, Hancock County, Ga., 1815-1817 and the University of South Carolina at Columbia 1817-1819; was graduated from the University of Georgia at Athens in 1821; was admitted to the bar by a special act of the legislature before he was twenty-one and commenced the practice of law in Madison, Morgan County, Ga., in 1824; member of the State house of representatives 1827-1830; served in the State Senate 1830-1837; moved to Macon, Ga., in 1837 and resumed the practice of law; unsuccessful Whig candidate for election in 1836 to the Twenty-fifth Congress; elected as a Whig to the Twenty-sixth and Twenty-seventh Congresses and served from March 4, 1839, until October 12, 1841, when he resigned; associate Judge of the Supreme Court of Georgia 1845-1853; member of the secession convention of Georgia in January 1861 and was the author of the ordinance of secession; unsuccessful candidate for Governor in 1861; died in Macon, Bibb County, Ga., March 18, 1871; interment in Rose Hill Cemetery.....-- Congressional Biography....) 12 Apr 1825 in POWELLTON, HANCOCK Co, GA.

He was born 07 Dec 1803 in GREEN Co, GA., and died 18 Mar 1871 in MACON, BIBB Co, GA.

They had the following children:

- 227 M i. **Charles Eugene NISBET** was born 8 Apr 1826 in Madison. Morgan County, Georgia. He died 16 Sep 1870 in Houston County, GA.
- + 228 M ii. **James Taylor NISBET** was born 20 Feb 1828 and died 29 Apr 1894.
- 229 M iii. **Reuben Battle NISBET** was born 6 Feb 1830 in Madison. Morgan County, Georgia. He died 10 Apr 1901 in Eatonton, Putnam County, Georgia.
- 230 M iv. **Richard Henry NISBET** was born 2 Mar 1832 in Madison. Morgan County, Georgia. He died 26 Jul 1870 in Eatonton, Bibb County, Georgia.
- 231 F v. **Laura Josephine NISBET** was born 4 Mar 1834 in Madison. Morgan County, Georgia. She died 25 Mar 1900 in Macon, Bibb County, Georgia.
- 232 F vi. **Ophelia Ellen NISBET** was born 22 Jan 1836 in Madison. Morgan County, Georgia. She died in New York City, NY.
- 233 F vii. **Mary Frances NISBET** was born 20 May 1838 in Madison. Morgan County, Georgia. She died 8 Jul 1911 in Macon, Bibb County, Georgia.
- 234 F viii. **Ella Amanda NISBET (died a baby - 1 Yr)** was born 8 May 1840 in Madison. Morgan County, Georgia. She died 20 Jul 1841 in Macon, Bibb County, Georgia.

- 235 M ix. **Frank LeConte NISBET** was born 4 Nov 1842 in Macon, Bibb County, Georgia. He died 26 Jul 1879 in Macon, Bibb County, Georgia.
- 236 F x. **Eugenia Amanda NISBET (died young)** was born 30 Sep 1844 in Macon, Bibb County, Georgia. She died 25 May 1861 in Macon, Bibb County, Georgia.
- 237 F xi. **Lelia May NISBET** was born 26 Feb 1846 in Macon, Bibb County, Georgia. She died 29 Oct 1882 in Macon, Bibb County, Georgia.
- 238 F xii. **Corrine Alexander NISBET (died a baby - 1 Yr)** was born 21 Jul 1848 in Macon, Bibb County, Georgia. She died 24 Sep 1849 in Macon, Bibb County, Georgia.

121. **Jeremiah Hilliard (son of Wm & Eliz. Hilliard) FORT** was born 28 Aug 1784 in Edgecombe Co NC. He died 23 Feb 1806 in Cumberland Co TN.

RE: A John FORT: Edge. Co Db 1, page 409, deed date 28 Sep (175?), recorded Sep Ct 1762, Speir Coffield, to Dempsey Grimes, County aforesaid for 20 pounds Va money, a tract containing (77) acres on the south side of Fishing Creek beginning at a pine standing in (Webbs Pocoson) then up the (Pocoson) to the center of three pines then north 10 west 72 poles () to oak in said Speirs Coffields line then down said line east 140 poles to a cypress said Coffields corner on the (Cockleshell) Branch then down said branch to a white oak John Forts corner then to the first station, being the land granted by patent to (Shad) Aug (MDCCXLI) and by him to Wm. Speir dated (4) (Feb) (MDCCXL) and by said Wm. Speir to to Speir Coffield, signed () wit. Benja. Cofield. NOTE: DEED HAS PIECES MISSING, HARD TO READ. Abstracted 7-11-04, RD copy, CTC.

Jeremiah married **Temperance BATTLE (dau of Jethro)** "Tempy", daughter of Jethro BATTLE and Martha LANE (dau of Wm Lane). Tempy was born about 1786 in Edgecomb Co., North Carolina. She died 9 Sep 1814 in Edgecomb Co., North Carolina.

They had the following children:

- + 239 M i. Jethro Battle FORT is printed as #180.

122. **Sarah Coleman FORT** was born 6 Sep 1786 in Edgecombe Co., NC. She died 25 Apr 1843 in Bowie County, TX.

Sarah married **Orren Datus BATTLE**, son of Jethro BATTLE and Martha LANE (dau of Wm Lane). Orren was born 22 Feb 1787 in Edgecombe County, NC. He died 21 Jan 1869 in Old Boston TX.

"Moved to Tennessee."

They had the following children:

- 240 M i. (eight children) BATTLE is printed as #182.

126. **Dr. Josiah W. FORT** was born 25 Jun 1795. He died 5 Sep 1858 in Myrtle Springs TX.

"The Battle Book" Chapter III, "Memoirs of the Battle Family to 1820" by Dr. Jeremiah Battle, pg 12

"Josiah Fort (the younger) is of the medical profession. He married a Ligon and has 9 children."

Josiah married **Diana Coleman LIGON**. Diana was born 1797.

They had the following children:

- 241 F i. **Susan Green FORT** was born 1824.

Susan married **Robert J. BATTLE**. Robert was born 1819.

- 242 M ii. **Joseph Marston FORT** was born 1828.

127. **Mary Smith FORT** was born 24 Oct 1797.

Mary married **Jack SMITH**.

They had the following children:

- 243 i. **(four children) SMITH³**.

133. **JOSIAH DAVIS BATTLE** "Joe" was born 18 Sep 1811 in North Carolina. He died 3 Jan 1864 in Madison Co, AL.

JOSIAH DAVIS BATTLE (Sept 18, 1811-Jan 3, 1864) lived in Madison County, Alabama and was a merchant and planter. He married Mary Elizabeth McCrary (Jan 23, 1817-1870) on Dec 20, 1837. She was the daughter of Maj. Thomas McCrary and Betsy Wright.

Alabama Marriage Collection, 1800-1969

about Josiah D Battle

Name: Josiah D Battle

Spouse: Mary E McCrary

Marriage Date: 20 Dec 1837

County: Madison

State: Alabama

Performed By Title: Minister of Gospel

Performed by Name: Juston Williams

Source information: Jordan Dodd, Liahona Research

1850 United States Federal Census - Second Regiment 33, Madison, Alabama Roll: M432_9; Page: 368; Image: 355.

Name: Josiah D Battle

Age: 38

Estimated birth year: abt 1812

Birth Place: North Carolina

Gender: Male

Josiah D. Battle, age 38, farmer, value of real estate \$12,000, born in NC

Mary, age 33, born in AL

Margaret, age 11, born in AL

Emma, age 10, AL

Jacob, age 8, AL

Mary, age 6, AL

Lucinda, age 4, AL

Eliza, age 1, AL

1860 United States CENSUS - Northwestern division - Madison County, AL - Roll: M653_15; Page: 30; Image: 31.

Josiah D. Battle, age 46, farmer, value of real estate \$16,600-personal prop. \$34,819, born in NC

Mary E. age 41, born in AL

Jacob W., age 18, student

Mary T., age 16

Davis, age 2

Joe married **MARY ELIZABETH MCCRARY** * "Eliza", daughter of Maj. THOMAS * MCCRARY and ELIZABETH (Betsy) * WRIGHT "Betsy", on 20 Dec 1837 in Madison Co, AL. Eliza was born 23 Jan 1817 in Madison Co, AL. She died 20 Dec 1870.

Eliza McCrary is mentioned in her grandfather's, Daniel Wright, will.

Alabama Marriages, 1809-1920 (Selected Counties) Record

about Mary E. McCrary

Spouse 1: Josiah D. Battle

Spouse 2: Mary E. McCrary

Marriage Date: 20 Dec 1837

Marriage Place: Madison

Performed By: Minister of Gospel.

Surety/Perf. Name: Juston Williams

OSPage: 412

- a) Jay who married Katie Robinson
- b) Tommie, who married Dr. John Hampton - his second wife.
- c) Emma, married Manoah Hampton
- d) Margaret, married Mr. Horton
- e) Mac, married Dr. Tolliver
- f) a son who died unmarried.

1870 CENSUS, Township 2 Range 1, Madison County, AL

Battle, Mary E. age 53, keeping house, \$9800/\$635
Battle, Eliza McC. age 21, at home
Battle, Josiah, age 12, at home
Powell, Columbus, age 13
Grason, Louisa, age 13
Grason, Tennessee (female) age 1

A letter written by Mary Elizabeth McCrary Battle was found in the Bible of Manoah Bostick & Cynthia Mitchell Hampton. This letter was graciously shared by Kathy Hassenpflug, the granddaughter of Brock Chilton Hampton, who now owns it (Jan 2009) Below is a rough transcription of the letter:

At Home
March 21st/ 64

My dear son,

I wrote you the fifth of Jan. and thought the letter had gone, until a few weeks since – My dear son, you know not how anxious I am to see you and would be willing to make any sacrifice to have you with me now, in my lonely situation – No doubt you have ere this, heard of the death of your dear father---- He died the third of Jan after suffering dreadfully for about three months - The disease that carried him off, was piles – he had a violent attack just before Margaret left, and recovered from that sufficiently to walk about the lot, and we went to see (____) once or twice too ----- O, my dear son, how glad I would have been , to have had all my dear children with me, in that hour of distress --- Your dear father was perfectly willing to go – talked about it with perfect composure, spoke of you all, and was anxious to see you once more -- You never saw such suffering, and such patience in your life – but it is all over with him now, he is far from the distress and turmoil of this world, and is now enjoying the presence of his blessed Saviour, and all his dear friends that went before him.

Page 2: He was one of the best men that ever lived, and a second Job in suffering and patience, I never saw anything like it. I have lost the best of husbands, and my children the best of fathers - I am getting on as well as could be expected - find friends wherever I go- The officers in Huntsville, have treated me with great respect and kindness, and I have had to call on them frequently (____) as they give me vouchers for all they take from me - Mr. and Mrs. D_____ in Huntsville now – and Mr. D__ is so kind to me whenever I go down on business, he renders me all the assistance he can, and (____) he is capable of assisting me, if any (____). He inquired particularly about you all – said when he arrived at Nashville and heard of your fathers death, he (____) going back, didn't want to come here, if he couldn't (____) your father --- All are well at your grandfathers – and getting on, as well as could be expected - (Da?) is looking remarkably well, though he has had five severe attacks since (____) heard from us - My dear son, if there is any possible chance for me to hear from you, will write, for I am so anxious to hear from you - My love to (____) hear from him whenever he can - May God spare you both to me, is my daily prayer – My dear son, life is short at most – try to meet your dear father in heaven – may we all meet him there, is my prayer. – Accept of much love from your devoted mother. M.E.B.”

They had the following children:

244 F i. **Margaret Elizabeth BATTLE** was born 2 Nov 1838. She died 3 Sep 1878.

Margaret married **Mr. Rhoda Van HORTON**.

+ 245 F ii. **EMMA JANE BATTLE** * was born 17 Aug 1840 and died 7 Jun 1882.

+ 246 M iii. **Jacob William BATTLE** was born May 1843 and died Nov 1912.

247 F iv. **Mary Thomas BATTLE** "Tommie"⁴ was born 21 Feb 1844. She died May 1884.

The Family Bible of Manoah Bostick Hampton & Cynthia Mitchell, states "John Placebo Hampton was married to Mary Thomas Battle - 3rd November 1868."

Tommie married **Dr. John Placebo HAMPTON**, son of MANOAH BOSTICK HAMPTON * and CYNTHIA MITCHELL *, on 3 Nov 1868. John was born 22 Jan 1825 in Lawrence County, AL. He died 8 Jun 1907 in Madison Co, AL.

From "The Confederate Veteran" Dr. John P. Hampton, one of the oldest and most prominent citizens of Huntsville, Alabama, fell asleep on June 8, 1907. Dr. Hampton was born in Lawrence County, AL, January 22, 1825. He graduated from LaGrange Military Academy. He moved to Monroe (now Clay) County, Miss, and while engaged in farming there, studied medicine under Dr. Clapp, graduating from the Pennsylvania Medical College in 1850.

At the outbreak of the Civil War he entered the Confederate army as a private. He organized a company of infantry and was elected its captain. This became Company F, of the 43rd Mississippi Regiment, under Col. William H. Moore. He was in all of the battles fought by that regiment up until Franklin, Tenn., November 30, 1864, where he was severely wounded, losing his right foot, and he was made a prisoner. He was kindly care for by Mrs. John McGavock, and while there, wounded and a prisoner, a lady cousin of his came, prepared to help him escape; but he refused to accept his freedom because his escape would have caused the removal of the other prisoners, many of whom were in such a critical condition that moving them would have been certain death.

From the McGavock home he was carried to Nashville (where he received many kindnesses from Father Ryan), and from there to Camp Chase, Ohio, where he was still imprisoned when the war closed. He was made major just before the battle of Franklin, but was wounded and taken prisoner before receiving his commission. He was acting as lieutenant colonel in that desperate charge between the railroad and the pike.

After the war Dr. Hampton with several others contributed several hundred dollars toward the expense of conveying and removing the Confederate dead from the battlefield to the McGavock Cemetery. In 1872 he removed with his family to Madison County, Ala., where he continued to reside until his death. He first married Miss Amanda Evans of Monroe County, Miss., who lived only a few years. His second wife was Mrs. Susan A. Burt, of Lowndes County, Miss., who died in 1856, leaving three children: John M. and William Burt Hampton and Madison County, Ala., and P.H. Hampton, now residing in Lincoln County, TN. In 1868 he married Miss Mary T. Battle (a cousin) of Madison County, Ala, who died in May 1884, leaving no children.

Dr. Hampton's grandfather, Samuel Hampton, who fought for American Independence, and Gen. Wade Hampton, of Revolutionary fame, were descendants of Sir John Hampton, from whom Hampton Roads receives its name. Dr. Hampton had in his possession several bonds of the State of North Carolina issued in 1780, which were given to his grandfather for services in the Continental army and which were never redeemed.

His was a life as full of useful deeds and active good as it was of honorable years. He was a man who in all the relations of life gave his fellow-man an example of the ideal citizen. He always promptly answered the call of duty, bravely met the responsibilities of life and faithfully discharged them. He was not only a man of convictions but courage, yet was ever considerate of the opinions of those who differed from him. He was loyal to his Church, faithful to his country, true to his friends, obliging to his neighbors, devoted and tenderly affectionate in his family, and had lived, as he died, a consistent Christian. For fifty years he was deacon in the Baptist Church, and for twenty-one years he was Moderator of the Liberty Baptist Association. Twice he represented Madison County in the Legislature. He was a zealous Mason, for years serving his lodge as Worshipful Master. He was also interested in agriculture, and was President of the old Farmers' Club of Madison County, and under his wise leadership his county for many ears won the first prize in the State fairs.

The last seventeen years of his life were devoted almost exclusively to the service of his Church and the people of his county and State. He was intensely interested in the cause of education, and accomplished much in that line. He was a devoted Confed3erate and a member of the Egbert Jones Camp at Huntsville, and a faithful friend and subscriber to the Confederate Veteran from its infancy. B.W.H.

Email communication with Clyde Wikle, descendant of John Placibo Hampton, who furnished the picture. Nov, 2003: Clyde currently lives in Auburn.

Virginia: I'm descended from Manoah B. Hampton and Cynthia Mitchell through their son John Placibo Hampton. Manoah and Cynthia are my gggg-grandparents. In my notes, I have three other children by M.B. & C.M: 1) Susan E. 2) Matilda B. 3) Manoah Bostick (II) - I gleaned this information from census records.

Something I'm interested in is the relationship between the spouses of J.P. and M.B.(II). John P. married three times - Amanda Sarah Evans, Susan Ann Burt & Mary Tommie Battle. I'm descended through Susan Burt. Do you know if/how Tommie and Emma Jane Battle are related?

My parents still live on the farm in Madison County, AL where Dr. John P. and Tommie resided. I believe the farm originally belonged to Tommie before she married J.P. I don't have much detailed information about Manoah (I) or his other descendents but am willing to share what I do have. Clyde

Dear Ginga: Attached is a scanned picture of Dr. John P. Hampton standing in front of his Meridianville home. Seated on the horse is his grandson, also John Placibo Hampton - my great-grandfather. Then from left to right, front row: Harriet Cecil (Bayou) Hampton, Mary Rebecca (Maibec) Hampton; back row: Elise (DeeDee) Hampton, unknown, unknown, & Burtie Wyche Hampton. The children that I can identify are all Dr. John P.'s grandchildren through his son John Manoah. I can't identify the two young ladies in the middle. Guessing at the age of the children, the photo dates from 1894 or 1895.

My dad looks exactly like Dr. John P. A few years back when my dad grew a beard, you would think that you were looking at Dr. John P. himself.

I started researching my family tree for a school project when I was twelve years old (I'm 37 now). Much of my information comes from that time, when my great-grandmother Lottie Lee Cummins Hampton (Mrs. John P. Hampton) was still alive. Most of my detailed information about the Hamptons only goes back through Dr. John P. Back from there, most of my entries come from the readily available information that I have found on the Internet. Needless to say, in the beginning I didn't do a very good job of documenting my sources but have worked hard to improve.

I'm very interested in Manoah Bostick and his descendents. I have a lot of questions to ask but I won't bombard you all at once. I'll be happy to share what information I have. I'll send you some more pictures and the Confederate Veteran article after Thanksgiving. Thanks for all the help.

Hope you have a happy Thanksgiving. Clyde

Email from Clyde Wikle: November, 2003

"Ginga,

I can remember a Mrs. McCrary whom I used to attend church with. This was at Meridianville Cumberland Presbyterian Church during the 70's and 80's. The McCrary's were an old family from the area. Mrs. McCrary was a friend of my grandmother and great-grandmother. My grandmother (Margaret Kyle Hampton Wikle) was the last Hampton in my direct line. She died just last year and was an only child. She was 87 years old, only a couple of weeks short of 88.

I have in my notes that Dr. John P. married Tommie Battle on Nov 3. 1868 in MS and that she died in May 1884. Dr. John P. died on June 8 1907. Dr. John P. was born in Lawrence County, AL on Jan 22, 1825. He lived around Monroe County, MS for quite a while before moving to Meridianville, AL in 1872.

My dad happened upon the grave site of Tommie Battle 10 or 15 years ago somewhere in the New Market, AL area. I've asked my dad to take me there sometime so I can take some photographs but we never seem to find the time to go. I've lived in Auburn, AL for the last 17 years and the trips home are always too short.

Regards, Clyde"

email found on web; unable to contact directly by email posted (tried Nov 2003)

Tom LaMunyon Wed Sep 10 19:17:03 1997

I am looking for information of the descendants of Manoah Bostick HAMPTON who died in Lawrence County in 1858, and whose son, John Plassibo HAMPTON died in Madison County [CA. 1907] and whose descendants resided in Madison County including the descendants of John M. and William Burt HAMPTON. I am a desc. of Manoah's brother James, through gr.grandson Franklin Wade HAMPTON who married and raised children in Madison County.
lamunyon@lightspeed.net

917. Marie Rebecca "Mollie" OTEY was born about 1854/55 in Madison County, AL. She was married to John Manoah HAMPTON about 1881 in Madison County, AL. John Manoah HAMPTON was born about 1857. Marie Rebecca "Mollie" OTEY and John Manoah HAMPTON had the following children:

+1163 i. Burtie Wyche HAMPTON.

LEE CO., MS BIRTH INFORMATION: RESIDENTS OF THIS COUNTY IN 1917-18
AND PERSONS WITH LINKS TO THIS COUNTY - Military Registration:

Stephens, Manoah Hampton (Mawoah) 23 Apr 1880 (relationship unknown as of Nov 2003)

SOURCE/DOCUMENT:

Descendents of Dr. John P. Hampton, son of Manoah Bostick Hampton and Cynthia Mitchell
Compiled 10 December 2003 by Clyde Wickle

Notes:
2nd generation

- 1) No surviving children from Amanda Sarah Evans. Tradition has it that she died either during childbirth or shortly thereafter. The child did not survive either.
- 2) No children through Mary Thomas Battle either. May have died during childbirth as well.
- 3) There may have been 2 children by Susan Ann Burt who did not survive. They are listed below but I haven't been able to confirm. (Carrie Hampton and Mitchell Hampton)
- 4) Plassie Houston Hampton moved to Lincoln County, TN but I know little else about his descendants
- 5) Source for William Burt Hampton's descendants is James E. Hampton (1929)
- 6) John Manoah Hampton's dependency chart is complete through the 4th generation in this list, beyond that it is not.

248 F v. **Lucinda Battle (died a child) BATTLE** was born 20 Aug 1846. She died 18 Oct 1850.

249 F vi. **Elizabeth McCrary BATTLE** "Mac" was born about 1849.

Mac married **Dr. TOLLIVER**.

250 M vii. **Cullen Wright (died an infant) BATTLE** was born 23 Jul 1854. He died 23 Aug 1854.

Note from Dr. Justin Glenn states: "Died from effects of morphia given by malicious house girl."

251 M viii. **Josiah Davis II BATTLE** "Davis" was born 10 Apr 1858. He died 30 Apr 1882 in Huntsville, AL and was buried 1 May 1882.

A copy of the Western Union Telegraph Co telegram dated Huntsville, Ala, April 30, 1882, to M.B. Hampton, states: "DAVIS BATTLE DIED THIS MORNING, bury him ten o'clock tomorrow. J.P. HAMPTON. 10pd." [This telegram shared by Kathy Hassenpflug, who has family documents contained in the Family Bible of Manoah B. Hampton & Cynthia Mitchell

138. **Henry (2nd of the name) BATTLE** was born 11 Jul 1806. He died 1864 in Petersburg IN.

Henry married **Jane (Janey) NANCE** on 18 Dec 1822 in Southampton Co VA. Jane was born 1802. She died 1868 in Petersburg, IN.

[d/o Thomas Nance b. abt 1770 prob Southampton Co VA, and Polly __. Thomas prob s/o Thomas Nance b. Sep 22 1723, Bristol Parish in Dinwiddle Co VA, Richmond VA, or Prince George Co VA. Thomas s/o John Nance. There was a John Nance whose Will dates Jun 9 1716 and was recorded on Nov 13 1716 in Prince George Co, his wife was Sarah, possible d/o William Rookings]

Thanks to Helen Battleson for these notes.

They had the following children:

252 F i. **Virginia Ann BATTLE** was born 1830. She died 1905.

Virginia married **Talbot Perry BENEDICT**.

253 M ii. **John H. BATTLE** was born 1831.

John married **Mary Jane MILLER** on 5 Jan 1853.

254 M iii. **William T. BATTLE** was born 1833. He died 1911 and was buried in Walnut Hills Cemetery, Washington Twp, Pike Co, IN.

William married **Elila MILLER** on 24 Mar 1853.

255 M iv. **Jesse T. BATTLE** was born Mar 1836. He died 1909 and was buried in Walnut Hills Cemetery, Washington Twp, Pike Co, IN.

m. Sally Miller Wyatt

m. Nancy L Willis Aug 16 1865 Pike Co IN

m. Sarah Catt Jul 24 1881 Pike Co IN

256 M v. **Alexander BATTLE** was born 1839. He died 16 Jul 1866 and was buried in Indian Mound Cemetery, Washington Twp, Pike Co, IN.

Alexander married **Lucinda MILLER** on 16 Jul 1866.

257 F vi. **Mary Evaline BATTLE** was born 2 Feb 1841. She died 31 Aug 1917.

Mary married **Allen H. BENTON (BRENTON)** on 12 Nov 1857 in Pike County, IN.

+ 258 M vii. **Benjamin Franklin BATTLE** was born 11 May 1844 and died 11 Feb 1902.

152. **Joseph J. BATTLE**.

1850 CENSUS, La Grange township, Lafayette County, AR

Joseph J. Battle, age 38, farmer, \$3500, NC

Nancy, age 28, NC

Burrell B., age 12, Miss

Napoleon [U/C?], age 9, Miss

Sydney B., age 3 (male), Miss

Mary J., age 5, Ark

Hinton W., age 3, Ark

Joseph married **Nancy STRICKLIN (dau of Bolin Stricklin, a planter)**. Nancy was born in [native of North Carolina].

They had the following children:

259 M i. **(Judge) Burrill Bunn BATTLE**⁵ was born 24 Jul 1838 in Hinds County, Mississippi. He died [after 1909].

The National Cyclopaedia of American Biography:

BURRILL BUNN BATTLE, jurist, was born in Hinds county, Miss., July 24, 1838, the second child of Joseph and Nancy (Stricklin) Battle. His father, Joseph J. Battle, was born in Wake

county, N. C., where he resided until manhood, and his grandfather, Burrill Battle, was a lineal descendant of Elisha Battle, a founder of the Battle family in America, who in 1743 removed into Edgecombe county, N. C., from Virginia. The mother of Burrill Bunn Battle, also a native of North Carolina, was a daughter of Bolin Stricklin, a planter. The son emigrated with his parents to Lafayette county, Ark., in 1844. Here he attended the common schools of the neighborhood until 1852, when he entered Arkansas College, Fayetteville, where he was graduated in 1856. He entered the law department of the Cumberland University at Lebanon, Tenn., in 1857, graduating in 1858. In the same year he was licensed to practice law by the judges of the supreme court of Tennessee, and in the fall of 1859 by Len B. Green, judge of the sixth judicial circuit of Arkansas. He at once began the practice of his profession at Lewisville, the county seat of Lafayette county, where he remained until the outbreak of the civil war. In 1861 he enlisted in the artillery service of the Confederate states, in a battery which for two years formed a part of the division commanded by Gen. Frank Cheatham, and afterward for the remainder of the war in a battery attached to the division commanded by Gen. Patrick Cleburne. He remained a private during the entire war, and never lost a day from his gun on the field of battle, except in the engagement in front of Nashville, which occurred while he was on detached service. He participated in the battles of Shiloh, Perryville, Murfreesboro', Chickamauga, Missionary Ridge, and with the one exception mentioned all the other battles fought by the Army of the Tennessee, until Gen. Hood was removed from its command. At the close of the war he returned to his home at Lewisville, Ark., where he continued to practice law until 1869, when he removed to Washington, Hempstead co., in the same state. In 1871 he was elected a Democratic representative in the general assembly of the state. On Nov. 29, 1871, Mr. Battle was married to Mrs. Josephine Witherspoon, daughter of John S. Cannon, a prominent citizen of southwest Arkansas. In 1879 Mr. Battle settled in Little Rock, the state capital, where he engaged in the practice of his profession continuously until 1885, when he was elected to fill a vacancy upon the supreme bench of the state, occasioned by the death of Associate Justice John It. Eakins. In 1886 Mr. Battle was re-elected to the same position for the full term of eight years, by the largest vote cast for any candidate in that election. His standing as a lawyer, and character as a man, were such that he not only received the unanimous nomination of the Democratic party, to which he always adhered, but the endorsement of the "Agricultural Wheel," an organization of farmers then figuring extensively in state politics, a compliment which was accorded to but one other Democratic candidate. In September, 1894, he was re-elected without opposition associate justice of the supreme court of Arkansas for another term of eight years. Giving careful and close attention to the study of law; always cautious in forming and giving opinions; and with a well-balanced and discerning mind, stored with general knowledge. Judge Battle was peculiarly adapted to the honorable position to which he was called. He is a member of the Missionary Baptist Church.

1880 Census, Little Rock, Arkansas
 B. Battle, age 41, lawyer, NC/NC/NC
 Josephine, age 38 wife, AK/TN/AK

October 15, 1909: Jonesboro Evening Sun, reported that T.D. Crawford, for a number of years reporter of the Arkansas Supreme Court, stated that he had decided to seek the nomination for Associate Justice of the Supreme Court to Succeed Justice B. B. BATTLE, "who lately announced his intention of retiring at the close of his present term."

Burrill married **Josephine CANNON-WITHERSPOON** on 29 Nov 1871.

- + 260 M ii. **Napoleon BATTLE.**
- 261 M iii. **Sydney B. BATTLE.**
- 262 F iv. **Mary J. BATTLE.**
- 263 M v. **Hinton W. BATTLE.**

153. **Brig. Gen. Joel Allen BATTLE** was born 19 Sep 1811. He died 20 Aug 1872 in Nashville, Davidson Co., TN.

Will of Ricks, Isaac - 1828, date of will 27 May 1825, date proved Aug Ct. 1828, I, Isaac Ricks of the County of Edgecombe and state of North Carolina - exe. son Willie Ricks and friend Joel BATTLE; signed Isaac Ricks, wit. John J. Bunn, Eaton Gay, Jemy G. Barnes. NC State Archives Edge. Co. Wills, CR.037.801.25.

From the Nashville Union, August 21: **DEATH OF GENERAL BATTLE.** However painful to his numerous friends may be the intelligence that General Joel A. Battle is dead, yet the melancholy announcement will create no surprise here in the vicinity of his home. For several weeks past it has been known that general Battle was in a very critical condition, and for some days it has been known that his physicians and the friends mostly with him had given up all hopes of his ultimate recovery. As briefly announced in yesterday's paper, General Battle died at 12 1/s o'clock Monday night. He was in the 61st year of his age, and a native of this county, by the people of which he was well known and highly esteemed. Before the late war, General Battle had occupied several positions of trust, always giving satisfaction by the fidelity and prudence of his official conduct. In 1835 he was elected Brigadier General of the State militia, and in 1851-'52 represented Davidson County in the Legislature, having, with Hon. Russell Houston, been chosen Representative for that session of the General Assembly. Earnest devotion to the public interests, unwavering attachment to his friends, and constant adherence to the principle of right and justice, were distinguishing traits in his character, exhibited alike in quite and troublous times - in peace and war - as citizen and soldier. He was a soldier in the late war, serving first as a Colonel of the Twentieth Tennessee Regiment and subsequently in command of a brigade. He was captured in the fiercest of the memorable struggle at Shiloh, and remained for some months in a Northern prison before being exchanged. Then returning to the South in feeble health, he was appointed Governor Harris' State Treasurer of Tennessee. After the war was over, General Battle returned to Nashville to seek in some way to better his then depleted financial condition. Soon after his return he took charge, as proprietor, of the City Hotel, and under his prudent and popular management the house rapidly gained public favor. He was subsequently induced to take charge of the Stacey House on Church Street, and its name was changed to the Battle House. In this proprietorship, as in that of the City Hotel, he was successful even beyond the most sanguine expectations. He possessed in a remarkable degree the qualities necessary to constitute a popular and successful landlord. Early after the commencement of that present administration of the State Government, Governor Brown conferred upon General Battle the appointment of Superintendent of the State Prison, which position he occupied until the time of his death.

Joel married (1) **Sarah SEARCY**.

Joel also married (2) **Adeline Saunders MOSELEY**. Adeline was born 1814. She died 1883.

They had the following children:

+ 264 M i. **Frank BATTLE** was born 1841 and died 1917.

158. **Hon. William Horn BATTLE Superior Court Judge** was born 17 Oct 1802 in Edgecomb Co., North Carolina. He died 14 Mar 1879 in Raleigh, Wake County, NC.

"The Battle Book," "William Horn Battle was the son of Joel Battle, a substantial planter of Edgecombe County who had built at the Falls of Tar River one of the first cotton factories of the state. Graduating at the University of North Carolina in 1820, he read law under Judge Leonard Henderson at Williamsborough and began practice at the little town of Louisburg, the county seat of Franklin County. To eke out a painful income he invested in a small farm near Louisburg, going thence for his cases to Louisburg and the neighboring county towns. He had a long struggle but persistence won out and he became one of the most highly respected men in the state. He was a man of great force of character but his long absences from home consequent on the duties of his profession left to his wife to be the strongest formative influence in the life of their children."

Biographical Note

William Horn Battle (1802-1879) lived near Louisburg, N.C., until late 1839, when he moved to Raleigh. In 1843, he moved to Chapel Hill and remained there until the closing of the University of North Carolina in 1868, when he went to Raleigh to live with his sons. Battle served as a Superior Court judge in 1840 and as a Supreme Court judge, 1852-1865. He was a Whig in politics and represented Franklin County in the House of Commons, 1833-1834. Battle was a professor of law at the University of North Carolina. The connection of the Law School with the University was nominal at the time, but Battle, as a prominent trustee, father of several University students, and close friend of University President David L. Swain, was quite active in University affairs.

Battle married Lucy Martin Plummer, daughter of a prominent family in Warren County, N.C.

WILLIAM HORN BATTLE was born in 1802 at of, Edgecombe, North Carolina. He married **LUCY MARTIN PLUMMER**, daughter of **KEMP PLUMMER SR** and **SUSAN MARTIN**, before 1837 at North Carolina. He died in 1879.

Inventory of the Battle Family Papers, 1765-1955
Collection Number 3223

Manuscripts Department, Library of the University of North Carolina at Chapel Hill

Contact Information:

Manuscripts Department

CB#3926, Wilson Library

University of North Carolina at Chapel Hill

Chapel Hill, NC 27514-8890

Phone: 919/962-1345

Fax: 919/962-3594

Email: mss@email.unc.edu

URL: <http://www.lib.unc.edu/mss/>

Items: About 10,000

Linear Feet: 17.5

Abstract

Prominent members of the Battle family of North Carolina included William Horn Battle (1802-1879) of Louisburg, Raleigh, and Chapel Hill, lawyer, legislator, judge of the North Carolina superior and supreme courts, and trustee and professor of law at the University of North Carolina; his son, Kemp Plummer Battle (1831-1919) of Chapel Hill and Raleigh, lawyer, president of the Chatham Railroad, who was active in state affairs during the Civil War, served as state treasurer and as University of North Carolina president, 1876-1891, and professor of history, 1891-1907; and Kemp Plummer Battle's son, William James Battle (1870-1955), University of North Carolina and Harvard student, professor of classics, dean, and acting president, 1893-1917, and professor of classics, 1920-1955, at the University of Texas, and professor of classics, 1917-1920, at the University of Cincinnati. Papers give detailed coverage of the life of William Horn Battle and his family and many aspects of North Carolina history, including life on the Confederate homefront and social conditions during Reconstruction. There are also materials relating to the Episcopal Church, in which the Battles were active lay members, and some slave bills of sale and Chatham County Railroad items. Papers of Kemp Plummer Battle relate to his interest in the early history of North Carolina and of the University of North Carolina. Papers of William James Battle document family and personal affairs. They are especially rich in Battle family history, but do not include many items relating to his professional career. Volumes are chiefly student notes and personal accounts kept by William James Battle, 1885-1909. The addition of April 2005 contains correspondence and other papers of Battle family members, mostly Kemp Plummer Battle (1831-1919), but also his wife and children. Professional papers of Kemp Plummer Battle include his notes from the secret sessions of the North Carolina convention of 1861, notes and drafts of articles and speeches by Kemp Plummer Battle, clippings of articles by or about Kemp Plummer Battle, and a few other items. Many letters are from Cornelia Phillips Spencer (1825-1908), whose brother Charles Phillips married Kemp Plummer Battle's aunt, Laura Caroline Battle.

Acquisitions Information

Received from the descendants of Kemp Plummer Battle and the estate of William James Battle through Kemp Davis Battle of Rocky Mount, N.C., in May and October 1956, with additions from Mrs. Andrew H. Patterson and Mary Patterson Fisher in August 1955; Kemp D. Battle in December 1960; Baily Webb of Durham, N.C., in August 1990; Edward H. Smythe of Saugerties, N.Y., in August 1991; transfers from other collections in the Southern Historical Collections; and addition from John M. Mebane, Jr., of Rocky Mount, N.C., in April 2005 (Acc. 100061).

Processing Information

Processed by: Suzanne Ruffing, February 1996

Encoded by: Peter Hymas, October 2004

This collection was processed with support from the Randleigh Foundation Trust.

Funding from the State Library of North Carolina supported the encoding of this finding aid.

Revisions: Finding aid updated in August 2005 by Linda Sellars.

The Addition of April 2005 is arranged in the same way as, but has not been incorporated into, the original deposit of materials. In the addition, Series 5 has been added to hold professional papers of Kemp Plummer Battle

Correspondence and other papers offering detailed documentation of the life of William Horn Battle and his family. Letters of his wife and family when Battle was away on the judicial circuit give a full account of events in Chapel Hill, N.C., as well as details of home life. Battle's letters, written as he traveled around North Carolina, describe a wide spectrum of people and events. When he served on the North Carolina Supreme Court, he traveled primarily to Raleigh and Morganton, where a western session of the Court was held. During these years, Battle was also professor of law at the University of North Carolina. Beginning in 1843, there is a great deal of material on the University scattered through the papers.

After Battle's marriage to Lucy Martin Plummer, there are many references in the papers to the activities of her brothers and sisters, as well as to those of the many Battle family relatives. As the children grew older and married, the

families of their wives or husbands are documented. This is especially true for Martha Ann Battle (Pattie), whose family, after her marriage to Kemp Plummer Battle, is represented fully in the papers. After William Horn Battle's death in 1879, materials tend to focus on Kemp Plummer Battle and his family.

Both William Horn Battle and Kemp Plummer Battle were active in the public affairs of North Carolina and in the affairs of the Protestant Episcopal Church, and the papers include correspondence with important political, civic, and church leaders. Also of interest are three deeds of sale for the purchase of slave girls by Mary Battle from Amos J. Battle on 23 October 1833, Robert Ricks of Edgecombe County on 21 December 1841, and Richard Battle on 1 October 1843, and an article by Kemp P. Battle on the Chatham County Railroad, of which he was president (filed with miscellaneous material). The article includes biographical information and also discusses the railroad's organization at the beginning of the Civil War to provide access to the iron and coal mines of Chatham County.

From Web Site, The Preservation Society of Chapel Hill at the Horace Williams House
[www.chapelhillpreservation.com/holidayhousetour05homes.html]:

Senlac—The Battle House - Baptist Campus Ministry - 203 Battle Lane

In 1843, William Horne Battle (1802-1879), the university's first law professor, purchased a home on this site which was believed to date "back to the earliest days of the University." He added eight rooms and lived at the property until 1868, when the university closed during Reconstruction. Battle's son Kemp Plummer Battle (1831-1919) became president of the university in 1876 and purchased the home, where he lived until his death. President Battle repaired the house, added a one-story wing on each side, and a long front porch. He gave the house the name "Senlac," because he "liked to think that the family got its name originally from living near the battlefield of Senlac or Hastings" where Harold the Saxon surrendered to William the Conqueror in 1066.

In 1922 John Manning Booker, a professor of English at the University, and husband of President Battle's granddaughter, bought the house, which still included six acres of property and eleven outbuildings. At the time of his purchase, the house exhibited an Italianate style with an elaborate cornice, bracketed posts, turned balustrade, and a large bay window on each side, far more ornamental than the austere appearance it bears today.

In 1964 the Baptist State Convention of North Carolina bought the property and adapted the house for its current use as the Carolina Baptist Student Union and Baptist Campus Ministry.

From Book, CATALOGUE OF THE MEMBERS OF THE DIALECTIC SOCIETY INSTITUTED IN THE UNIVERSITY OF NORTH CAROLINA JUNE 3, 1795, TOGETHER WITH HISTORICAL SKETCHES [HR-2177-UNC]:

•Battle, William Horn, Edgecombe Co.: A. B., 1820; LL.D. Memb. H. of C., 1833-'35. Reporter Supreme Ct., 1834-'40. Judge Superior Ct., 1840-'52. Judge Supreme Ct., 1852-'68. Professor of Law U. N. C. 25 years. Twice Commr. to Revise N. C. Statutes. Prest. Raleigh Nat. Bank. Born 1802, died 1879.

William married **Lucy Martin PLUMMER**. Lucy was born calculated 1804 in North Carolina.

"Lucy Martin Plummer was one of the large family of Kemp Plummer and Susanna Martin." "Her mother, Nancy Long, was daughter of Col. Nicholas Long who was commissary general of the North Carolina forces in the Revolution. ... Lucy Plummer was petite, vivacious, musical, very fond of hearing and telling good stories, but for all that she had a strong mind and will and was an admirable mother of a family and manager of a household of many children and slaves and much company."

Plummer Family:

Kemp Plummer + Susan Martin

Henry Lyne Plummer + Sara D. Falkener

Mary Ann Plummer + Alfred Alston

Lucy Martin Plummer + William Horn Battle (see above)

William Plummer + Eliza Armistead

Austin Plummer

Kemp Plummer Jr.

Junius Plummer

Alfred Plummer + Frances Judith Love

Thomas D. Plummer + Asia H. Hunter
Ann Maria Plummer + William A. K. Falkener
Susan Jane Plummer (d. 1888) + Lucien Cabanne

For further information, see The Battle Book and Kemp Plummer Battle's "Memories of an Old-Time Tar Heel."

Collection Overview (see previous about Battle Family Papers, 1765-1919)

Papers give detailed coverage of the life of William Horn Battle and his family and many aspects of North Carolina history, including life on the homefront in the Confederate States of America during the Civil War and social conditions during Reconstruction. There are also materials relating to the Episcopal Church, in which the Battles were active lay members, and some slave bills of sale and Chatham County Railroad items. Papers of Kemp Plummer Battle relate to his interest in the early history of North Carolina and of the University of North Carolina. Papers of William James Battle document family and personal affairs. They are especially rich in Battle family history, but do not include many items relating to his professional career. Volumes are chiefly student notes and personal accounts kept by William James Battle, 1885-1909.

Series 1 and Series 2 are currently maintained as separate accessions based on restrictions that, at one time, covered materials in Series 2. Series 1 consists of papers focusing primarily on William Horn Battle and his son, Kemp Plummer Battle. Series 2 contains papers of William James Battle, son of Kemp Plummer Battle, that were restricted until 15 years after his death. Because both series include material for 1875-1919, researchers interested in this time period should consult both series for items of potential interest.

The addition of April 2005 contains correspondence and other papers of Battle family members, mostly Kemp Plummer Battle (1831-1919), but also his wife Martha Ann (Pattie) Battle (d. 1913), and their children, Cornelia Viola Battle Lewis (1857-1886), Kemp Plummer Battle Jr. (1859-1922), Thomas Hall Battle (1860-1936), and Herbert Bemerton Battle (1862-1929). Kemp Plummer Battle's other children appear less frequently in the correspondence. Many letters are from Cornelia Phillips Spencer (1825-1908), whose brother Charles Phillips married Kemp Plummer Battle's aunt, Laura Caroline Battle. Professional papers of Kemp Plummer Battle include his notes from the secret sessions of the North Carolina convention of 1861, notes and drafts of articles and speeches by Kemp Plummer Battle, clippings of articles by or about Kemp Plummer Battle, and a few other items.

They had the following children:

265 M i. **Julian Plummer (died an infant) BATTLE** was born 1826. He died 1827.

266 M ii. **(Dr.) Joel Dossey BATTLE** was born 12 Mar 1828. He died 22 Nov 1858.

1850 CENSUS, Orange County, North Carolina

Joel Battle, age 22, is living with his parents, William H. and Lucy Battle, and his siblings. He was a doctor.

Battle, Joel Dossey, Chapel Hill: A. B., 1847; A. M., 1852. Physician. Everettville. Born 1827, died 1858. [Steve Beaty found... from Catalogue of the Members of the Dialectic Society Instituted in the University of North Carolina]

[http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-](http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GSln=BATTLE&GSbyrel=in&GSdyrel=in&GSst=29&GSctry=4&GSob=n&GSsr=81&GRid=36561306)

[bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GSln=BATTLE&GSbyrel=in&GSdyrel=in&GSst=29&GSctry=4&GSob=n&GSsr=81&GRid=36561306](http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GSln=BATTLE&GSbyrel=in&GSdyrel=in&GSst=29&GSctry=4&GSob=n&GSsr=81&GRid=36561306)

Birth: Mar. 12, 1828

Death: Nov. 22, 1858

Joel married **Harriet BUNTING**.

267 F iii. **Susan Catherine BATTLE** was born 1830. She died 1867.

+ 268 M iv. **Kemp Plummer BATTLE - Pres. Univ. North Carolina** was born 19 Dec 1831 and died 1919.

269 M v. **William Horn (Jr.) BATTLE** was born 1833. He died 1893.

William married **Saphronia "Sophie" Ann LINDSEY**.

+ 270 M vi. **Richard Henry BATTLE** was born 1835 and died 19 May 1912.

271 M vii. **Thomas Devereux (died an infant) BATTLE** was born 1837. He died 1838.

272 F viii. **Mary Johnston BATTLE** was born 1829. She died 1865.

Mary married **William (II) VAN WYCK**.

273 M ix. **Junius Cullen BATTLE** was born 1841. He died 1862.

274 M x. **Wesley Lewis BATTLE C.S.A.** was born 13 Oct 1843 in Chapel Hill, NC. He died 22 Aug 1863 in Battle of Gettysburg.

Web posting from Michael C. Hardy: He served in the Civil War as a Lieutenant of Company D, 37th North Carolina Troops, and was killed on May 12, 1864, at Spotsylvania Court House, Virginia. This information will be used in a upcoming book on the 37th North Carolina Troops.

Response from Robert Battle: Wesley Lewis Battle appears on p. 511 of /The Battle Book: a Genealogy of the Battle Family in America/ by Herbert Bemerton Battle, Lois Yelverton, and William James Battle (Montgomery, AL: Paragon Press, 1930).

He was the 10th and last child of William Horn Battle and Lucy Martin Plummer (let me know if you would like more information on the parents and siblings of Wesley Lewis Battle).

The following is what the Battle Book has to say about Wesley Lewis Battle (*notice* that the information concerning his death differs from what you have):

"Wesley Lewis Battle...b. Chapel Hill, Oct. 13, 1843; wounded in forefront of Pickett's Charge at Gettysburg and d. in field hospital, Gettysburg, Aug. 22, 1863; Lieut. 37th N.C. Regt., C.S.A.; student 1859-62, Univ. N.C., leaving to join C.S.A.; Episcopalian; unmarried."

159.**Rev. Amos Johnston BATTLE** was born 11 Jan 1805 in Edgecombe County, North Carolina. He died 24 Sep 1870 in Wilson, NC.

The Rev. Amos Johnston Battle, as footnoted by the authors of "As We May Never See You Again" : "While in his twenties he was among several ministers who founded Wake Forest College in Wake Forest in 1835. The college would later move to Winston Salem, North Carolina, where it has become the world renowned Wake Forest University. The young Rev. A.J. Battle along with W.H. Jordan raised \$21,000 for the school by May 1838. He was said to be a prominent and influential Baptist minister. Yet it seems he later broke with the Baptist Church and transferred his services to the Disciples of Christ denomination on May 22, 1852. Can this be correct since he raised \$100 for the Wake Forest College in 1853? In the book called "Forget Me Not of the Civil War: A Romance Containing Reminiscences and Original Letters of Two Confederate Soldiers," the writer (daughter-in-law of A.J. Battle) talks of her father as being an abolitionist. This created some confusion as to whether The Rev. A.J. Battle became an abolitionist when he joined the Disciples of Christ. Mrs. Laura Battle does refer to her father as "an abolitionist." However, it is unclear as to whether she was speaking of Rev. Battle or her own father? One cannot know for sure. We did find that many Disciples of Christ members and leaders from around the country had been in favor of the abolition of slavery. The church hotly debated the issue on the floor of the 1863 General Convention, at the height of the Civil War. But the denomination never became a true symbol of abolitionist reform. Since the Battle's owned slaves it remains unclear what the Reverend's position was."

Battle Brothers Press Release: "As You May Never See Us Again: The Civil War Letters of George and Walter Battle, 4th North Carolina Infantry." North Carolina Infantry Coming of Age on the Front Lines of the War Between the States.

Through Letters Home, Teenage brothers George and Walter Battle tell the poignant "coming of age" story of patriotism, heroism, and the honor of serving one's country during the War Between the States. The boys were the sons of Amos Johnston Battle, a prominent minister of the time and one of the founders of Wake Forest College (now world-renowned Wake Forest University.) The letters provide a vivid account of the war told through the eyes of teenagers who at first had romanticized the glory of being soldiers. Despite the wishes of their father, George and Walter fake their age and enlist in the 4th North Carolina on June 28, 1861. The Reverend A.J. Battle attempts to retrieve the boys from the infantry; however he is rebuffed by George who worries that failing to serve will irreparably harm the Battle name. Their father relents and the boys grow up quickly amidst death and destruction. No matter which side of the

Mason Dixon line you were born, the boys' letters of courage under austere and challenging conditions will move readers with their poetic and sometimes prophetic words. George and Walter wrote prolifically to their mother in Wilson, North Carolina about the trials and tribulations of living on the front lines of a bloody war that divided nation and family. During our current debate about the pros and cons of war in Iraq, the Battle brothers speak to us from the pages of history about patriotism, honor, and serving one's country. This book contains a roster of the men who served in the 4th North Carolina Infantry—a valiant group of men hailing from Wilson County, North Carolina and surrounding areas. The book is available for order from all major bookstores and online at Amazon.com. The Scuppernon Press, ISBN 0-9701726-5-6. Retail price \$14.95

Edgecombe County, North Carolina Vital Records, 1720-1880 Record

about Battle, Amos J. Sr.

Name: Battle, Amos J. Sr.

Birth Date: Bef 1814

Marriage Date: Jan 7, 1830

Date of Death: Aft 1844

Spouse's Name: Margaret H. Parker

Mother: Mary Johnston

Location of Birth: Edgecombe co., NC

Children: James, others

Location of Marriage: Edgecombe co., NC

Amos married⁶ **Margaret Hearne PARKER**, daughter of Weeks PARKER and Sabra IRWIN, on 7 Jan 1830 in Edgecomb Co., North Carolina. Margaret was born 19 Jan 1811. She died 6 Jan 1889.

1860 CENSUS, Wilson, Wilson County, NC

Margaret Battle, age 49, land lady - \$8,000/\$22,975

Amos J. Battle, age 56, manager of farm

Caroline, age 27

A.G. Rhodes, age 35, manager hotel

Louisa " - age 22

Julia " - age 1

George Battle, age 15

Cullen ", age 12

Jesse ", age 10

Mrs. L. Parker, age 84

W. G. Bullock, age 26, physician

They had the following children:

- + 275 F i. **Caroline Parker BATTLE** was born 26 Jan 1832 and died 29 Nov 1873.
- + 276 F ii. **Ann Judson BATTLE** was born 8 Mar 1834 and died 22 Nov 1906.
- + 277 F iii. **Martha Louisa BATTLE** was born 20 Jul 1837 and died 21 Jan 1921.
- 278 M iv. **Christian BATTLE (died in infancy)** was born in North Carolina.
- 279 M v. **Walter Raleigh BATTLE C.S.A.** was born 26 Dec 1839. He died in (died not long after the War).

"Walter Raleigh Battle was born the day after Christmas, 1839, the son of a Baptist minister, Amos Johnston Battle, and his wife Margaret Hearne Parker Battle. Walter was the fifth child born to the couple, having been preceded by three sisters and one brother who had died in infancy. Four more children would follow, including George Boardman Battle who was born on February 22, 1845."

Service records state: "21 year old resident of Wilson Conty, NC. Enlisted 6.28.1861 at Craven County, NC as Private. Wounded (date & place not stated), hospitalized 5/25/1864 at Richmond, VA (returned to duty). Captured on 9/19/1864 at Winchester, VA. Confined 9/22/1864 at Point Lookout, MD. Exchanged 11/15/1864 at Venus Point, GA. Captured on 4/7/1864 at Sutherland's Station, VA. Confined 4/10/1865 at Point Lookout, MD. Released after taking Oath of Allegiance 6/23/1865 at Point Lookout, MD.

IN LINE OF BATTLE NEAR SPOTSYLVANIA
COURT HOUSE, VA., May 14, 1864.

My Dear Folks:

Through the kind providence of the Almighty God I have come out so far safe and sound and am spared once more to gladden your hearts by writing you. I scarcely know what to write you about or where to commence. Pen cannot describe or words relate the many adventures which we have passed through during the past ten days. We have been fighting to-day, makes eleven days and we have repulsed and whipped the Yankees every time they have attacked us. God only knows how much longer the battle will last, but if we are as successful in the future as we thus far have been, Grant may continue the battle for a month so far as I care. In that time I don't think he will have a single man left. His loss up to the present time is estimated at seventy thousand. Our loss is comparatively small, as we fought them most of the time in our breastworks. Last Sunday is the first time our brigade had any regular engagement with the enemy, though we had charged them several times and run them from their positions without firing a gun.

Last Sunday about 8 o'clock it was ascertained that the Yankees had made a flank movement and were making for Richmond by Spotsylvania Court House. We were almost worn out with fatigue from marching or loss of sleep when we started from this place to front them. I don't think I ever saw a hotter day in all my life. The men were fainting by the dozens, and very frequently one would drop dead in his tracks from overhear. The distance was about eighteen miles. We had gotten in about six miles of the place, when Gen. Ramseur rode down the line with a dispatch from Gen. Longstreet stating that he had repulsed the enemy with heavy loss, and that if the troops could hold out to get there in time to meet the second attack, in case the enemy made one, everything would be right.

He appealed to his brigade to know if they would go. The answer was a shout that we would. Some of the men were so tired and worn out they could hardly halloo. I was among that number, when in about three miles of this place I was forced to drop from overhear, and the brigade left me. I never hated anything so bad in all my life before, so much as to be left behind as then. The brigade had left about an hour when I heard the enemy's cannon open. It was like an electric shock to me, I bounced up and determined to go or die. I threw away everything I had but my gun and accoutrements, including three days' rations that I had not tasted since drawing them (without thinking where I was to get any more), and caught up with the brigade in about fifteen minutes before we charged the enemy and fought them until after dark. Our loss this night was small. The night was spent in building our breastworks.

Last Thursday though is the day that will be remembered by both armies as long as one man is left to tell the tale. At daylight they attacked the line a little to our right, drove our men out of both lines of breastworks and the result was hanging in the scales when our brigade was taken from one position and moved around in front of them. The stars and stripes were floating proudly all along our works when the order was given to "forward without firing." We commenced moving up pretty briskly, when our men commenced falling so fast, that the order was given to "double quick." No sooner said than done. We rushed forward with a yell and took the first line of works like a flash. We remained there long enough to fire a round or two and clear the way in front of us, when the order came to charge the other. We took that also with a large number of prisoners, then the fight commenced in earnest. It was a continuous charge and a war of musketry from that time, nine o'clock, until three o'clock in the morning, when we evacuated that line for another which had been established and fortified during the night. There is not a man in this brigade who will ever forget the sad requiem, which those minie balls sung over the dead and dying for twenty-two long hours; they put one in mind of some musical instrument; some sounded like wounded men crying; some like humming of bees; some like cats in the depth of the night, while others cut through the air with only a "Zip" like noise. I know it to be the hottest and the hardest fought battle that has even been on this continent. You would hardly recognize any of us at present. Every one looks as if he had passed through a hard spell of sickness, black and muddy as hogs. There was no one too nice that day to drop himself behind the breastworks. Brigadiers and Colonels lay as low in the trench and water as the men. It rained all that day and night, and the water was from three to six inches deep all along. If it had been winter the last man would have been frozen. I am too worn out

to write anything of any interest. I am about half dead yet, as is every one else from the effects of the cannonading. My love to all, and believe me, your sincere son,

WALTER.

IN LINE BATTLE NEAR SPOTTSYLVANIA
COURT HOUSE, VA., May 17, 1864.

My Dear Mother:

Again by kind Providence I am permitted to write you a short letter. There has been no general engagement since I last wrote you. Fights and skirmishing are kept up along the line. Our brigade is now the extreme left of the whole army. Cavalry joins us on our left. What Grant is waiting for it is impossible to say. It is rumored through camps that he has gone to Washington to consult with Lincoln. I do not think it is possible to have any harder fighting than we had last Thursday. Our brigade did some of the hardest fighting that day and night that has been done during the war. It is hard to realize what our brigade did actually accomplish that day. That morning at day break the enemy attacked Johnston's whole division and took their breastworks from them, together with fifteen or twenty pieces of artillery, which endangered the whole of Evill's corps, owing to the nature of the position which he held. Our brigade after, we had charged and run the Yankees from their works, was not long enough to cover the line held by Johnston's division, so the Yankees held a position on our right, upon a hill which enabled them to keep up an incessant enfilading fire upon us; two thirds of the men which we lost were done in that way. Men were killed while squatting just as low and as close to the breastworks as it was possible for them to get. Tom Atkinson, poor fellow, was shot through the head, right by my side, another man in Company "E" was killed on the other; the man in front was shot through the body. I did not realize then what a hot place we were in. It was a wonder to me that the last one of us was not killed. We were exposed to that fire for twenty-two hours. Gen. Rodes sent word to Gen. Ramseur he would send his reinforcements, but Gen. R. sent him word that he had taken the position and he was confident his brigade would hold it. All he wanted to let us alone and send us ammunition, which he did. I shot away 120 rounds of cartridges myself, three cartridge boxes full.

Friday morning about an hour before day, we evacuated the works, which had been thrown up during the night by the entire pioneer force of the whole army. I don't suppose there is any man that can express the relief he felt after getting out of such a place. Our rations were out the evening before and we had orders to be ready to move next morning at 3 o'clock. We did not have time to fill our canteens, so we did not have a mouthful to eat or drink when we went into the fight. The ditches behind the works were from three to six inches deep in mud and water, and in addition to it it was raining incessantly from light that morning until we left the works the next morning after.

You can form some idea what our feelings would have been, putting all these privations together, had there been no danger attending, but add to all this the thought that the next minute may be your last, is another thing altogether. There is not a man in this brigade who will ever forget it. I forgot to mention in my last that Burton's leg was broken and he fell in the hands of the enemy. Pat Wooten was also wounded on the leg. Hoping that kind Providence may spare me to see the end of this great struggle, I remain, as ever, your sincere and affectionate son,

WALTER.

WINDER HOSPITAL, RICHMOND,
SECOND DIVISION, WARD 28,
May 25th, 1864.

Dear Mother:

You will undoubtedly be surprised and I fear alarmed to receive a letter from me at this place. But do not let your mind feel any uneasiness at all. Kind providence has so far favored me that I have passed through another very severe battle with only a skin wound on the inside of my knee. Though the exposure that we had to endure that evening and night (Thursday, the 19th inst.), was most too much for me. We fought for three or four hours in the evening, in a drenching rain, until

night coming on, we rectified our lines, threw up some little breastworks with our bayonets, anticipating a night attack by the Yankees. Our lines were in speaking distance of each other. The Yankees would give us a cheer, then our boys would answer with a deafening Rebel Yell. Gen. Ramseur hallooed out to them twice, "Come on Yankees," but they did choose to do so, though I believe they tried to make their men charge us, as we would hear their commands to that effect. We lay there about half the night, in the mud and water, behind our little mound of earth thrown up with our bayonets and hands, when we were ordered to fall back as quietly as possible. Such a command at such a time puts a strange feeling on a person, a relief to the mind which I can't describe, nor any one realize, but those who have once been placed in that situation. I always have had a horrible idea of a night attack, and I do hope I may never have to encounter one. We marched back to our breastworks that night (about six miles). Reached there about day break; since then I have been troubled with weakness in the back and a general exhaustion from over fatigue. I was not able to keep up and do duty with the regiment, so I was sent off with a lot of wounded, as that was no place for a sick man, looking for a big fight at any moment. I think I shall be recruited enough in a week or so to return. Don't feel any anxiety on my account, as everything may turn out for the best. Write me at this place as soon as you receive this.

Yours, etc.,
WALTER.

Don't either of you get uneasy on my account and try to come out here. I will let you know if I get bad off to need your attention. I have written you two letters since the fighting commenced; did you receive them? Send me a sheet of paper as soon as you receive this, and I will write you again immediately.

CAMP NEAR BUNKER HILL, VA., Aug. 30, 1864.

Dear Mother:

I take this occasion to drop you a few lines, as you will be more likely to get it if I send it by Capt. Thompson than by mail. I got with the regiment last Saturday at Bunker Hill, as they fell back from Charlestown. We went into camp and remained quietly until yesterday morning when the Yankees advanced on Martinsburg pike. We were thrown in line of battle and remained so all day; the Yankees having retired we went back into camp a little after dark. We received orders last night to be ready to move this morning at sunrise. 'Tis now about eleven o'clock and we are still in camp and will probably remain here the remainder of the day, though two or three days is a long time for us to remain in camp without some move. The boys all seem to be in very good spirits, though they look quite thin from the hard marching they have had to do since they left Richmond. It's my opinion that the army will fall back towards Strasburg in a few days, though it's only a conjecture of my own. I have been in excellent health ever since I left home, though at times I have had the blues pretty bad. I begin to feel perfectly at home and everything begins to feel like old times. I am in hopes we have done most of our hard marching that is the only thing I am dreading now. The weather has turned some cooler, the nights are quite cool, making a heavy blanket feel quite comfortable.

Tell Mr. Rhodes that Blake is with the Company and is looking very well, he was only at the hospital a few days from being broken down. He is asleep now, or I would ask him if he wished to send any message. Write soon. My love to all the family. I remain as ever,

Your sincere and affectionate son,
WALTER

280 M vi. **George Boardman BATTLE C.S.A.**⁷ was born 22 Feb 1845. He died 6 Jun 1862 in Richmond, Virginia from wounds received during the Battle of Seven Pines.

He was a student when he joined the war, too young. "George was wounded in the Battle of Seven Pines on May 31, 1862. He died at hospital in Richmond on June 6, 1862, without having regained consciousness."

His letters are in the book written by Laura Elizabeth Lee Battle, wife of Jesse Battle, but

disguised as the letters of her own half-brothers. However, the letters are also contained in the book "As You May Never See Us Again, The Civil War Letters of George and Walter Battle, 4th North Carolina Infantry," and show a brave young man, proud to be serving his country. The letters are mainly reassurances to his mother that he is well.

In his letter of November 2, 1861, from Manassas Junction, VA, he wrote his father, who was attempting to get George released from service due to his very young age (he was just 16!)

"I received your letter this morning through Capt. Barnes and I never was more surprised in my life, to hear that you had applied for my dismissal for, although I should like very much to go home, I do not like the idea of being discharged from the army on account of my age, for in size and strength I consider myself able to stand the campaign, and should I go home, I do not think that it would be entirely right for me to stay there when our coast is in such imminent peril. I compare this war to that of the revolutionary, when our ancestors fought for their liberty, that whoever remained neutral were considered Tories, and I think that when this war is over and peace is declared, those who had no hand in it will be considered in the same light as the Tories of old, and I have too much pride in me to allow others to gain the rights which I will possess, besides it would take two or three months before a discharged could be obtained.

I am very well satisfied here. I am treated well, and am permitted every indulgence which the army regulations will permit. All the boys wish me to stay. I am a minor in age, as you say, but I am a man in size and everything else, and fully able to be a soldier. Nothing would afford me greater pleasure than to be of service to you, but the Confederacy also needs my services. But if you still insist upon my coming home, you can write again. I expect Bowden pictured to you the darkest side of a soldier's life, but there is enough enjoyment blended with it to make a soldier's life very pleasant. I must close now, so goodbye. Your loving son, George.

Within 7 months, George was killed in battle, at age 17. The only mention of it was in a letter from Walter to their mother, dated June 15, 1862: "...I don't believe I am the same being I was two weeks ago, at least I don't think as I used to and things don't seem as they did. I don't believe I will ever get over the death of George. The more I think of him the more it affects me, and unless I am in some battle and excitement I am eternally thinking of the last moments of his life. How he must have suffered, if he was conscious of it. I shall never forget it."

+ 281 F vii. **Kate Johnston BATTLE** was born 1842.

+ 282 M viii. **Cullen Andrews (2nd of the name) BATTLE** was born 8 May 1848 and died 22 Mar 1908.

+ 283 M ix. **Jesse Mercer BATTLE** was born about 1850 and died 1914.

162. **Benjamin Dossey BATTLE** was born 25 Sep 1811. He died 18 Oct 1857 and was buried in Battle Family Cemetery, South Rocky Mount, Edgecomb Co., NC.

Benjamin married **Henrietta Sabra Hearne PARKER**.

TRIBUTES TO MY FATHER AND MOTHER: Henrietta married Benjamin Dossey Battle, a brother of my father. Two daughters and two sons were the fruit of this union, Helen, Dossey, Claudia and Richard.

They had the following children:

284 M i. **Henry BATTLE (died a child)** was born 30 Nov 1833. He died 28 Jul 1848 and was buried in Battle Family Cemetery, South Rocky Mount, Edgecomb Co., NC.

285 F ii. **Helen Stanley BATTLE (no issue)** was born 22 May 1836. She died 3 Mar 1872 and was buried in Col. Benjamin Battle Graveyard, Edgecombe, North Carolina.

Helen married Dr. Ad. Ricks and left no issue.

Helen married **(Dr.) W.B. RICKS**.

286 F iii. **Claudia BATTLE (never married)** was born 28 Sep 1838. She died 25 Mar 1898 and was buried in Calvary Episcopal Cemetery, Tarboro, Edgecombe, North Carolina.

+ 287 M iv. **(Judge) Dossey BATTLE** was born 12 Jul 1842 and died 28 Mar 1900.

+ 288 M v. **Richard BATTLE** was born Dec 1846.

167. **Laura Caroline BATTLE** was born 5 Nov 1824 in Rocky Mount, NC. She died 4 Oct 1919 in Chapel Hill, NC.

Laura Caroline Battle* (1824-1919) was the youngest of 10 children of Joel Battle* (1779-1829) and Mary Palmer "Polly" Johnston* (1786-1866).

Laura was born near Rocky Mount NC where her father owned and operated one of the earliest and largest cotton mills in the state. She was highly educated for her time. She went to a private school in Pittsboro NC kept by Miss Charlotte Jones, then to another private school in Raleigh NC.

Finally, she completed her education at Madame Murat's Select School for Young Ladies at Bordentown, NJ. Madame Murat was a French Princess, daughter of Lucien Charles Murat, of Ponte Corvo, a cousin of Napoleon Bonaparte, who was exiled to America at Baltimore in 1825. He was recognized by Napoleon III as a royal Prince, when he returned to Europe in 1848.

Her older brother, Judge William Horn Battle, was a professor of law at the University of North Carolina at Chapel Hill and she probably met and married Rev. Charles Phillips* through this connection. There is much information about her, including many letters written by her, in Old Days in Chapel Hill by Hope Summerell Chamberlain.

References

Old Days in Chapel Hill by Hope Summerell Chamberlain. UNC Press 1927.

The Battle Book, by Herbert Bremerton Battle, 1923, Table 62, page 534.

Southern Women and Their Families in the 19th Century

Laura Caroline Battle Phillips (1824-1919) was the youngest child of Joel Battle and his wife Mary "Pretty Polly" Johnston Battle. Laura Battle was married to Professor Charles Phillips on 8 December 1847 at the Battle home in Chapel Hill, N.C. Their children included sons William and Alexander and daughters Mary and Lucy. Charles Phillips (1822-1889) was the son of James and Julia Vermeule Phillips of Chapel Hill, N.C. He was a graduate of the University of North Carolina, 1841; a tutor, 1844-1854; professor of mathematics, 1854-1868 and 1875-1879; and professor emeritus, 1879-1889. He taught at Davidson College, 1868-1874. Charles Phillips's sister, Cornelia Phillips (1825-1908), married James Munroe Spencer in 1855 and went with him to Alabama. At his death in 1861, she and her daughter Julia James "June" Spencer came back to Chapel Hill. During her last years, she lived in Cambridge, Mass., with her daughter and son-in-law, June and James Lee Love, and their children, Cornelia and James Spencer Love.

October 5, 1919, Charlotte Observer: PROMINENT WOMAN DEAD AT CHAPEL HILL, AGED 94. Chapel Hill, Oct 4. Mrs. Laura Caroline Battle Phillips, who would have been 95 years old in a month, died here early this morning at the old Battle homestead. She was born in 1824. Her husband, the late Dr. Charles Phillips, was professor of engineering in the university. Three children survive her: Mrs. Verner of Columbia, SC; Mrs. Russell of Rockingham, and James Phillips of Macon, GA. One of her sons, the late Dr. William Battle Phillips, was professor of chemistry and mining in the university and later president of the Colorado School of Mines. Among her brothers were William H. Battle Justice of the Supreme Court of North Carolina, and Amos J. Battle, who raised funds for the founding of Wake Forest College. The late Kemp Plumer Battle, president of the university, was her nephew and she nursed him through his last illness.

Laura married **Dr. Charles PHILLIPS** on 8 Dec 1847 in Battle Home in Chapel Hill, N. C..

They had the following children:

289 M i. **William PHILLIPS.**

290 M ii. **Alexander PHILLIPS.**

291 F iii. **Mary PHILLIPS.**

292 F iv. **Lucy PHILLIPS.**

293 M v. **James PHILLIPS.**

169. **James D. ROSS** was born 1800. He died 1834.

James D. Ross (1800-1834); moved to Wake County NC, then to Hinds County MS. Married Sandal Lyle Ford, daughter of William Knoght Ford and Charlotte Lyle; and had 4 children:

James married **Sandal Lyle FORD**.

They had the following children:

- + 294 M i. **William (son of James) ROSS**.
- + 295 M ii. **Bennett Battle ROSS** was born 28 Jun 1828 and died 11 Feb 1878.
- + 296 F iii. **Sarah ROSS** was born 1830 and died 1859.
- + 297 F iv. **Mary Catherine ROSS**.

174. **William Smith BATTLE (m. Elizabeth Dancy)** was born 4 Oct 1823.

Makers of America Biographies of Leading Men of Thought and Action, the Men ... edited by Leonard Wilson

William Smith Battle, the son of James Smith Battle, and the father of the subject of this sketch [Samuel Westray Battle], was born October 4, 1823. As a boy he attended Stony Hill Academy, under Martin R. Garrett. Later he entered the Louisburg Academy under John B. Bobbitt. William Smith Battle entered the University of North Carolina, where he graduated with honor July 25, 1845. Shortly after his graduation he married Elizabeth M. Dancy, daughter of Francis Little Dancy, a prominent lawyer. He settled in Edgecomb County and became a prominent and influential planter. His business interests were varied. He became manager and owner of the Rocky Mount Flour and Grist Mill. He was also manager and owner of the cotton factory built by Joel Battle in 1820, at the Falls of the Tar River. This cotton factory, by the way, was the first in Eastern Carolina, and it is now man aged by one of Joel Battle's great-great-grandsons. William Smith Battle had the misfortune to lose his flour and grist mills, as a Federal cavalry force was sent to New Bern, July, 1863, with instructions to burn these plants. However, William Smith Battle, at the close of the war between the States, had no spirit of animosity, even though his losses had been great, but exhibited a splendid spirit of charity to the victors. This spirit was characteristic of the man, for he had the genins for submitting generously to the inevitable. In the suffering that followed in the wake of the war he was a constant benefactor, and there are numerous stories told of his benevolences.

William married **Mary Elizabeth DANCY**.

They had the following children:

- + 298 M i. **Dr. Samuel Westray BATTLE**.

175. **Turner Westray BATTLE** was born 1827.

Encyclopedia of Virginia Biography - edited by Lyon Gardiner Tyler: Turner Westray Battle, son of James Smith Battle, was born in Nashville, North Carolina, February 6, 1827. He was the owner of "Cool Spring Plantation," Edgecombe county, North Carolina, and was a man of prominence and influence in the community. He married, May 1, 1850, Lavina Bassett Daniel, daughter of Judge Joseph J. Daniel, who was for sixteen years judge of the superior court of North Carolina, and later, for the same period, was a judge of the supreme court of that state. He was a distinguished jurist, and was held in high esteem throughout the state. He was a member of the Daniel family of North Carolina and Virginia, representatives of which have been noted in the professions and in commerce, and have filled many important offices in the nation and state. Among the children of Mr. and Mrs. Battle was George Gordon, of whom further.

Turner married **Lavinia Bassett DANIEL**.

They had the following children:

- 299 M i. **Gaston BATTLE** was born 1871. He died 1937.
- 300 M ii. **George Gordon BATTLE [New York attorney]** was born 26 Oct 1868 in "Cool Spring Plantation," Edgecombe county, North Carolina.

Encyclopedia of Virginia Biography - edited by Lyon Gardiner Tyler:

George Gordon Battle, a New York lawyer, is a representative of the Battle family of North Carolina, one of the most distinguished and numerous families of the state.

George Gordon Battle, son of Turner Westray and Lavinia Bassett (Daniel) Battle, was born at the home of his parents, "Cool Spring Plantation," Edgecombe county, North Carolina, October 26, 1868. He received his education at Hanover Academy, in Virginia ; at the University of North Carolina, Chapel Hill, North Carolina; at the University of Virginia, Charlottesville, Virginia, and

Columbia University, New York City. He was graduated at the University of Virginia in 1889 with the degree of Master of Arts. While at the University of Virginia, Mr. Battle served as the editor of the "College Magazine." In January, 1890, he began his course of study in law at the Columbia University Law School, acting at the same time as law clerk, and in 1891 was admitted to the bar. On the recommendation of the faculty of Columbia University Law School, he was appointed as an assistant district attorney by De Lancey Nicoll, then district attorney of the county of New York, in 1892, and he served in that capacity until 1897. His work consisted in the presentation of cases to the grand jury, the drawing of indictments, the trial of cases and the preparation and argument of appeals. He participated in the Carlisle Harris case and other notable prosecutions. No indictment drawn by him was ever successfully attacked on demurrer. After the termination of the term of Mr. Nicoll, he was reappointed by Colonel John R. Fellows, and on the death of Colonel Fellows the latter was succeeded by Hon. William M. K. Olcott, and Mr. Battle resigned, although Mr. Olcott requested him to continue in office.

He formed a partnership with his associate, Hon. Bartow S. Weeks, also an assistant district attorney and afterwards a justice of the supreme court of New York, under the name of Weeks & Battle. Mr. H. Snowden Marshall, afterwards United States district attorney, soon became a member of the firm, which continued in practice for some years under the name of Weeks, Battle & Marshall, and among the notable cases conducted by this firm was the case of Roland B. Molineaux, who was on trial for alleged murder. Judge Weeks withdrew from the firm, which continued as Battle & Marshall until 1911, when United States Senator James A. O'Gorman, upon his retirement from the bench of the supreme court and election to the United States senate, became a member of the firm. The firm continued as O'Gorman, Battle & Marshall until Mr. Marshall became United States district attorney and withdrew. Mr. Almuth C. Vandiver then became a partner, and the firm still continues as O'Gorman, Battle & Vandiver, at No. 37 Wall street, New York City, where it is engaged in the general practice of law.

Mr. Battle has been active in politics, having been a consistent Democrat, and was the candidate of that party for district attorney of the county of New York in 1909, his successful opponent being Hon. Charles S. Whitman. He was chairman of the committee on speakers of Tammany Hall. He has also been interested in and identified with military affairs, serving for five years as a member of the Seventh Regiment, National Guard of New York, retiring in 1896.

Mr. Battle attends the Episcopal church, and is a vestryman of the Church of the Ascension in New York. He is a member of of the Bar Association of the City of New York ; of the New York State Bar Association ; of the New York County Lawyers' Association ; of the Southern Society, of which he has been secretary and vice-president of The North Carolina Society, of which he has been president for two terms; and "The Virginians," of which he has been governor during the year 1912-13. He is president of Parks and Playgrounds Association of the City of New York, as well as a member of many other civic societies. His clubs are the Metropolitan, Calumet, St. Nicholas, National Democratic, The Lawyers, Stock Exchange Luncheon and the Oakland Golf.

Mr. Battle married, in Richmond, Virginia, April 12, 1898, Martha Bagby, daughter of Dr. George W. and Lucy Parke (Chamberlayne) Bagby. Mr. and Mrs. Battle reside at No. 152 East Thirty-fifth street, New York City, and have a summer home at "The Campbell Field," near Rapidan, Orange county, Virginia.

George married **Martha BAGBY** on 12 Apr 1898 in Richmond, Virginia.

176.**Martha Ann "Pattie" BATTLE** "Pattie" was born 4 Feb 1833 in Nashville, TN. She died 16 Mar 1918 in Chapel Hill NC.

Martha Ann, wife of Dr. Kemp. P. Battle, another member of the Battle clan who has contributed his quota of distinction to the name.

"The Battle Book," President Kemp Plummer Battle: "On the 28th of November, 1855, Mr. Battle was married to a distant cousin, Martha Ann Battle of Cool Spring, Edgecombe County, daughter of James Smith Battle, a prominent planter there, who had died the year before. The marriage took place at Cool Spring where Miss Battle was still living with her brother Turner. The hostess, Mrs. Turner W. Battle, (Lavinia Bassett Daniel) write about it thus: "We had 40 guests who remained all night and the following day and night, so you may know I was busy to make them all comfortable such cold weather. I had 19 or 20 beds, and thus stored them away, 2 by 2. The Misses Somerville, Miss Brownlow, Miss Sue Plummer, Miss Margaret Norfleet, Miss Bettie Parker, Mrs. Austin, Mollie Battle, Mitte and her

little ones, were the lady part of the company, who rested here all night, and such a nice clever set of gentlemen! I wish Brother George could have been here to have seen them. Pattie behaved in the most proper manner imaginable. She was a good deal frightened, but evinced her usual self-control. She looked more handsome than I ever saw her, in a dress of white corded silk, worn under an embroidered lisse, with three skirts. Kemp, of course, was all smiles and happiness.

"Of this marriage and of the life and character of Mrs. Battle, the Right Reverend Joseph Blount Cheshire, Bishop of North Carolina, son of the clergyman who performed the ceremony, writes as follows: "On the morning of Palm Sunday, march 16, 1918, at her home in Chapel Hill, Mrs. Martha Ann Battle, wife of the Hon. Kemp P. Battle, departed out of this life into a better. She was born February 14, 1833... It is not necessary to say anything of her ancestry, since to all North Carolinians her family is well known as notable for a succession of men of high character, ability, and public service, in all periods of our history from Colonial times to the present day. She inherited traditions of noble character and unselfish devotion to duty and to the best interests of society, and she has passed them on, refined and invigorated by her own example, to be the most precious heritage of her descendants.

"Her education began at Warrenton, the summer home of her father, in an excellent school established there by Hon. Daniel Turner and his wife. She afterwards attended a school in Georgetown, D.C., and finished her school days under the Rev. Dr. Aldert Smedes at our own St. Mary's.

"November 28, 1855, she married her kinsman, Mr. Kemp P. Battle, then a young lawyer of Raleigh, whose long life of devoted and eminent service in Church and State she shared and sustained during more than fifty-seven years. From 1857 to 1877 [Seven Oaks] their beautiful home in Raleigh was not only full of peace and comfort and domestic felicity for themselves and their increasing family, but to many others, kinsmen, friends, and strangers visiting Raleigh, it was an open haven of simple, cordial, and delightful hospitality, not to be forgotten by those who had enjoyed it. Seven children were born to them during those happy years. Two were taken from them in childhood. [The names of the five children who reached maturity are Cornelia Viola, who married Dr. Richard H. Lewis of Raleigh; Kemp P. Battle, Jr., a physician of Raleigh; Thomas H. Battle, lawyer, banker, manufacturer, of Rocky Mount; Herbert B. Battle, chemist, of Montgomery, Alabama, and William James Battle, Professor of Classical Languages in the University of Texas, Austin.]

Pattie married **Kemp Plummer BATTLE - Pres. Univ. North Carolina**, son of Hon. William Horn BATTLE Superior Court Judge and Lucy Martin PLUMMER, on 28 Nov 1855. Kemp was born 19 Dec 1831 in farm near Louisburg, NC. He died 1919.

Historian and President of the University of North Carolina during 1875-1891. Kemp P. Battle was pardoned for taking part in the Confederacy June 20, 1865.

Kemp Plummer Battle was the fourth of the ten children of William Horn Battle and Lucy Martin Plummer. On his father's side his people were North Carolinians - Battles, Johnstons, Williamses, Hors; on his mothers side they were Virginians, Plummers, Kemps, Martins, Longs. Most of them were of English descent; the Johnstons were Scotch, the Williamses were Welsh. The family knows no other racial strain. Kemp Battle entered university at the age of 14, and graduated at the age of 17.

Their son, Kemp Plummer Battle, married his cousin, Martha Ann Battle (Pattie), his 2nd cousin once removed. Kemp Plummer Battle studied at the University of North Carolina, where he remained as a tutor for several years after graduation, studying law at the same time. When he secured his law license, he began to practice in Raleigh and soon thereafter married Pattie. They lived in Raleigh for 20 years. During this time, Kemp Plummer Battle practiced law and participated in public affairs as a member of the Convention of 1861; state treasurer, 1866-1868; and as an active member of the Whig Party before the Civil War, and, after the war, as a moderate conservative, and later Democrat. He was president of the Chatham Railroad and had interests in real estate ventures through the Southern Land Agency and Battle, Heck, and Company. Kemp Plummer Battle was active in the re-opening of the University of North Carolina. In 1876, he was elected president of the University and, in 1877, moved to Chapel Hill to begin work. He remained president until 1891, when he resigned to become professor of history, a post he held until his retirement in 1907.

Addition of April 2005 (Acc. 100061), 1842-1921.

About 1,000 items.

Processing note: The Addition of April 2005 is arranged in the same way as, but has not been incorporated into, the original deposit of materials. Series 5 has been added to hold professional papers of Kemp Plummer Battle. Correspondence and other papers of Battle family members, mostly Kemp Plummer Battle (1831-1919), his wife Martha Ann (Pattie) Battle (d. 1913), and their children, Cornelia Viola Battle Lewis (1857-1886), Kemp Plummer Battle Jr. (1859-1922), Thomas Hall Battle (1860-1936), and Herbert Bemerton Battle (1862-1929). Kemp Plummer Battle's other

children appear less frequently in the correspondence. Many letters are from Cornelia Phillips Spencer (1825-1908), whose brother Charles Phillips married Kemp Plummer Battle's aunt, Laura Caroline Battle. Professional papers of Kemp Plummer Battle include his notes from the secret sessions of the North Carolina convention of 1861, notes and drafts of articles and speeches by Kemp Plummer Battle, clippings of articles by or about Kemp Plummer Battle, and a few other items.

Battle Family Papers, 1842-1918.

About 800 items.

Arrangement: chronological.

Correspondence and a few other papers of Battle family members, mostly Kemp Plummer Battle (1831-1919), his wife Martha Ann (Pattie) Battle (d. 1913), and their children, Cornelia Viola Battle Lewis (1857-1886), Kemp Plummer Battle Jr. (1859-1922), Thomas Hall Battle (1860-1936), and Herbert Bemerton Battle (1862-1929). Kemp Plummer Battle's other children appear less frequently in the correspondence. Many letters are from Cornelia Phillips Spencer (1825-1908), whose brother Charles Phillips married Kemp Plummer Battle's aunt, Laura Caroline Battle.

The earliest items in the series are a poem, 1842, written by Cornelia Phillips to her father, Dr. James Phillips, and a poem, 1865, by Cornelia Phillips Spencer, to Elizabeth H. Swain on the occasion of "Gen. A's surrender." Other items from the 1860s are letters from Cornelia Phillips Spencer to Kemp Plummer Battle in 1866 and to Mrs. Battle in 1869, and letters from Charles Phillips and Cornelia Phillips Spencer to their brother Samuel Phillips. All discuss life in Chapel Hill in the first years after the Civil War.

Letters, 1871-1875, are chiefly to and from Kemp Plummer Battle Jr. at Bingham School in Asheville, N.C. Most are to or from his parents or siblings, with a few from friends or cousins. The few letters from the latter half of the 1870s are mostly from Cornelia Phillips Spencer. There is also a long letter, 25 February 1879, from J. R. Hutchins to Kemp Plummer Battle about men who donated land to the University of North Carolina.

After 1880, most letters are either family letters, including those from Cornelia Phillips Spencer, or letters to Kemp Plummer Battle about historical research. There are also a few letters to and from Kemp Plummer Battle Jr. and other Battle family connections.

Cornelia Phillips Spencer's letters occasionally mention events or issues at the University of North Carolina, but mostly relate news of family members or friends in Chapel Hill. Spencer moved to Cambridge, Mass., in 1894 and lived with the family of her daughter, June Spencer Love, who was married to Harvard mathematics professor James Lee Love.

After this time, her letters often report news of her grandchildren, Cornelia Love and James Spencer Love, as well as of her reading, visiting, and other activities. They also frequently mention Dr. J. Manning, Mrs. Welling, Margaret Mitchell, Laura Battle Phillips, Samuel Field Phillips, and Nora Phillips. A letter, 19 March 1906, relates Spencer's memories of the Union Army's entry into Chapel Hill in 1865.

Many letters to Kemp Plummer Battle appear to be responses to his requests for information about people or places in the history of North Carolina. Other letters are requests to him for information, especially about the history of the University of North Carolina, but also about other historical topics. In 1913, there are many letters complimenting Battle's book on the history of the University of North Carolina or ordering copies of it. Correspondents include Stephen B. Weeks, H. G. Connor, A. M. Waddell, Samuel A. Ashe, Archibald Henderson, and William B. Phillips.

Kemp Plummer Battle Papers, 1861-1921.

About 200 items.

Arrangement: by subject.

Professional papers of Kemp Plummer Battle include his notes from the secret sessions of the North Carolina convention of 1861, notes and drafts of articles and speeches by Kemp Plummer Battle, clippings of articles by or about Kemp Plummer Battle, and a few other items.

Battle's notes on the secret sessions of the Convention of 1861 include dated notes from meetings between 28 May 1861 and April 1862. Some notes are not dated. Some are fragmentary. For each date, Battle summarized statements by various members of the convention, e.g., Graham of Orange, Ruffin, Winslow, Pettigrew, Johnston, Ashe, Osborne. Some topics include disposition of troops, sea coast defense, and actions of citizens of eastern North Carolina.

Notes and drafts of articles and speeches include research on North Carolina schools, North Carolina in 1802, Elisha Mitchell, and other topics.

Clippings files include articles by Kemp Plummer Battle in *The Woman Patriot*, *The Wachovia Moravian*, *The Churchman*, the *Raleigh News and Observer*, the *Asheville Daily Citizen*, and many other newspapers, mostly on historical topics. Also included are reviews of Battle's *History of the University of North Carolina* and articles about Battle.

Writings by others are a history essay by J. F. Duncan; a handwritten copy of a review, 9 July 1857, of *A Manual of Plane and Spherical Trigonometry; with some of its Applications*, by Charles Phillips, Professor of Civil Engineering in the University of North Carolina. Raleigh, printed by William D. Cooke, 1857; and a pamphlet, 1921, "A Plea to Physicians to Employ Active Immunization, and So prevents Deaths from Diphtheria," Department of Health, City of New York.

HISTORY OF THE UNIVERSITY OF NORTH CAROLINA
FROM ITS BEGINNING TO THE DEATH OF
PRESIDENT SWAIN, 1789-1868
BY KEMP P. BATTLE,
ALUMNI PROFESSOR OF HISTORY IN THE UNIVERSITY

"TO THE MEMORY OF MY FATHER AND MOTHER, WHO INSTILLED INTO MY BRAIN AND HEART FROM
EARLIEST BOYHOOD
PRIDE IN AND AFFECTION FOR MY ALMA MATER, THIS BOOK IS LOVINGLY DEDICATED."

From Manuscripts Department, Library of the University of North Carolina at Chapel Hill, BATTLE FAMILY PAPERS
#3223:

Kemp Plummer Battle, married his cousin, Martha Ann Battle (Pattie). Kemp Plummer Battle studied at the University of North Carolina, where he remained as a tutor for several years after graduation, studying law at the same time. When he secured his law license, he began to practice in Raleigh, soon thereafter marrying Pattie. They lived in Raleigh for twenty years. During this time, Kemp Plummer Battle practiced law and participated in public affairs as a member of the Convention of 1861; State treasurer, 1866-1868; and as an active member of the Whig Party before the Civil War, and, after the war, as a moderate conservative, and later Democrat. He was President of the Chatham Railroad and had interests in real estate ventures through the Southern Land Agency and Battle, Heck, and Company. Kemp Plummer Battle was active in the re-opening of the University of North Carolina. In 1876, he was elected President of the University and, in 1877, moved to Chapel Hill to begin work. He remained President until 1891, when he resigned to become Professor of history, a post he held until his retirement in 1907.

Excerpt From Book, Catalogue of the Members of the Dialectic Society Instituted in the University of North Carolina
[HR-1647-JDT]:

A Brief Sketch of the Dialectic Society, 1848-'52, By Richard H. Lewis, President of Judson College

...After the ceremony of initiation, as we were on the point of taking our seats, my eyes rested for a moment on the face of the president. With amazement I recognized my room-mate in that dignified officer with beaver hat and gold-head cane. He had kept his secret well. He was then only sixteen years of age, a Senior and a "first mite"* man. You all know him--the State knows him, the Hon. Kemp P Battle....

Sketches of the History of the Dialectic Society

...The new hall was ready for occupation in the fall of 1848. The first meeting was held there on September 9th, Kemp P Battle presiding. The following is an extract from the minutes of the day. :

. . . "It being the first time the Society has assembled in the Hall, the rev. Dr. William Mercer Green opened the exercises with a prayer, which was immediately followed by a Dedicatory address by Samuel Field Phillips, Esq. To say that it was eloquent and racy, abounding in pathos and replete with solid instruction, noble exhortation and excellent advice, is but paying a faint tribute to this effort.

"The first President of the Dialectic Society being present, in the person of the venerable James Mebane, of Caswell, the President called upon him to address the Society. As affecting and interesting a scene was perhaps never before witnessed in the meetings of this Society. After an elapse of fifty three years, one of its founders and its first President was again in our midst.; the patriarch of many winters had returned to witness the Dedication of this Hall. Trembling with age, but retaining a voice almost unbroken, the venerable father spoke of those with whom, in the earliest infancy of this Society, he had been associated. But they had all, or nearly all, gone down to the grave. He gave much good counsel, sage advice, friendly admonition, and kind expression of regard to the youth assembled around him. He concluded by devoutly praying that prosperity and success might ever attend the sittings of this body; that it might last as long as this University; that this University might continue to prepare young men for the active scenes of life as long as we enjoyed the rich blessings of Liberty and the results of good and just government; and that these we might enjoy as long as the sun and the moon should continue to illumine the world."

This sketch of the Society has now been brought to the point where begins the first of the papers prepared for the

...The walls of the Society Hall are to be reserved entirely oil portraits. Of these there are now twenty-four. Over the president's chair hangs a fine painting of James Mebane, the first president. To the right are Charles Manly, William Hooper, Abram Rencher, George E Badger, William A Graham, Willie P Mangum, Julian S Carr, Duncan Cameron, John M Morehead, Thomas Ruffin and Rufus Barringer. To the left of the president's chair are William R Davie, John Owen, James S Smith, Alfred M Scales, James Phillips, David L Swain, Kemp P Battle, Paul C Cameron, James K Polk, Thomas L Clingman, and Archibald D Murphy. A fine portrait of the Hon. Zebulon B Vance has not yet been hung. Of these some were presented by request, but most of them were painted at the expense of the Society in the days of her opulence...

Note: The lengthy print is available by contacting Jane Harriss Naus, jhnaus@excite.com.

From Web Site, The Preservation Society of Chapel Hill at the Horace Williams House
[www.chapelhillpreservation.com/holidayhousetour05homes.html]:

Senlac—The Battle House - Baptist Campus Ministry - 203 Battle Lane

In 1843, William Horne Battle (1802-1879), the university's first law professor, purchased a home on this site which was believed to date "back to the earliest days of the University." He added eight rooms and lived at the property until 1868, when the university closed during Reconstruction. Battle's son Kemp Plummer Battle (1831-1919) became president of the university in 1876 and purchased the home, where he lived until his death. President Battle repaired the house, added a one-story wing on each side, and a long front porch. He gave the house the name "Senlac," because he "liked to think that the family got its name originally from living near the battlefield of Senlac or Hastings" where Harold the Saxon surrendered to William the Conqueror in 1066.

In 1922 John Manning Booker, a professor of English at the University, and husband of President Battle's Granddaughter, bought the house, which still included six acres of property and eleven outbuildings. At the time of his purchase, the house exhibited an Italianate style with an elaborate cornice, bracketed posts, turned balustrade, and a large bay window on each side, far more ornamental than the austere appearance it bears today.

In 1964 the Baptist State Convention of North Carolina bought the property and adapted the house for its current use as the Carolina Baptist Student Union and Baptist Campus Ministry.

From Book, CATALOGUE OF THE MEMBERS OF THE DIALECTIC SOCIETY INSTITUTED IN THE UNIVERSITY OF NORTH CAROLINA JUNE 3, 1795, TOGETHER WITH HISTORICAL SKETCHES [HR-2177-UNC]:

•Battle, Kemp Plummer, Chapel Hill: A. B., 1849; A. M., 1852. LL. D. Born 1831. Tutor, 1850-'54. Lawyer. Memb. Convention, 1861. Prest. Chatham R. R. State Treasurer. Pres. State Agric. Soc. Author. President U. N. C., 1876--. Chapel Hill.

Excerpts from Biographical Information, Kemp Plummer Battle:

...Battle received his early training in private schools in Louisburg, Raleigh, and Chapel Hill. He entered The University of North Carolina as a freshman in 1845 and was graduated with first honors as valedictorian of his class in 1849. During 1849-50 he served as tutor of Latin in the university, and for the following four years he was tutor of mathematics, meanwhile studying law with his father. He was admitted to the bar in 1854 and entered the practice of law in Raleigh. The following year he was married to his distant cousin, Martha Ann ("Pattie") Battle, daughter of James S. Battle of Edgecombe County, planter and cotton manufacturer. In 1857 he was named a director of the newly rechartered Bank of North Carolina. In 1861 he was chosen a delegate from Wake County to the Secession Convention and signed the Ordinance of Secession, though he had been a strong Union man prior to Lincoln's call for troops to coerce the seceding States. During the Civil War he served as President of the Chatham Railroad, which was organized to haul coal from the coal fields of Chatham County to the Confederate armament factories.

They had the following children:

301 F i. **Cornelia Viola BATTLE** was born 1857. She died 1886.

Cornelia married **Richard H (II) LEWIS**.

302 M ii. **Kemp Plummer (Jr.) BATTLE** was born 1859. He died 1922.

- + 303 M iii. **Thomas Hall BATTLE** was born 2 Aug 1860 and died 1936.
- 304 M iv. **Herbert Bemerton BATTLE Author: "Battle Book"** was born 1862 in Chapel Hill, Orange County, North Carolina. He died 1929 in Montgomery, Alabama and was buried in Oakwood Cemetery, Raleigh, Wake County, North Carolina.
- Herbert Bemerton BATTLE, born 29 May 1862 in Chapel Hill, Orange County, North Carolina; died 03 Jul 1929 in Montgomery, Montgomery County, Alabama.
- From Auburn University Library Online:
- HERBERT BEMERTON, BATTLE... 1862-1929
- Chemist. Born: 29 May 1862, Chapel Hill NC. Parents: Kemp Plummer and Martha Ann (Battle) Battle. Married: Alice M Wilson, 25 Nov 1885. Children: Two. Education: University of North Carolina, BS, 1881, PhD, 1887. Professor of Chemistry at Leonard Medical School 1886-1897; assistant chemist at the North Carolina Agriculture Experiment Station; state chemist and director of the North Carolina Agriculture Experiment Station; President of Southern Chemical Company in Winston NC; Southern Cotton Oil Company in Savannah GA, and Montgomery AL 1902-1906; president of the Battle Laboratory Corporation 1906-1929.
- Source: Who Was Who in America. Vol. 1. 56
- Author: The Battle Book: a Genealogy of the Battle Family in America. Montgomery AL: Paragon Press, 1930.
- Joint Author: Chemical Conversion Tables for Use in the Analysis of Commercial Fertilizers, Cotton Seed, Iron and Food Products, Etc. Baltimore: Williams and Wilkins, 1909.
- From Book, CATALOGUE OF THE MEMBERS OF THE DIALECTIC SOCIETY INSTITUTED IN THE UNIVERSITY OF NORTH CAROLINA JUNE 3, 1795, TOGETHER WITH HISTORICAL SKETCHES [HR-2177-UNC]:
- Battle, Herbert Bemerton, Chapel Hill: B. S., 1881; Ph. D., 1887. Born 1862. Director N. C. Agr. Exper. Station. Raleigh.
- Occupation: BET 1886 AND 1897 Raleigh, Wake County, North Carolina, US; Shaw University, Leonard Medical School, Professor of Chemistry
- Occupation: BET 1897 AND 1902 Raleigh, Wake County, North Carolina, US; North Carolina Agriculture Experiment Station, State Chemist and Director
- Occupation: BET 1902 AND 1906 Montgomery, Montgomery County, Alabama, US; Southern Cotton Oil Company, President
- Occupation: BET 1902 AND 1906 Savannah, Chatham County, Georgia, US; Southern Cotton Oil Company, President
- Occupation: BET 1902 AND 1906 Winston Salem, Forsyth County, North Carolina, US; Southern Chemical Company, President
- Herbert married **Alice Matilda WILSON** on 25 Nov 1885 in Morganton, Burke County, North Carolina.
- 305 F v. **Susan Martin (died a child) BATTLE** was born 1864. She died 1870.
- 306 F vi. **Penelope Bradford (died a child) BATTLE** was born 1866. She died 1868.
- 307 M vii. **William James BATTLE** was born 1870 in Raleigh, Wake County, NC. He died 1955 in Rocky Mount, North Carolina.
- William James Battle, youngest son of Kemp Plummer Battle, was born in Raleigh and lived in Chapel Hill after his father became president of the University of North Carolina. He was

graduated from the University in 1888 and received his M.A. and Ph.D. degrees from Harvard University. In 1889-1890, he was an instructor of Latin at the University of North Carolina. In 1893, he taught briefly at the University of Chicago, then moved to the University of Texas, where he served until 1917 as associate professor and professor of Greek, dean of the College of Arts (and later of the faculty) and as acting president. In 1917, William James Battle joined the faculty of the University of Cincinnati, where he stayed until 1920 when he returned to Texas as professor of classical languages. He lived in Austin until his death in 1955. He was co-author of *The Battle Book* with Herbert B. Battle and Lois Yelverton.

William James Battle, 1876-1955.

About 6,000 items.

Arrangement: chronological.

Chiefly personal papers, family correspondence, and genealogical material of William James Battle. These papers are almost entirely family correspondence, except for a few brief schoolboy items. From the time Battle entered Harvard University until the death of his father, there is much overlap in subject matter with Series 1. Included here are circular family letters. The Battles communicated amongst themselves with Kemp Plummer Battle circulating letters that William eventually collected. The more prominent correspondents include William James Battle's father, his brothers, especially Herbert Bremerton Battle and Thomas Hall Battle, and his nephews, especially Kemp Davis Battle, Hyman L. Battle, Ivey Foreman Lewis (professor of biology, University of Virginia), and Kemp Plummer Lewis. Scattered throughout the letters are references to the Rocky Mount Mills and the Erwin Mills, but there are few details about the companies and no records of their operations.

Except for references to William James Battle's work in family letters, there is little information on his career. There are many allusions to his difficulties in Texas during the gubernatorial administration of James Edward Ferguson, 1915-1917, and later during the administration of his wife, Miriam A. Wallace Ferguson ("Ma" Ferguson), 1925-1927. However, few details are given.

A major topic of these papers is *The Battle Book*, a family history compiled by Herbert B. Battle and completed after his death by William James Battle and Lois Yelverton. Many of the papers relate to information collected for this book or to the details of editing, publishing, and distributing it.

WILLIAM JAMES BATTLE (1870-1955)

William James Battle, professor of classics and university administrator, son of Kemp P. Battle, was born in Raleigh, North Carolina, on November 30, 1870. He later moved to Chapel Hill, where his father served as president of the University of North Carolina. He received a B.A. degree from that institution in 1888 and a Ph.D. from Harvard University in 1893. In his first year at Harvard he held a Thayer scholarship, and the last two years a Morgan fellowship.

Battle was a tutor in Latin at the University of Chicago before going to The University of Texas in 1893 as associate professor of Greek. He was promoted to professor in 1898 and was made dean of the College of Arts in 1908. Three years later he was made dean of the faculty, and in 1914 he was elected acting president of the university. His two years as president were unhappy ones because he was severely attacked by Governor James E. Ferguson, who charged that Battle had deceived the legislature and the governor about the university appropriation bill of 1915 and had used state money for purposes other than the items specified in the bill. Ferguson urged that Battle be dismissed from the faculty, but in October 1916 the board of regents declared that the charges against the professor were unsubstantiated. In October 1915 Battle had asked that he not be considered for a permanent appointment as president. When he stepped down in April 1916 the board of regents elected Robert E. Vinson president.

As a result of political pressure Battle left the university in 1917 to teach at the University of Cincinnati. He remained there until 1920, when he returned to the University of Texas as professor of classical languages and chairman of the faculty building committee. He served in the latter position until 1948. In addition to his academic work, he designed the seal of the university in 1901, edited the first student directory in 1900, and founded the first ex-students' magazine. He furnished the money in 1898 to establish the University Co-Op

and served as its first manager. The publication of a final announcement of courses was his idea, as was the English comprehension requirement. Battle Hall at the University of Texas was named for him.

In 1929 Southwestern University awarded Battle an honorary LL.D. degree, and he was honored with a second LL.D. degree by the University of North Carolina in 1940. He was a devout member of the Episcopal Church and long served as senior warden of All Saints' Chapel, near The University of Texas campus. He was a charter member of the Texas State Historical Association and served as president of the Texas Fine Arts Association (1920-29), the Philosophical Society of Texas (1941), the Texas Classical Association, the Classical Association of the Middle West and South (1919-30), Phi Beta Kappa (Texas Alpha chapter), and the Harvard, Town and Gown, and University clubs of Austin. He retired from active duty in 1948 at the age of seventy-eight but continued to maintain an office on campus as professor emeritus. Books and papers published by Battle include A Sketch of Grace Hall and All Saints' Chapel (1940); The Story of All Saints' Chapel, Austin, Texas, 1900-1950 (1951); and Town and Gown Club, Memories of Past Days (1952).

Battle returned to Rocky Mount, North Carolina, in April 1955 and died there on October 9, 1955. In his will he left his property in Austin and his 14,000-volume library to The University of Texas. He also provided means for setting up scholarships for the study of classical languages. He is buried at Raleigh, North Carolina.

BIBLIOGRAPHY: Eugene C. Barker, Two Gentlemen of The University of Texas: An Appreciation of Henry Winston Harper and William James Battle (Houston: Rein, 1941). Proceedings of the Philosophical Society of Texas, 1955. Henry Peyton Steger, Letters (Austin: University of Texas Ex-Students Association, 1915). Vertical Files, Barker Texas History Center, University of Texas at Austin.

Biography Written By: James C. Martin

180. **Jethro Battle FORT** was born 21 Mar 1805 in Robertson County, TN. He died 21 Mar 1860 in Bowie County, TX.

Jethro married **Sarah HILL**.

They had the following children:

308 F i. **Sarah Cordelia FORT**.

Marriage 1 Henry Pinckney ROCHELLE b: 28 DEC 1832 in ,Fairfield Co.,SC

Married: 26 JUL 1855 in Myrtle Springs,Bowie Co.,TX

Children

Sarah Elizabeth ROCHELLE b: 13 MAY 1874 in Myrtle Springs,Bowie Co.,TX

184. **Archibald John BATTLE -Pres. Mercer University "A.J."** was born 10 Sep 1826 in Powellton, Hancock County, Georgia. He died Sep 1907 in Vineville, Bibb County, GA and was buried in Riverdale Cemetery.

Archibald John Battle (1826-1907) of Macon GA; teacher and Baptist Minister. He married Mary Elizabeth Guild (1827-1897) and had five children and subsequent descendants.

Dr. Archibald J.7 BATTLE (Cullen6, Dempsey5, Jethro4, Maj. Elisha3, William2, John1) was born 10 Sep 1826 in POWELTON, HANCOCK Co, GA.. He married Mary E. GUILD (Source: Miss Mary E. Guild, a daughter of Dr. James Guild, of Tuscaloosa, AL, a lady of rare personal beauty and accomplishments and distinguished for the loveliness of her character.) 1847.

Notes for Dr. Archibald J. BATTLE:

The President of Mercer University, Macon, GA, is Dr. Archibald J. Battle, a native of GA, but reared in AL. Six feet in height, with an erect and graceful carriage, he is prepossessing in personal appearance; with a countenance indicative of modesty and manliness, and with a demeanor in the highest degree refined and affable, he is instinctively recognized as a cultivated Christian gentleman. Still in the vigor of matured manhood, with a piety which pervade his life, with a nature sympathetic and affectionate, with a scholarship varied and extensive, with a dignity and strength of mind which command respect, and with a courtesy and delicacy which win esteem, he is admirably adapted to the position he occupies, and if his life is spared, bids fair to increase his usefulness with his years, and to attain yet greater distinction in

the chosen field of his labors. He is now in his 55th year, having been born in Powelton, Hancock county, GA, Sep 10th, 1826. At that time the social, educational and religious privileges of Powelton were the equal of any in the State, and the first ten years of his life were, therefore, blessed with those highest and best influences which go towards moulding character. His mother, a woman of great piety, mildness and gentleness, by whom his character was, to a great extent, formed, is still living in a serene and happy old age. His father, the late Dr. Cullen Battle, of honored memory, a wealthy planter, originally from NC, removed to AL in 1836, settling in Eufaula, then known as Irwinton. There , amid the social and religious influences of a cultured Christian family, Archibald J. Battle grew up to manhood. He professed religion, and was baptized in his thirteenth year. Both there and at Powelton he enjoyed excellent school families, to which were added all the advantages of the University of Alabama, where he was graduated in the year of 1846, under the administration of that distinguished educator and godly man, the late Rev. Basil Manly, D.D. During the following year, 1847, he was married to Miss Mary E. Guild, a daughter of Dr. James Guild, of Tuscaloosa, AL, a lady of rare personal beauty and accomplishments and distinguished for the loveliness of her character.

Ref: The Christian Index, HISTORY OF THE BAPTIST DENOMINATION IN GEORGIA WITH BIOGRAPHICAL COMPENDIUM, 1881, Jas. P. Harrison & Co., Atlanta, GA, pp. 27-28.

SEE.... <http://files.usgwarchives.net/ga/bios/baptist/battle.txt>

Archibald John Battle (1826 - 1907)

Educator, author, clergyman; A.B., M.A., D.D., LL.D. degrees, serving as President of Mercer University from 1872-1889. Weathered difficulties of the Depression of 1873 there, becoming the 1st President to live in the Mercer Administration Bldg., and establishing the School of Law with a nominal relationship to the University Arts program.

The son of Cullen and Jane Lamon Battle of NC, he was the brother of Mary Shorter, the wife of Alabama Governor John Gill Shorter. He was also the brother of Cullen A. Battle, Major General CSA who is buried in Petersburg, VA.

He married Mary Elizabette Guild in 1847 (She was the daughter of Dr. James Guild of Tuscaloosa, AL). They had five children, two of which were Cullen G. Battle, and Mary Battle Lowery.

** He moved to Alabama when he was 10 years old, educated there, and, graduated from the University of Alabama. He later became President of the Alabama Central Female College in Tuscaloosa (1860-62) was also believed to be President of Shorter College 1891-1898.

The Marion County Patriot, October 4, 1907
The Marion County Patriot, No. 38
Friday, October 4, 1907
Page Five

October 1, 1907: REV. A.J. BATTLE DIES IN MACON. Macon, GA, Sept 30: Rev. A.J. Battle, one of the best-known Baptist divines in the South and an educator of note, died Sunday evening at the residence of his daughter, Mrs. T.S. Lowery in Vineville. Dr. Battle was 81 years old and his death was the result of old age. He is survived by his daughter, Mrs. T.S. Lowery, and one son, living in Macon, and Mr. Cullin Battle and A.J. Battle, Jr., living in Richmond. The funeral services were held this afternoon at 3:30 o'clock from the Vineville Baptist Church. The interment was made in Riverdale Cemetery.

A.J. married **Mary Elizabeth GUILD**.

Ancestry: Mary Elizabeth Williams , Agnes Payne , Robert Payne , Josias Payne , Mary Woodson , Robert Woodson , John Woodson

They had the following children:

- + 309 F i. **Mary BATTLE (m. T.S. Lowry, Sr. of Macon)** was born Sep 1848 and died 20 Oct 1917.
- + 310 M ii. **Cullen Guild BATTLE** was born calculated 1859 and died 24 Oct 1913.
- + 311 M iii. **Archibald John (Jr.) BATTLE -of Richmond, VA** was born 16 Mar 1868.

186.**Mary Jane Lafayette BATTLE** was born 20 Feb 1825 in Powellton, GA. She died 20 Jan 1879 in Eufaula, AL.

Mary Jane Lafayette Battle; b. Feb 20 1825, Powelton; d. Jan 20, 1879, Eufala AL. She married John Gill Shorter, on Jan 12, 1843 in Eufala. John Gill Shorter became the Governor of AL during (1861-63), so she was the First Lady of Alabama during those years. Mary Jane and John Shorter had one child, Mary Jane Shorter (1843-1923), who married twice but had no children.

Mary married **John Gill SHORTER -Gov. of Alabama**, son of Reuben SHORTER. John was born 3 Apr 1818 in Monticello, Georgia. He died 29 May 1872 in Eufaula, Alabama.

"Early Settlers of Alabama," by James Saunders:

"John Gill Shorter graduated in the University of Georgia at Athens, and married in Eufaula, Mary J. Battle, daughter of Dr. Cullen Battle. Here he commenced his successful practice of the law, and subsequently represented Barbour County in the Alabama State Senate, and was afterward appointed by Gov. Collier, Judge of the Circuit Court; and on the expiration of his term of service he was elected by the people to the same office. Subsequently he was a member of the Confederate States Congress, and his last official position was Governor of the State of Alabama. John Gill Shorter and his wife both died in Eufaula, Alabama, leaving surviving them but one child, who is now Mrs. Mary J. Perkins, widow, living in Eufaula."

http://www.archives.state.al.us/govs_list/g_shorte.html

John Gill Shorter
1861-1863

John Gill Shorter was born in Monticello, Georgia., on April 3, 1818. His father, Dr. Reuben C. Shorter, a physician and planter, had come from Virginia. to Georgia as a young man and had become a leader in the rising Jacksonian party. In 1833 the Shorter family moved to Eufaula, Barbour County, Alabama, and four years later John Gill graduated from the University of Georgia. In 1838 the younger Shorter was admitted to the Alabama Bar and in 1843 he married Mary Jane Battle, the daughter of a wealthy Barbour County planter.

The law firm of John Gill and Eli Shorter (John's brother) prospered, the family holdings grew extensively, and by 1845 John Gill was a member of the state Senate as a Democrat from Barbour County. In 1852 he was elected to the circuit judgeship of the Eufaula District, a post to which he was re-elected six years later.

A disciple of William L. Yancey, John Gill Shorter was an ardent secessionist and a member of the so-called "Eufaula Regency," a small group of lawyer/planters in Barbour County who were instrumental in taking Alabama out of the Union in 1861. Shorter served in the Confederate Congress in Montgomery, Alabama, and Richmond, Virginia, until he became governor of Alabama on December 2, 1861. He served only one two-year term. His governorship was devoted to dealing with the problems and issues of the civil war as well as Alabama's relationship with the confederate government. Predominate issues included the defense of Mobile, raising troops (especially for the home front), caring for the indigent families of soldiers, taxes, slave impressment, raising arms, conscription, military training, military desertion, food supplies, the ban on wartime distillation, the scarcity of salt, the relationship between the state's civil and military authorities, state's rights (especially in regard to providing supplies to the Confederate government) and financing the war.

An able and energetic war governor, Shorter was nevertheless defeated in the 1863 election, a casualty of the protests against the 1861 secessionists, the unsuccessful war, and anti-Democratic party sentiment. Shorter retired to Eufaula for the remaining years of his life, continuing his law practice, and appearing briefly at the conservative Reconstruction meetings in Montgomery at the end of the war. He died on May 29, 1872.

They had the following children:

312 F i. **Mary J. SHORTER (Mrs. Perkins) of Eufaula, AL.**

187. **Brig. Gen. Cullen Andrews BATTLE C.S.A.** was born 1 Jun 1829 in Powellton, GA. He died 8 Apr 1905 in Greensboro, NC and was buried in Blandford Cemetery, Petersburg, VA..

Cullen Andrews Battle (1829-1905); became a NC Lawyer in Greensboro NC. He married Georgia Florida William in 1852 and had 4 children and subsequent descendants. His second child was Henry Wilson Battle (1857- 1915), a Baptist Minister, who married Margaret Stewart in 1889. Henry Wilson and Margaret Battle's first child was John Stewart Battle, born on Jul 11, 1890 in Charlottesville VA, who became the Governor of VA during 1950-54.

1905 Former Confederate general Cullen Andrews Battle died in Greensboro, N.C. Born June 1 1829 in Powelton, Ga., Battle became a lawyer. With the outbreak of the Civil War, he joined the 3rd Alabama as a major, subsequently being promoted to lieutenant colonel and then colonel, serving at the battles of Seven Pines, Sharpsburg, Fredericksburg, Chancellorsville, and Gettysburg. In Aug. 1863, Battle was promoted to brigadier general, commanding his own brigade in Rodes' Division in the battles of The Wilderness, Spotsylvania, Third Winchester, and Cedar Creek (where he was wounded). After the war, Battle returned to the practice of law

"As You May Never See Us Again." Footnote about Cullen A. Battle: "Cullen Andrews Battle was promoted to brigadier general in 1863. He was related to the Battle Brothers (of the book) but is not their brother Cullen who shared the same name."

Journal of Mrs. Eugenia Levy Phillips, 1861-1862

The original journal is among the Phillips papers at the Library of Congress.

This excerpt was first published in *Memoirs of American Jews, 1776-1865*, vol. 3, p.161
Jewish Publication Society, 1955.

"At last we reached Norfolk, where Gen. Huger with his ambulance took us to the hotel, crowded with our friends awaiting our arrival. More dead than alive, I rushed to my room, as I had lost my voice entirely, and slept soundly until the morning, when I was aroused by a message that Col. [Lt. Col. Cullen Andrews] Battle of the Alabama Regiment had called to announce a dinner the regiment intended giving us. But we were anxious to get on to Richmond, and with many regrets we found ourselves next day in Richmond."

Cullen Andrews Battle was a politician and a soldier, born 1 June 1829, Powelton, Georgia. Battle moved with his family to Eufaula, AL (1836) and entered the University of Alabama to study law. He became an attorney in 1852 and was known as an orator and a secessionist. He organized a local militia company after the John Brown Raid and offered his services to Alabama immediately after the state seceded.

At the beginning of the Civil War, Battle was commissioned Lt. Col. in the 3rd Alabama Infantry and saw his first action at Seven Pines. He was promoted to Col. to replace the fallen Tennent Lomas, and the regiment joined Rodes' Brigade where Battle continued to serve until war's end. In the Maryland Campaign and at Fredericksburg, Battle commanded his regiment courageously. At Chancellorsville, Battle injured his back and was sidelined for several weeks. Battle did participate in Rodes' division's surprise attack against the Union right flank although his regiment was separated from the rest of the unit. Battle attached his regiment to Gen'l Stephen Ramseur's Brigade, and his performance at Gettysburg earned him a promotion to Brig. Gen'l (25 August, dating from 20 August 1863) and command of Rodes' Alabama Brigade. During the battles of 1864, the Alabamians suffered heavy casualties at The Wilderness, Spotsylvania, and in the Shenandoah Valley. Battle led his brigade at Winchester and was then badly wounded at Cedar Creek (19 October 1864). Battle was appointed Major Gen'l, but his wound incapacitated him so that the war ended before he could resume his military career.

After the surrender, Battle returned to his law practice in Alabama. He was elected to Congress in 1868 but could not take the "ironclad oath" of past loyalty. He was a delegate to the Alabama constitutional convention in 1874, but he moved to New Bern, North Carolina, where in 1880 he became editor of the *Newbern Journal*. Battle was also mayor of the town, briefly. He died at Greensboro, NC, 8 April 1905, and he was buried at Petersburg, VA.

This Civil War Brigadier General is buried in Blandford Cemetery, Petersburg, VA.

Battle, Cullen Andrews. *Third Alabama! The Civil War Memoir of Brigadier General Cullen Andrews Battle, CSA*. Battle brings his training as a journalist and lawyer to this account of his regiment's wartime experiences. 1st edition. University of Alabama Press, 2000. Dust jacket. \$29.95

Obituary in the *New York Times*: April 9, 1905: Richmond, VA, April 8th. Major Gen. Cullen A. Battle, aged seventy-six years, died in Greensborough, N.C. yesterday. He commanded the Third Regiment Alabama troops in the Civil War, and filled many distinguished positions in Alabama.

April 9, 1905, *Idaho Statesman*. Greensboro, SC, April 8: Major General Cullen A Battle died here today, aged 75

years. He commanded the famous Third regiment of Alabama troops during the Civil War and filled many distinguished positions in Alabama.

April 9, 1905, Charlotte Observer: GEN. CULLEN A. BATTLE DEAD: Greensboro, April 8. Gen. Cullen A. Battle, major general, C.S.A., commanding the Third Regiment, Alabama Troops, one of the most famous of the Southern army under Lee, died in the Greensboro Hospital here this morning at 7 o'clock after an extreme illness of several days, aged 76. He had been growing weaker all the time, and the end came peacefully. His son, Rev. H.W. Battle, and pastor of the First Baptist Church here, and the other relatives and devoted friends, were with him at the closing scene and had been assiduous in their attentions and aid to him during his short period of prostration. The funeral services will be held at the First Baptist Church tomorrow morning at 10 o'clock, when the remains escorted by representatives of the church, the city and the Guilford Camp of Confederate Veterans, and by friends and relatives of the dead warrior, the 12:50 train to Petersburg. There, on Monday he will be interred by the side of his wife. Surviving Gen. Battle are his son, Rev. H.W. Battle, and Miss Jennie Battle, of Clyde, a brother, Rev. A.J. Battle, eminent author and educator and for 17 years president of Mercer University of Macon, GA. An only sister was Mrs. John Gill Shorter, whose husband was a member of Confederate Congress and Governor of Alabama. General Battle's parents were North Carolinians and he has made this State his home during the residence of his only son, Dr. H.W. Battle, pastor of the First Baptist Church at Greensboro."

Cullen married **Georgia Florida WILLIAMS**.

They had the following children:

- + 313 M i. **Rev. Henry Wilson BATTLE** was born 1857 and died 1915.
- 314 F ii. **Jennie BATTLE**.

191. **Junius Kincaid BATTLE** was born 1838. He died 1860.

Junius Kincaid Battle (1838-1860) Eufala AL; Baptist Minister; Married Sarah Bohler Hunter (1842-1884) in 1859, and had one child, Junius Kincaid Battle II, who was born after Junius died, grew to become a physician and married Effie Jennings (1863-1930) in 1884, but had no children.

He died age 21, a year after his marriage.

Junius married **Sallie HUNTER**, daughter of James L. HUNTER and Sarah SHORTER.

"Sarah (Shorter) married Mr. James L. Hunter, a son of Gen. John L. Hunter, who moved from South Carolina and settled on the Chattahoochee River, in the edge of Irwinton, about the same time that my father went there. Hon. James L. Pugh, now United States Senator from Alabama, married a daughter of Gen. Hunters. Mrs. Pugh is now living with her husband in Washington City, one of the most accomplished and magnificent women in the land. Gen. H.D. Clayton, who is now the president of the State University, also married a daughter of Gen. Hunter's, and Mrs. Clayton is now living with her husband at Tuscaloosa, and is, like Mrs. Pugh, a most splendid and magnificent woman.

"James L. Hunter departed this life, leaving surviving him two children, Sallie and Mary. Sallie married Junius K. Battle, and they have both died, leaving surviving them only one child, Dr. J. K. Battle, now a practicing physician in Eufaula. Mary, the other daughter, married the Hon. John D. Roquemore, now of Montgomery, and a few years ago she departed this life, leaving surviving her five children, three sons and two daughters. My sister Sarah is now living in Eufaula, quite advanced in age, and in very feeble health."

They had the following children:

- 315 M i. **Dr. Junius Kincaid (Jr.) BATTLE of Eufaula, AL [no issue]**.

193. **John Cullen BATTLE** was born 1834. He died 1903.

John married **Susan Rebecca TURNER** on 1859.

They had the following children:

- 316 F i. **Mary Caroline BATTLE**.

The National Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution Volume 93
page 126
Miss Mary Caroline Battle.

DAR ID Number: 92393

Born in La Grange, Ga.

Descendant of Elisha Battle, as follows:

1. John Cullen Battle (1834-1903) m. 1859 Susan Rebecca Turner (b. 1840).
2. Dr. Andrews Battle (1793-1842) m. 1818 Caroline Matilda Duggar (1803-57).
3. Dempsey Battle (1758-1857) m. Jane Andrews.
4. Elisha Battle m. 1742 Elizabeth Sumner.

Elisha Battle (1724-99) was a patriot and member of the Provincial Congress.

He was born in Nansemond County, Va.; died in Edgecombe County, N. C. Also No. 49383.

Seventh Generation

204.**Dr. James Alfred LONG** was born 1827. He died 1879.

James married **Sarah Curtis GRIGGS**.

They had the following children:

- 317 F i. **Sally Griggs LONG (DAR#91685)** was born in LaGrange, GA.

The National Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution Volume 92 - page 221

Miss Sally Griggs Long.

DAR ID Number: 91685

Born in La Grange, Ga.

Descendant of William Sumner Battle, as follows:

1. Dr. James Alfred Long (1827-79) m. 1851 Sarah Curtis Griggs (1835-1902).
2. William Henry Long (1798-1866) m. 1821 Susan Fawcette Battle (1803-57).
3. William Sumner Battle m. 1783 Sally Whitehead.

William Sumner Battle (1761-1803) was a private from Georgia in the War of Independence.

He was born in Nansamond County, Va.; died in Hancock County, Ga.

- 318 F ii. **Susan Fauchette Battle LONG** was born 6 Aug 1858 in LaGrange, GA. She died 15 Jul 1931 in Fort Worth, TX.

Susan married **Oliver Perry WRIGHT (Jr.)**, son of Oliver Perry WRIGHT.

Name: Oliver Perry Wright , Jr

Birth: 28 Nov 1855 in Jackson, Mississippi

Death: 28 Mar 1883

Father: Oliver Perry Wright, Sr. b: 24 Jan 1814 in Lauren's Co., Sc

Mother: Cathrine Dana Barrett b: 5 Dec 1834

Marriage 1 Susan Fauchette Battle Long b: 6 Aug 1858 in LaGrange, Ga.

Married: 9 Jan 1882

Children

James Long Wright , Sr. b: 9 Jan 1882 in Sherman, Texas

210.**Mollie Helen RABUN** was born 23 Apr 1863 in Scarboro, Scriven Co, Georgia. She died 2 Mar 1910 in Athens, Clark County, GA.

Mollie married **James Alexander FULCHER**.

They had the following children:

- 319 F i. **Nina Rabun FULCHER** was born 4 Apr 1886 in Scarboro, Jenkins Co, Georgia.

221.**James Alexander HARLEY** was born 1 Apr 1846. He died 1916 in Hancock County, GA.

James Alexander7 HARLEY C.S.A. (Mary Lucinda6 BATTLE, Reuben Taylor5, Jesse4, John3, William2, John1)

James was born April 1, 1846. Served in the 5th GA Cavalry and attended Mercer University where he obtained a law degree.....Judge of Hancock Co. Court..Member Ga. Legislature and Solicitor General Northern Judicial Circuit 1896-1900.....James Alexander Harley, born April 1,1846..... 5th Georgia Cav.CSA.... Graduated 1868 from Mercer University... Lawyer, Judge of Hancock County Court, member Georgia Legislature and Solicitor General Northern Judicial Circuit 1896-1900....

SEE... <http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GSln=HARLEY&GSbyrel=in&GSdyrel=in&GSst=12&GSctry=4&GSob=n&GRid=19496206>)

James married **Ann "Annie" Toombs PIERCE**, daughter of (Bishop) George Foster PIERCE -Pres. Emory Univ. and Ann Maria WALDRON, on 1 Mar 1870 in Hancock County, GA.

Ann "Annie" Toombs PIERCE was the daughter of Bishop George Foster Pierce1850 Census: There is a "DD" after his name, indicating Doctor of Divinity. As his occupation, he is listed as President of Emory College, (now University). In addition to his family, 25 individuals live in the same home, mostly students and 2 professors, all of whom were at Emory some having dependents. The value of his home is listed at \$27,300, an extraordinary amount in those days which would be close to \$2 million in the year 2008.....1860 Census: Now lives in Mayfield, Hancock Co., GA. Listed as a Methodist Bishop. Home is worth \$20,000 and personal worth is \$9,000, tremendous sums in those days....SEE... <http://pierces.org/Gen/gen3/5187.htm>)

Daughter of (Bishop) PIERCE and Ann WALDRON. She died in Hancock Co, GA..

Notes for Ann "Annie" Toombs PIERCE:

Bishop George Foster Wells Pierce....Born to Methodist Preacher Lovick PIERCE, & wife Ann FOSTER.

On 2/4/1834 George married, Ann Maria Waldron - they had 7 children. In 1831, he was ordained in the Methodist ministry and preached from Savannah to Charleston. Five years later he was named elder of Augustus District. Was President of GA Female College of Macon, From 1838 until his resignation in 1840, when he edited Southern Lady's Book. He was involved in pastoral work in GA from 1842 to 1848. In 1845, he helped to organize the meth-epis church South, a pro-slavery, pro-Southern branch of the church. From 1848 to 1854 he served as [the third] President of Emory College at Oxford, GA. In 1854, he was named a Bishop of GA, a position which he held throughout the Civil War. He supported GA's succession. During the war he raised food supplies for the Confederacy and preached to the troops

INFORMATION FROM:

"HISTORY OF GREENE COUNTY GEORGIA, By Rice & Williams...Page 298

BISHOP GEORGE FOSTER PIERCE

(Note: You may want to purchase "History of Greene County Georgia" by Rice & Williams as it contains a picture of Bishop George Foster Pierce.)

"In February, 1811, George Foster Pierce was born in Greene County, Georgia three miles from Greensboro. He was the son of Reverend Lovick Pierce, born March 24, 1785, in Halifax County, N.C. In 1804 Lovick and his brother Reddick were admitted on trial as itinerant Methodist preachers in Charleston, SC. Rev. Lovick Pierce was first on the Great Pedee Circuit in Eastern SC next to Apalachee Circuit in GA. On this circuit he met and married Ann Foster, Sept 1809.

George Pierce was nicknamed "Bulger" and was a frolicsome, likable lad. He liked to ride, and was a good shot, fisherman and sport. He entered the freshman class at Franklin College, now the U. of GA., when he was fifteen years old and was a member of the Phi Kappa Society and a champion debater.

After three and one half years in August 1829 he graduated with an A.B. degree before he was nineteen. He was licensed to preach in 1830 and preached his first sermon at Monticello, GA. The text was "They seemed to him as one that mocked." The Quarterly Conference that licensed him was held in Eatonton, GA and presided over by Rev. William Arnold. In 1832 he preached in Augusta, then his first station was in Savannah where he met and married Ann Marie Waldron, and had children: Ella, Lovick, Jr., Claudia, Mary, Ann, and Sarah, died.

He was made Pres. Of Georgia Female College in Macon now Wesleyan in 1839 and was personally very popular, with his winning smile, joyous manner, hearty laugh and friendliness. He would never compromise with evil and believed the

Gospel which he preached. At the age of 43 he was made a Bishop and his Conference carried him from coast to coast. He never seemed to tire and never spared himself. The Gen. Conference held in Louisiana in 1874 had among its members three distinguished members of the same family, Dr. Lovick Pierce, Bishop, George F. Pierce and Lovick Pierce, Jr., a son of the Bishop. He served the Conference for over fifty years and died at the home of this son in Sparta, GA. Feb. 1884 and was buried there.

He was always interested in education of young women, which in that day was considered very radical. He was editor of "The Southern Ladies Book." While in Macon he lived in Vineville near his sister Julia who had married Rev. Alfred T. Mann. He loved his family and although his duties took him away, he always hurried home. In 1840 Transylvania College conferred the Doctor of Divinity on Pierce. His fame became national in 1844 when he headed a delegation to the Gen. Conference composed of William J. Parks, Lovick Pierce, James E. Evans and Augustus B. Longstreet. In the great debate that led to the separation of the Methodist Episcopal Church into separate parts he made a speech on the Southern side that was electric in its immediate effects and whose echos are still in the air. He was the most popular man at the Petersburg, VA Conference in May 1846. While he was at Columbus in 1847 he was elected Pres. Of Emory College at Oxford. Even at that time he was advocating the admission of women into the college.

There were three distinguished members of the family: Lovick Pierce, Bishop George F. Pierce and Lovick Pierce, Jr. a son of the Bishop."

=====

http://www.usgennet.org/usa/ga/county/fulton/jefferson/jeffersoncounty_part2.pdf

from "History of Jefferson County"

Mt. Moriah Methodist, in extreme northern part of the county, is noted for its camp meetings held every summer, including the third Sunday in August, where thousands assemble to hear the greatest pulpit orators in the Methodist church. Here Bishop Pierce and his father used to preach, and here friends and old acquaintances met to renew friendships and memories of other days.

=====

They had the following children:

320 F i. **Pauline HARLEY** was born 1871.

321 M ii. **James Alexander (Jr.) HARLEY** was born 1877 in Hancock County, GA.

225. **William Isaiah HARLEY** was born 1856. He died 12 Mar 1940 in Sparta, Hancock County, Georgia.

William Isaiah⁷ HARLEY Jr. (Mary Lucinda⁶ BATTLE, Reuben Taylor⁵, Jesse⁴, John³, William², John¹) was born 1856 in HANCOCK Co, GA., and died 12 Mar 1940 in SPARTA, HANCOCK Co, GA..

He married Helena "Lena" D. WOFFORD (Source: DAUGHTER OF....Gen. William Tatum WOFFORD C.S.A....AND....Julia A. DWIGHT.....SEE... <http://www.angelfire.com/ok2/kristi/briggen.html>SEE NOTES BELOW....) Abt. 1890 in Hancock Co, GA., daughter of Gen. WOFFORD and Julia DWIGHT. She was born Abt. 1867.

Notes for William Isaiah HARLEY Jr.:

Name: William I. Harley

Birth: ABT. 1856 in Georgia

Birth: ABT. 1852

Death: 12 MAR 1940 in Hancock Co., GA

Occupation: 1930 Farmer, General Farm

Event: Census 7 1930 Dist. 102, Hancock Co., GA, ED 71-3, Sh 9A

Event: Death Certificate 12 MAR 1940 Hancock Co., GA Cert. #7955

1930 Census Images and Index from Ancestry.com

Dist 102, Hancock Co., GA

SD 8, ED 71-3, pg. 9A, lines 15-21
Enumerated 9 April 1930
Highway 15, no house #
Family #170/171

Harley, Will Sr. Head M, W, 74, Wd, 34
-----, Wofford J. Son M, W, 32, M, 29
-----, Ozie D-in-law F, W, 23, M, 20
-----, Julian G-son M, W, 2, S
-----, Will, Jr. Son M, W, 29, M, 26
-----, Beryl D-in-law F, W, 20, M, 17
-----, Patricia G-dau F, W, 1/12, S

All men are listed as farmers. Everyone and their parents were born in GA.. Will Sr. owns the home.

William married **Helena "Lena" D WOFFORD**.

Notes for Helena "Lena" D. WOFFORD:

<http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GSln=WOFFORD&GSfn=WILLIAM&GSbyrel=in&GSdyrel=in&GSst=12&GScnty=390&GSctr=y=4&GSob=n&GRid=9097>

Gen. William Tatum WOFFORD C.S.A.

Born into a family with a strong military reputation (both his grandfather and great-grandfather fought during the American Revolution), his father died when he was 3 years old, leaving his mother and grandfather to raise him and his two sisters. In 1827, the Wofford family drew a Cass (Bartow) County land lot during the Georgia Land Lottery and moved there shortly thereafter. In 1836 he attended the Gwinnett Manual Labor Institute in Lawrenceville, Georgia. One of his classmates was Charles Henry Smith, author of the famous "Bill Arp" stories from the Civil War era. After graduation from school in Lawrenceville, Wofford studied law and was admitted to the state bar in 1844. When the Mexican War began, he was appointed as a Captain in 1847 and ordered to raise a company of volunteers. During the war, he and his men engaged in combat twice. After the war, he returned to his practice in Cassville, Georgia. In 1849 he was elected to the Georgia House of Representatives. An anti-secessionist, he was elected to represent Cass County at the Georgia secession convention, where he voted against Georgia leaving the union. When Georgia seceded from the Union, he was elected Colonel and commander of what would become the 18th Georgia Infantry Regiment. Reaching the rank of Brigadier General by the end of the war, he surrendered the last southern troops east of the Mississippi in Resaca, Georgia on May 12, 1865. After the war he was elected to Congress, but was refused his seat by radical Republicans. He spent the rest of his life representing Confederate veterans, helping them and their families acquire food, money, and clothing. General Wofford died in his sleep after a lengthy illness, and was laid to rest in Cassville Cemetery.

They had the following children:

- + 322 M i. **Wofford J. HARLEY** was born 18 Feb 1898 and died 28 Mar 1981.
- + 323 M ii. **William Isaiah (Jr.) HARLEY** was born about 1901 and died 22 Jan 1963.

228. **James Taylor NISBET** was born 20 Feb 1828 in Madison. Morgan County, Georgia. He died 29 Apr 1894 in Wingfield, Bibb County, Georgia.

James Taylor⁷ NISBET (Amanda Melvina Fitzallen⁶ BATTLE, Reuben Taylor⁵, Jesse⁴, John³, William², John¹) was born 20 Feb 1828 in Madison, Morgan Co, GA., and died 29 Apr 1894 in MACON, BIBB Co, GA.. He married Mary Seymour WINGFIELD 18 Dec 1856, daughter of Junius WINGFIELD and Mary MOSLEY. She was born 18 Aug 1837, and died 07 Jan 1912.

Child of James NISBET and Mary WINGFIELD is:

- i. Junius Wingfield⁸ NISBET, born 1858; died 1933.

James married **Mary Seymour WINGFIELD**.

They had the following children:

324 M i. **Junius Wingfield NISBET.**

239. Jethro Battle FORT is printed as #180.

325 F i. Sarah Cordelia FORT is printed as #308.

245. **EMMA JANE BATTLE** * was born 17 Aug 1840 in Meridianville, (Madison County), AL. She died 7 Jun 1882 in Lawrence County, AL and was buried in Hampton Family Cemetery, Leighton, AL.

The Family Bible of Manoah Bostick Hampton & Cynthia Mitchell, states "Manoah B. Hampton Jr was married to Emma Jane Battle - 31st May 1860."

1880 United States Federal Census
about Emma J. Hampton
Name: Emma J. Hampton
Home in 1880: Lawrence, Alabama
Age: 40
Estimated birth year: abt 1840
Birthplace: Alabama
Relation to head-of-household: Wife
Spouse's name: Monoah
Father's birthplace: NC
Mother's birthplace: AL
Neighbors: View others on page
Occupation: Housekeeper
Marital Status: Married
Household Members: Name Age
Monoah Hampton 45
Emma J. Hampton 40
Cintha M. Hampton 19
Liza B. Hampton 16
Thomas Hampton 15
Emma Hampton 10
Matilda Hampton 6
Monoah Hampton 2
Lige Hampton 20
Alford Hampton 20
Liza Mullens 35
Frank Mullens 7
Lilyain Mullens 4
George Mullens 3
George A. Hampton 30
Argustus Hampton 10
Ernest Hampton 4
Cally Hampton 2

[Her funeral invitation shared by Kathy Hassenpflug, who has family documents contained in the Family Bible of Manoah B. Hampton & Cynthia Mitchell Hampton]

"The friends and acquaintances of Mrs. M.B. Hampton are requested to attend her burial the residence of M.B. Hampton tomorrow evening 4 o'clock. June 7th 1882."

Mrs. Betty Aldrige Bostwick obtained Affidavits regarding the inscriptions found on graves sites in Colbert County, Alabama:

"Know all men by these presents: The undersigned, being duly sworn, depose and saith: that on to-wit: March 2, 1968, in the presence of each other they visited the Hampton Place in Colbert County, Alabama, (presently farmed by J.

H. Johnson) situate north of Leighton, Alabama; and the undersigned while there did view, and Betty A Bostwick did abstract, the following information from tombstones in the cemetery there situate on said Hampton Place."

EMMA JANE HAMPTON
Daughter of
JOSIAH and ELIZA BATTLE
Born in Madison County, Ala
Aug 17, 1840
Married M. B. Hampton, Jr.
May 31st, 1860
Departed this life in
Lawrence County, Ala.
June 7, 1882

EMMA married **Capt. MANOAH BOSTICK (II) HAMPTON *(C.S.A.)**, son of MANOAH BOSTICK HAMPTON * and CYNTHIA MITCHELL *, on 31 May 1860 in Meridianville, AL. MANOAH was born 16 Apr 1835 in Leighton, Colbert County, AL. He died 2 Mar 1915 in Leighton, AL and was buried in Hampton Family Cemetery, Leighton, AL.

The Family Bible of Manoah Bostick Hampton & Cynthia Mitchell, states "Manoah Bostick Hampton was born April 16th 1835."

Per Dr. Justin Glenn: Manoah Bostic[k] Hampton II [b. near Leighton in Colbert Co., Ala., April 16, 1835; attended U. of N.C.; joined the Confederate army in 1862 and was commissioned 1st Lt., Co. H, 35th Ala. Inf. Subsequently he was commissioned capt. and raised a co. of cavalry, which became Co. B, 11th Ala. Cav., CSA. Though badly wounded at the battle of Corinth, he recovered and rejoined his regt., in which he served until the end of the war. He res. in Leighton, Ala., where he was active in Camp Fred A. Ashford, UCV, and where he d. March 2, 1915. He is not to be confused with the identically named Confederate soldier who served as pvt., Co. K., 1st (Turney's) Tenn. Inf., CSA].

11th Ala Cav.-Co. B., CSA & Manoah B. HAMPTON

Response by Mr. Alan Pitts: "There are a few details about this officer's career which should be corrected. First, Hampton was seriously wounded at Corinth MS, Oct. 3, 1862, as 1st Lt. of Co. "H", 35th Alabama Regiment. The company organized on Mar. 12, 1862, at Moulton, Ala., and mustered into Confederate service at LaGrange College, Apr. 12, 1862. Company commissions are dated Mar. 6, 1862. He did not return to this regiment, but appears to have resigned due to wounds.

Julian's Alabama Cavalry Battalion

Under command of Capt. W. R. Julian. Participate in pursuit of Streight's raid, Tuscumbia, Ala., to Rome, Ga., April 27 to May 3. Included Battle of Day's Gap, Sand Mt. and Black Warrior Cr., Ala., April 30 to May 1. Julian's Battalion, Alabama Cavalry: Vol. XXIII, Part 2--(961) In Roddey's brigade, General Wheeler's corps, August 10, 1863. No. 53--(501) Same.

While recovering Hampton helped to recruit and organize a cavalry company in Lauderdale County. This company was accepted in Confederate service at Centre Star, Ala., Mar. 12, 1863. Members served with Julian's Alabama Cavalry Battalion until June 1863. During that month Col. Jeffrey Forrest's Cavalry Regiment organized in the Tennessee Valley, composed of the unorganized battalions of Maj. George L. Baxter and Capt. William R. Julian.

Second, Hampton never served with the 11th Alabama Cavalry. He resigned his commission on Jan. 1, 1864, and was followed by Thomas E. Barner as captain. Hampton's former cavalry command became Company "D" of Williams' Alabama Cavalry Battalion on Feb. 1, 1864. In September of 1864, cavalry battalions originally led by Majors Williams and Warren merged to form the 11th Alabama Cavalry. Capt. Barner continued in command of Co. "G", 11th Alabama Cavalry, until May 1865 when members were paroled at Pond Spring, Ala.

Please reply if you are interested in copies of this officer's service records."

[M.B. Hampton is certainly on the muster rolls of the 11th Alabama Cavalry, so I cannot confirm the remarks of Mr. Pitts]

<http://www.tarleton.edu/~kjones/alcav.html#11th-Cav>
<ftp://ftp.rootsweb.com/pub/usgenweb/al/military/11ala.txt>

35th Alabama Infantry Regiment:

The 35th Alabama Infantry Regiment was organized at Lagrange, 12 March 1862, with about 750 men recruited from Franklin, Lauderdale, Lawrence, Limestone, and Madison counties. Ordered to Corinth, it was there brigaded under Gen'l John C. Breckinridge. It followed that officer to Louisiana and took part in the attack on Baton Rouge, losing 4 k and 21 w. It was part of the force with which Gen'l Earl Van Dorn assaulted Corinth; casualties were heavy. Placed under Gen'l James Buford, the regiment was under fire at the first bombardment of Port Hudson. It passed some time in that vicinity, and in May 1863, the regiment was engaged at Baker's Creek with light loss. Escaping the perils of Vicksburg by following Gen'l William W. Loring out of the battle, the 35th was soon after sent to the Army of Tennessee; but in February 1864 went back to Mississippi to confront Union Gen'l William T. Sherman's advance.

11th ALABAMA CAVALRY:

Also known as the 10th Alabama (Burtwell's) Cavalry Regiment. The nucleus of this regiment was a command that served for some time under Col. Jeffrey E. Forrest, Forrest's Cavalry Regiment, also called the 4th Cavalry Regiment. The command was increased to a regiment, and re-organized by transferring 4 Tennessee companies to the 18th Tennessee Cavalry and by sending 5 Alabama companies to Warren's and Moreland's cavalry battalions. The 11th Alabama Cavalry Regiment was organized by the consolidation of Warren's and William's cavalry battalions on 14 January 1865, comprising men from Franklin, Lauderdale, Limestone, and Morgan counties. It was with Forrest in the attack on Athens and Sulphur Trestle, and in the fight at Pulaski, losing very severely in casualties on the expedition. The regiment rendered effective service to Gen. John Bell Hood. It was part of Philip Dale Roddy's force at Montevallo, and was in front of Union Gen'l James Wilson's column to Selma; At the assault on the works there, the Eleventh was in the trenches, and nearly all its men retired therefrom, as the part of the line held by them was not assailed. The regiment laid down its arms at Decatur in May, 1865.

Field and staff officers: Col. John Robertson Bedford Burtwell (Lauderdale); Lt. Col. John F. Doan (MS); Major Melville W. Sale; and Adjutant David H. Halsey (Franklin)

Hampton, J. G.	Co. D	Private
Hampton, M. B.	Co. D	Captain
Hampton, W. M.	Co. D	Private

November, 2003 - The confusion of the two "Manoah B. Hampton's":

Email from Ginga Mylius to Betty Bostwick:

"I was at the library downtown today, and found where Manoah B. Hampton was listed in the "Alabama Census of Confederate Soldiers 1907, Colbert County Alabama" On page 6 for Colbert County, this book states:

#46 HAMPTON, Manoah Baslie, present address Leighton, AL., b. Apr 16, 1835 at Leighton, Lawrence Co., AL., first entered service as a Private on Apr 6, 1863 at LaGrange in the 35th AL. Inf., Co B and continued until Jan. 1864, when was commissioned to raise a Cav. Co. Re-enlisted as a Captain on Feb. 1, 1864 at Bainbridge, AL in the 11th AL Cav., Co. B and continued until Apr. 1865. Was paroled at Pondsprings, AL."

THE ONLY THING WRONG WITH THIS IS THEY HAVE HIS MIDDLE NAME WRONG~!~! But it is definitely OUR Manoah. They have his birth date exactly right, and of course he was living in Leighton, where he died in 1915.

I'll explain more.....

I pulled the microfilm for the 11th Alabama Cavalry, and there he was~!

M. B. Hampton was most definitely a Captain in the 11th Reg't Alabama Cav. There are several copies of Confederate Army documents whereby he signed a Requisition for Forage to obtain supplies for his men. They were in the Tuscumbia area at this time. Also in the same Regiment were W. M. HAMPTON (Private) and J. G. HAMPTON (Private). I will go out on a limb, and assume there are relations of Manoah's.

Second.....

I then found information on the OTHER Manoah B. Hampton~! IN ARKANSAS~!!!!!!

This Manoah B. Hampton was the son of James M. and Melissa (Owen) Hampton.... (NOT OURS, whose father was also Manoah~! and whose mother was Cynthia Mitchell) This Manoah, son of James, WAS a Private in Company K, Turney's Regiment, First Tennessee.

Christian Faith and the New Psychology By David Ambrose Murray

Mr. Sanders when in his trance state used to make memoranda in a book of many things which he saw and of which he had no recollection when he came out of the state. On one occasion a deranged woman had escaped from her home about seven miles from where Mr. Sanders was staying. After her friends had searched for some time and found no information of her one of them came to the house where he was staying. On looking over his book he found a memorandum of a deranged woman having been at a certain house at a certain hour, and said that by going there they could get track of her. They did so and got on track of her and later found her. The following night in his trance state Mr. Sanders reported that the woman was found, and next morning the report was found to be true. This was certified to by Captain M. B. Hampton, a member of the Alabama legislature, at whose house Mr. Sanders was staying at the time. Captain Hampton also relates a number of other equally significant incidents.

X+Y=Z, Or, The Sleeping Preacher of North Alabama By G. W. Mitchell

THE SLEEPING PREACHER TELLS ABOUT THE ATTEMPTED OXEN TRADE. "On another occasion a man, by the name of Eckerberger, came to my house early one morning for the purpose of buying a yoke of oxen. I wished to sell a wagon also with them ; but as he did not want the wagon, we failed to make the trade. I returned to the room where Dr. Sanders was lying in bed, in one of his sleeps. He immediately asked me why I did not make the trade with that ' Ugly bugger ' ; thus facetiously naming Mr. Eckerberger. I replied ' you seem to know as much about it as I do ; so you can tell why.' He then stated all the propositions I made, and the reasons that influenced my mind in reference to the matter, which prevented the trade; and I am confident no one reported to him the conversation I had with Mr. Eckerberger, or even heard it at all. "M. B. HAMPTON." "

I certify that I was present, and witnessed the facts set forth in the foregoing statements of my husband, or heard them spoken of by him when they occurred, in reference to the instances where I was not present. "MRS. M. B. HAMPTON."

Captain Hampton is a prominent farmer, and a member of the Alabama Legislature.

In The American Stud Book, Mares: VASHTI, br. M. foaled 1862, bred and owned by M.B. HAMPTON, Alabama. By Commodore. 1st dam imported Albion. 2nd dam by imported Glencoe, etc. Continued from Vol 2, page 380. Produce: 1872, ch. C. Chancellor Speak by Little Wonder (Trotter); 1875, b. c. Shoestring by Gen. Rosseau. No others reported.

1870 United States Federal Census > Alabama > Lawrence > Township 4 Range 9

M.B. Hampton, age 35, farmer

Emma J., age 30

Cynthia, age 9

Mary E., age 7

Thomas M., age 5

Emma B., age 1

Fleming Hampton, black male, age 14, domestic servant

Brown Hampton, black male, age 12, domestic servant

Montgomery Advertiser, September 6, 1909: "Condition of Cotton Show No Improvement: Colbert Gets First Bale, Tuscumbia, Sept 5: The first bale of cotton of the present crop in Colbert County is reported to have been ginned and sold to CAPTAIN M.B. HAMPTON on whose plantation it was raised by a negro named Abe Newsome, last Wednesday morning, September 1. The bale weighed [563?] pounds, and brought 12 cents.

Montgomery Advertiser, September 18, 1910: "Colbert for Good Roads. Tuscumbia, Sept 17: Probate Judge Simpson has appointed the following well-known citizens of Colbert County to represent the county at the convention of the Alabama Good Roads Convention to be held in Birmingham, October 12, 13, and 14; viz: M.B. HAMPTON, Russell Hurley, F.W. McCormack, A.H. Grissom, C.C. Jeffries, Fred Strait, Richard Alexander, W.T. Norman (etc)...."

Montgomery Advertiser, September 30, 1912, "Farmers Far Behind with Gins Running Half Time; Cotton Crop Estimated One-Third Off." [There is a very long article, only a portion quoted]: "Tuscumbia, Alabama, Sept 29, COLBERT COUNTY: Captain M. B. HAMPTON, one of the best farmers and largest planters in the county, as well as one of the closest observers of the crop, gives it as his opinion that the crop is not greater than 60 percent of an average. He bases his estimate on the acreage planted, the stands secured, fruitage, etc. There are a few more optimistic, who place the yield at 70, and some who even estimate it at 75."

Manoah was educated at the University of North Carolina.

Manoah and Emma Jane lived in Leighton, Alabama and were members of Cumberland Presbyterian Church.

Betty has been to visit their graves (which are on their farm property) in Leighton.

Manoah remarried after his first wife, Emma Jane Battle, died. He left everything to his 2nd wife upon his death. The rest of the family had moved prior to that.

They had the following children:

- 326 F i. **Cynthia Mitchell HAMPTON** was born 12 May 1861 in Huntsville, AL. She died 5 May 1937 in Pasadena/Los Angeles, CA.

Per Dr. Justin Glenn: Cynthia Hampton (b. in Huntsville, Ala., May 12, 1861; grad. Athenaeum [Columbia, Tenn.]; m. [Oct. 30, 1907] Arthur Wallace Sias [b. June 7, 1855; d. Aug. 2, 1928]; res. in Pasadena, Cal.; no issue).

Helena Independent: April 12, 1882: Arthur Sias and lady, of White Sulphur Springs, are at the International Hotel, along with Miss Spencer. April 16, 1882: Arthur W. Sias and wife, who have been in the city for the past week, visiting N.H. Webster and other friends, left yesterday afternoon by private conveyance for White Sulphur Springs.

From the "Husbandman" writing from eastern Meagher county under the date of February 7, 1883: "You say in your issue of January 25th that Mrs. Arthur Sias has a calla lily in full bloom!"

June 28, 1931: Mrs. A.J. Davidson entertained informally at dinner Thursday evening at the Montana Club complimenting Mrs. Cynthia Sias of Pasadena, CA, the summer guest of Dr. and Mrs. T.M. Hampton.

Here is the California death record for both of them

Sias Arthur W. August 2 1928 Age 73 yrs State # 40876 Los Angeles
Sias Cynthia H. May 5 1937 age 76 State # 40876 Los Angeles

Cynthia married **Arthur Wallace SIAS** on 30 Oct 1907 in White Sulphur Springs, Montana. Arthur was born 7 Jun 1855. He died 2 Aug 1928 in Pasadena, California.

Source: Handwritten genealogy notes by Sue Chilton McClure Aldridge: States that Cynthia married Arthur Sias - English
No children; moved to California

Per Betty Bostwick: "Yes, Cynthia married Arthur Sias who was from England. No issue. She is the one who bought my statue Hebe in Italy and left it to Mother."

August 6, 1928: Mrs. Jas. T. Wood left for California, called there by the death of her brother-in-

law, Arthur Sias.

- + 327 F ii. **MARY ELIZABETH (Lilie) HAMPTON** * was born 6 Sep 1863 and died 23 Jun 1925.
- 328 M iii. **Dr. Thomas McCrary HAMPTON** was born 9 Jun 1865 in Leighton, AL.

Dentist

Event: 1910 Census Lewis and Clark County, Montana

Event: 1920 Census Lewis and Clark County, Montana

Event: 1930 Census Lewis and Clark County, Montana

Per Betty Bostwick: "Thomas Hampton married Ann Cameron. I have the name Browning marked through and Cameron written on it. I still may be able to find other letters in addition to the ones in a book I had put in a drawer!"

"Battle Book," "Thomas McCrary Hampton, Helena, Mont.; dentist; born in Leighton, Alabama, June 9, 1865, married White Sulphur Springs, Mont. Oct. 7, 1895, Anne Mackintosh Cameron (born Burlington, VT, Feb 14, 1875; daughter of Hugh Cameron and Margaret Mackintosh Fowler). No children."

Anaconda Standard, September 24, 1914, White Sulphur Springs: "Dr. and Mrs. T.M. Hampton of Helena ar visiting relatives in the city."

Helena Independent, November 2, 1926: Dr. Thomas Hampton of Helena was a recent visitor here and participated in the celebration of the 60th anniversary of Diamond City Lodge No. 7, A.F. and A.M.

Helena Independent, June 3, 1932: White Sulphur Springs: A number of former residents were here for Memorial day, among them being Dr. and Mrs. Thomas Hampton of Helena.

Helena Independent, Helena: November 19, 1933: Autumn Bridge Tea: An outstanding affair on the social calendar of the week was the beautifully appointed bridge tea given by the Chancel Guild of St. Peter's Pro-Cathedral Monday afternoon. Among the ladies presiding at the tables was Mrs. Thomas M. Hampton.

Thomas was a Master Mason: October 28, 1934: Helena's Masonic Lodge No 3, A.F. & A.M. held its annual "Past Master's Night" on Novmeber 2nd. A list of the living past masters was given, and among those was Thomas M. Hampton. (Master from 1910) This meeting was held again in 1938, and Thomas M. Hampton was again listed. And he was mentioned again in the November 1940 meeting.

December, 1941: Dr. and Mrs. T. M. Hampton were patrons for the Charity ball, sponsored by the St. Peter's Hospital Association, Helena, MT

April 7, 1941: Dr. and Mrs. T. M. Hampton have left for a 10 day visit in Salt Lake City, Utah.

July 16, 1941: Dr. and Mrs. T. M. Hampton have returned from a week's vacation in Hot Springs.

October 13, 1942: Dr. T.M. Hampton was a pallbearer for Mrs. E. I. Goodkind.

Thomas married³ **Anne Mackintosh CAMERON** on 7 Oct 1895 in White Sulphur Springs, Montana. Anne was born 14 Feb 1875 in Vermont.

Her parents were both born in Scotland, according to the 1930 Census.

- + 329 F iv. **Emma Battle HAMPTON** was born 14 Jul 1869 and died 12 Jun 1959.
- + 330 F v. **Matilda Parberry HAMPTON** was born 26 Jul 1873 and died 30 Jan 1953.
- 331 M vi. **Manoah Bostick (III) HAMPTON** was born 14 Aug 1877 in Alabama. He died 1 Dec 1957 in Los Angeles, CA.

SOURCE: Marriage date and name provided from Family Bible of Sue Chilton McClure.

Notarized by Bob Bell, Birmingham, AL, August 26, 1943.

Anaconda Standard, September 13, 1915, White Sulphur Springs: "Winners announced at White Sulphur: As a result of the judging of grain displays at the Harvest festival on Friday, the following winners have been announced (long list not transcribed)..... M.B. HAMPTON, first on irrigated rutabagas and second on turnip display."

Anaconda Standard, April 5, 1916, White Sulphur Springs: M.B. Hampton was elected one of the aldermen for the Third Ward, White Sulphur Springs, receiving 31 votes, there being no opposition.

Anaconda Standard, [Montana] August 20, 1916: "Society in Butte....Mr. And Mrs. Manoh Hampton have returned from a week's visit with relatives in Helena."

Anaconda Standard, August 7, 1922: "Mr. and Mrs. J.D. Doggett of Townsend and Mrs. Mamie Duffy of California, were guests in the home of Mr. and Mrs. Manoh Hampton last Tuesday night, returning to Twonsend the following day."

Helena Independent, December 29, 1926: White Sulphur Springs: Mr. and Mrs. M.B. Hampton have for house guests during the holidays Dr. and Mrs. Thomas Hampton of Helena. January 4, 1927: Dr. and Mrs. Thomas Hampton of Helena left for their home, after spending the week with Mr. and Mrs. M. B. Hampton.

Helena Independent, August 13, 1928: White Sulphur Springs: Mr. and Mrs. M.B. Hampton and Mrs. Anna Hartfield, accompanied by Mr. and Mrs. Thomas Hampton of Helena, are touring Yellowstone park.

Helena Independent: June 4, 1938: "Mr. and Mrs. M. B. Hampton are here from California visiting old friends. Mr. Hampton was former cashier of the First National bank in White Sulphur Springs. Mrs. James Wood came with them and she will remain here during the summer months."

Name- Death Date Death Place Social Security Number Gender Birth Date Birthplace Mother's Maiden Name
HAMPTON, MANOAH BOSTICK 1 Dec 1957 LOS ANGELES 566249314 MALE 14 Aug 1877 ALABAMA BATTLE

January 2009, Kathy Hassenpflug sent 3 pictures of Manoh and Eva's home in Glendale, CA (black and white) - 1947; (The wall with the christmas tree is the wall the portraits of the first Manoh B. and Cynthia Hampton were placed when I visited their home as a child!)- 1 picture of Manoh in 1948 - also a picture of their home in White Sulphur Springs, Montana.

Manoh married⁴ **Evangeline E. HARTFIELD** "Eva", daughter of E. G. HARTFIELD and Arina, on 16 Nov 1911 in Minnesota. Eva was born 23 Dec 1884 in Minnesota. She died 2 Jul 1974 in Los Angeles, CA.

Source: Hand written genealogy by Sue Chilton McClure Aldridge: States they had no children; lived in California.

Anaconda Standard, May 3, 1915, White Sulphur Springs: "In the declamatory contest which was held at the Strand theater last Friday night Fay Drebelbis won the first prize - the trip to Missoula and \$20 (portions not quoted). The theater was crowded, the aisle being filled with extra chairs and the contest throughout one of the best that have been heard here. Interspersing the program there was a piano solo by Miss Alice Gile; a male quartet composed of Messrs HAMPTON, White, Hurlman and Olson rendered a selection and encore; and Mrs. Arnold and Miss Andrews sung, Mrs. M.B. HAMPTON was the pianist."

Anaconda Standard, December 5, 1915, White Sulphur Springs: "Word has been received here that Mrs. Hartfield, who accompanied by her daughter, Mrs. M.B. Hampton, to Rochester, Minn.,

to be operated on for appendicitis, passed through a successful operation Tuesday morning."

Anaconda Standard, February 15, 1916, White Sulphur Springs: "Mrs. M.B. Hampton left Saturday morning for Helena, where she was called by the critical illness of her father, E.G. Hartfield, who has had a stroke of paralysis. Mr. Hartfield was a resident of this city for more than 30 years, having been in the drug business here for that length of time. Mr. Hartfield went to Helena about two years ago." Her father died, probably on the 16th, in St. Peter's hospital in Helena, leaving his wife and only daughter.

Anaconda Standard, January 7, 1918, White Sulphur Springs: "Mrs. M.B. Hampton entertained the Bridge club, of which he is a member, Thursday afternoon at her home on Murray Hill."

Anaconda Standard, April 30, 1918, "Mrs. M.B. Hampton and Mrs. E.C. Hartfield arrived in Butte yesterday from White Sulphur Springs on a short shopping trip."

Anaconda Standard, December 12, 1920, White Sulphur Springs: "Mrs. R.T. Ringling entertained the Bridge club Wednesday afternoon. Mr. M.B. Hampton was awarded the favor, having the highest score."

Anaconda Standard, October 21, 1921, White Sulphur Springs: "Mrs. Arina A. Hartfield and Mrs. M.B. Hampton of White Sulphur Springs are visiting in Butte with friends."

Anaconda Standard, December 12, 1921, White Sulphur Springs: "The bridge club has been reorganized with the following membership and once vacancy yet to fill: Mesdames William Schaffarzick, Ralph Schaffarzick, M.B. HAMPTON, Ted Winters, James L. Johnson, C.L. McKethen, R.T. Ringling, M.M. Mahurin, EF. Angell, James Wallace and Charles Haines. It is the intention of the club to meet at some downtown place for the refreshments and then repair to the home of the hostess for the card playing. Mrs. M.M. Mahurin is to be the next hostess."

California Death Index: HAMPTON, EVA H FEMALE 12/23/1884 07/02/1974
MONTANA LOS ANGELES 566249314

+ 332 M vii. **Brock Chilton HAMPTON** was born 15 Sep 1880 and died 5 Sep 1960.

246. **Jacob William BATTLE** "Jay (?)" was born May 1843. He died Nov 1912 in Huntsville, AL and was buried in Maple Hill Cemetery, Huntsville, AL.

1870 CENSUS, Madison County, AL, Township 2 Range 1

Jacob W. BATTLE, age 28, farmer, value of real estate \$12,000/\$900, born in AL
Kate E, age 25, born in AL
Henrietta Sikia, a 9 yr old black female was living with them.
Also living near them were the very large black family of Jackson Battle.

1880 United States Federal Census > Alabama > Madison > Beat 11 > District 215

J.W. BATTLE, age 38, farmer (white)
K.E., wife, age 32
B.W. female, age 9
J.R., male, age 7

1900 United States Federal Census > Alabama > Madison > Huntsville > District 100, 502 Randolph Street.
J.W. BATTLE, age 56, born May 1844, AL/NC/NC
Kate E., age 54, born Dec 1845
B.A., son, age 28, Sept 1871
Jos. R., son, age 27, May 1872
Katherine, daughter, age 19, July 1880
Chester, son, age 16, Oct 1883
Joanna, daughter, age 15, April 1885

Friends Porolee, black female servant, age 35

Vernon Pioneer 23 Feb 1877

Microfilm Ref Call #373 Microfilm Order #M1992.4466 from The Alabama Department of Archives and History
THE VERNON PIONEER

ARTICLE – “PROFITS OF RAISING SHEEP” – from The Huntsville Advocate We have long advocated the policy of North Alabama farmers making less cotton and turning more attention to the raising of stock. Indeed, we think that many would make more money by converting their lands into stock farms, and devoting themselves exclusively to the raising of horses and mules, horned cattle, sheep and hogs. We note with pleasure any step in this direction that comes to our knowledge. Yesterday we met our respected countryman, MR. JACOB W. BATTLE, and in conversation about his farming operations, he told us that, last February, he bought 23 head of sheep at \$3 a head, with 13 lambs thrown in – total cost \$69. Now, he has 56 head, with a prospect of 5 or 6 more by the middle of next month. He has sold 125 pounds wool clippings, unwashed, at 26 cents pound, amounting to \$32.50. The shearing of this year and last will aggregate \$79.30 – in other words paying the original cost of the sheep and \$10.20 over. The total cost of keeping the sheep a year he estimates at \$10.50. So that will start the second year with his sheep paid for; and the future increased clippings, less than 35 cents per head for keeping them a year will be clear profit. The wool, unwashed, brings 26 cents, and washed 33 cents a pound. His sheep are a cross of the Southdown and Cotswold on the common breed. He has procured a full blood Southdown ram. He says the Southdowns will thrive on what the common breed would starve.

November 17, 1912, Montgomery Advertiser: "JACOB W. BATTLE. Huntsville, AL, Nov 16. After an illness of several months with a species of paralysis, Jacob W. Battle, worshipful master of Hellon Lodge No 1, A.F. and A.M., and adjutant of Egbert Jones Camp of Confederate Veterans, is dead. He was one of the most widely known veterans in this section of the Sate. At the outbreak of the Civil War, Mr. Battle was a student of the LaGrange Academy, nearly all of whose student entered the Confederate Army. He enlisted as a sergeant in Company H, 35th Alabama infantry, and six months later was promoted to second lieutenant and transferred to the 50th Alabama Infantry. Next, early in 1863, he was promoted to first lieutenant and assigned to a company of scouts attached to the service of General N.B. Forrest. Mr. Battle was seventy-one years old. He is survived by two daughters: Miss Bertie Battle of Huntsville, and Mrs. W.T. Mitchell of San Antonio, Texas; also two sons: James R. Battle and Chester Battle of Huntsville, the body was interred in maple Hill Cemetery this afternoon with Masonic honors."

Jay (?) married **Katie ROBINSON**. Katie was born Dec 1845.

They had the following children:

- 333 M i. **B.A. BATTLE** was born Sep 1871.
- 334 M ii. **James R. BATTLE** was born May 1872.
- 335 F iii. **Katherine BATTLE** was born Jul 1880.
- 336 M iv. **Chester Ernest BATTLE** was born 14 Oct 1883 in Madison Co, AL.

Sept 12, 1918: Chester Ernest Battle registered for the draft; white; born Oct 14, 1883; was living in Muscle Shoals, Colbert County, AL. Had brown eyes and brown hair; 5'9" & medium build; Draft Card B (World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918 > Alabama > Colbert County). Next of kin was Mrs. C.E. Battle.

U.S. Census > 1930 United States Federal Census > Ohio > Summit > Akron > District 68
There was a Chester E. Battle, white, age 40, roomer, employed at the tire factory.

Not sure if this Chester:

Alabama Deaths, 1908-59 Record
Name: Chester Battle
Death: 29 Sep 1947 - Madison

- 337 F v. **Joanna BATTLE** was born Apr 1885.

258. **Benjamin Franklin BATTLE** was born 11 May 1844. He died 11 Feb 1902 in Princeton, IN.

Benjamin married (1) **Ann Elizabeth LEE** on 23 Sep 1866 in Petersburg, IN.

They had the following children:

338 F i. **Lydia BATTLE.**

* Lydia M (Lida Lee) Battle
b. Apr 19 1869 Petersburg IN
m. Loren Hoover Mar 20 1890 Petersburg
b. 1868, of Pike Co IN
[s/o Jesse Burrell Hoover and Mary Young]
There was a Loren Hoover b. Jul 21 1896 and d. Jun 1979

Benjamin also married (2) **Laura B. MONTGOMERY** on 1886 in IL. Laura was born 21 Dec 1861 in Pike County, IN. She died 28 Jul 1907 in Princeton, IN.

They had the following children:

+ 339 M ii. **Benjamin Franklin (II) BATTLESON (BATTLE) (changed name to "Battleson")** was born 16 Feb 1894 and died 1 Nov 1965.

260. **Napoleon BATTLE.**

1880 CENSUS, Emmett, Nevada County, Arkansas
Napoleon O. Battle, white male, age 39 farmer, born in Miss/NC/Miss
Rozine R., wife, age 34, Miss/TN/NC
Nannie J., age 12, Ark
Mattie B., age 10, Ark
Joseph J., age 8
Sidney H., age 4
Orin McB., 4/12 months (born in July)
Jack, Susan J. age 54

Napoleon married **Rozine**.

They had the following children:

340 F i. **Nannie J. BATTLE.**

341 F ii. **Mattie B. BATTLE.**

342 M iii. **Joseph J. BATTLE.**

343 M iv. **Sidney H. BATTLE.**

344 M v. **Orin McB. BATTLE** was born Jul 1880 in Emmett, Arkansas.

Would assume a latter Orin:

October 18, 1937, Dallas Morning News: ORIN BATTLE MARRIED LAURA VIRGINIA GRONER: Marshall, Texas, Oct 17: Orin Battle, son of Mrs. Joe B. Stevens, and Miss Laura Virginia Groner, daughter of Dr. and Mrs. Frank Shelly Groner, were married at services conducted by Dr. Groner at the First Baptist Church. Dr. Groner is president of the College of Marshall. The bride was given in marriage by her brother, Edward Groner of New Orleans. Following the ceremony a reception was held at the home of Dr. and Mrs. Groner, after which the couple left for a tour of Florida. They will be at home in New Orleans. The bride graduated from the College of Marshall and Baylor University in Waco. Mr. Battle attended the University of Arkansas in Fayetteville, Ark., and the Virginia Military Institute at Lexington, VA.

264. **Frank BATTLE** was born 1841. He died 1917.

Frank married **Sarah Elizabeth HOWSE.**

They had the following children:

345 F i. **Julia Howse BATTLE.**

Montgomery County Family Records; Elisha BATTLE--Revolutionary Soldier - as recorded on

07/30/1937

Ancestry of Mrs. Julia Howse (Battle) POWERS, wife of Douglas Bell POWERS, who lived at 518 College Street, Clarksville, Tenn.

Julia married **Douglas Bell POWERS**.

268. **Kemp Plummer BATTLE - Pres. Univ. North Carolina** was born 19 Dec 1831 in farm near Louisburg, NC. He died 1919.

Historian and President of the University of North Carolina during 1875-1891. Kemp P. Battle was pardoned for taking part in the Confederacy June 20, 1865.

Kemp Plummer Battle was the fourth of the ten children of William Horn Battle and Lucy Martin Plummer. On his father's side his people were North Carolinians - Battles, Johnstons, Williamses, Hors; on his mothers side they were Virginians, Plummers, Kemps, Martins, Longs. Most of them were of English descent; the Johnstons were Scotch, the Williamses were Welsh. The family knows no other racial strain. Kemp Battle entered university at the age of 14, and graduated at the age of 17.

Their son, Kemp Plummer Battle, married his cousin, Martha Ann Battle (Pattie), his 2nd cousin once removed. Kemp Plummer Battle studied at the University of North Carolina, where he remained as a tutor for several years after graduation, studying law at the same time. When he secured his law license, he began to practice in Raleigh and soon thereafter married Pattie. They lived in Raleigh for 20 years. During this time, Kemp Plummer Battle practiced law and participated in public affairs as a member of the Convention of 1861; state treasurer, 1866-1868; and as an active member of the Whig Party before the Civil War, and, after the war, as a moderate conservative, and later Democrat. He was president of the Chatham Railroad and had interests in real estate ventures through the Southern Land Agency and Battle, Heck, and Company. Kemp Plummer Battle was active in the re-opening of the University of North Carolina. In 1876, he was elected president of the University and, in 1877, moved to Chapel Hill to begin work. He remained president until 1891, when he resigned to become professor of history, a post he held until his retirement in 1907.

Addition of April 2005 (Acc. 100061), 1842-1921.

About 1,000 items.

Processing note: The Addition of April 2005 is arranged in the same way as, but has not been incorporated into, the original deposit of materials. Series 5 has been added to hold professional papers of Kemp Plummer Battle.

Correspondence and other papers of Battle family members, mostly Kemp Plummer Battle (1831-1919), his wife Martha Ann (Pattie) Battle (d. 1913), and their children, Cornelia Viola Battle Lewis (1857-1886), Kemp Plummer Battle Jr. (1859-1922), Thomas Hall Battle (1860-1936), and Herbert Bemerton Battle (1862-1929). Kemp Plummer Battle's other children appear less frequently in the correspondence. Many letters are from Cornelia Phillips Spencer (1825-1908), whose brother Charles Phillips married Kemp Plummer Battle's aunt, Laura Caroline Battle. Professional papers of Kemp Plummer Battle include his notes from the secret sessions of the North Carolina convention of 1861, notes and drafts of articles and speeches by Kemp Plummer Battle, clippings of articles by or about Kemp Plummer Battle, and a few other items.

Battle Family Papers, 1842-1918.

About 800 items.

Arrangement: chronological.

Correspondence and a few other papers of Battle family members, mostly Kemp Plummer Battle (1831-1919), his wife Martha Ann (Pattie) Battle (d. 1913), and their children, Cornelia Viola Battle Lewis (1857-1886), Kemp Plummer Battle Jr. (1859-1922), Thomas Hall Battle (1860-1936), and Herbert Bemerton Battle (1862-1929). Kemp Plummer Battle's other children appear less frequently in the correspondence. Many letters are from Cornelia Phillips Spencer (1825-1908), whose brother Charles Phillips married Kemp Plummer Battle's aunt, Laura Caroline Battle.

The earliest items in the series are a poem, 1842, written by Cornelia Phillips to her father, Dr. James Phillips, and a poem, 1865, by Cornelia Phillips Spencer, to Elizabeth H. Swain on the occasion of "Gen. A's surrender." Other items from the 1860s are letters from Cornelia Phillips Spencer to Kemp Plummer Battle in 1866 and to Mrs. Battle in 1869, and letters from Charles Phillips and Cornelia Phillips Spencer to their brother Samuel Phillips. All discuss life in Chapel Hill in the first years after the Civil War.

Letters, 1871-1875, are chiefly to and from Kemp Plummer Battle Jr. at Bingham School in Asheville, N.C. Most are to or from his parents or siblings, with a few from friends or cousins. The few letters from the latter half of the 1870s are mostly from Cornelia Phillips Spencer. There is also a long letter, 25 February 1879, from J. R. Hutchins to Kemp Plummer Battle about men who donated land to the University of North Carolina.

After 1880, most letters are either family letters, including those from Cornelia Phillips Spencer, or letters to Kemp Plummer Battle about historical research. There are also a few letters to and from Kemp Plummer Battle Jr. and other

Battle family connections.

Cornelia Phillips Spencer's letters occasionally mention events or issues at the University of North Carolina, but mostly relate news of family members or friends in Chapel Hill. Spencer moved to Cambridge, Mass., in 1894 and lived with the family of her daughter, June Spencer Love, who was married to Harvard mathematics professor James Lee Love. After this time, her letters often report news of her grandchildren, Cornelia Love and James Spencer Love, as well as of her reading, visiting, and other activities. They also frequently mention Dr. J. Manning, Mrs. Welling, Margaret Mitchell, Laura Battle Phillips, Samuel Field Phillips, and Nora Phillips. A letter, 19 March 1906, relates Spencer's memories of the Union Army's entry into Chapel Hill in 1865.

Many letters to Kemp Plummer Battle appear to be responses to his requests for information about people or places in the history of North Carolina. Other letters are requests to him for information, especially about the history of the University of North Carolina, but also about other historical topics. In 1913, there are many letters complimenting Battle's book on the history of the University of North Carolina or ordering copies of it. Correspondents include Stephen B. Weeks, H. G. Connor, A. M. Waddell, Samuel A. Ashe, Archibald Henderson, and William B. Phillips.

Kemp Plummer Battle Papers, 1861-1921.

About 200 items.

Arrangement: by subject.

Professional papers of Kemp Plummer Battle include his notes from the secret sessions of the North Carolina convention of 1861, notes and drafts of articles and speeches by Kemp Plummer Battle, clippings of articles by or about Kemp Plummer Battle, and a few other items.

Battle's notes on the secret sessions of the Convention of 1861 include dated notes from meetings between 28 May 1861 and April 1862. Some notes are not dated. Some are fragmentary. For each date, Battle summarized statements by various members of the convention, e.g., Graham of Orange, Ruffin, Winslow, Pettigrew, Johnston, Ashe, Osborne. Some topics include disposition of troops, sea coast defense, and actions of citizens of eastern North Carolina. Notes and drafts of articles and speeches include research on North Carolina schools, North Carolina in 1802, Elisha Mitchell, and other topics.

Clippings files include articles by Kemp Plummer Battle in *The Woman Patriot*, *The Wachovia Moravian*, *The Churchman*, the *Raleigh News and Observer*, the *Asheville Daily Citizen*, and many other newspapers, mostly on historical topics. Also included are reviews of Battle's *History of the University of North Carolina* and articles about Battle.

Writings by others are a history essay by J. F. Duncan; a handwritten copy of a review, 9 July 1857, of *A Manual of Plane and Spherical Trigonometry; with some of its Applications*, by Charles Phillips, Professor of Civil Engineering in the University of North Carolina. Raleigh, printed by William D. Cooke, 1857; and a pamphlet, 1921, "A Plea to Physicians to Employ Active Immunization, and So prevents Deaths from Diphtheria," Department of Health, City of New York.

HISTORY OF THE UNIVERSITY OF NORTH CAROLINA
FROM ITS BEGINNING TO THE DEATH OF
PRESIDENT SWAIN, 1789-1868
BY KEMP P. BATTLE,
ALUMNI PROFESSOR OF HISTORY IN THE UNIVERSITY

"TO THE MEMORY OF MY FATHER AND MOTHER, WHO INSTILLED INTO MY BRAIN AND HEART FROM
EARLIEST BOYHOOD
PRIDE IN AND AFFECTION FOR MY ALMA MATER, THIS BOOK IS LOVINGLY DEDICATED."

From Manuscripts Department, Library of the University of North Carolina at Chapel Hill, BATTLE FAMILY PAPERS #3223:

Kemp Plummer Battle, married his cousin, Martha Ann Battle (Pattie). Kemp Plummer Battle studied at the University of North Carolina, where he remained as a tutor for several years after graduation, studying law at the same time. When he secured his law license, he began to practice in Raleigh, soon thereafter marrying Pattie. They lived in Raleigh for twenty years. During this time, Kemp Plummer Battle practiced law and participated in public affairs as a member of the Convention of 1861; State treasurer, 1866-1868; and as an active member of the Whig Party before the Civil War, and, after the war, as a moderate conservative, and later Democrat. He was President of the Chatham Railroad and had interests in real estate ventures through the Southern Land Agency and Battle, Heck, and Company. Kemp Plummer Battle was active in the re-opening of the University of North Carolina. In 1876, he was elected President of the University and, in 1877, moved to Chapel Hill to begin work. He remained President until 1891, when he resigned to

become Professor of history, a post he held until his retirement in 1907.

Excerpt From Book, Catalogue of the Members of the Dialectic Society Instituted in the University of North Carolina [HR-1647-JDT]:

A Brief Sketch of the Dialectic Society, 1848-'52, By Richard H. Lewis, President of Judson College

...After the ceremony of initiation, as we were on the point of taking our seats, my eyes rested for a moment on the face of the president. With amazement I recognized my room-mate in that dignified officer with beaver hat and gold-head cane. He had kept his secret well. He was then only sixteen years of age, a Senior and a "first mite"* man. You all know him--the State knows him, the Hon. Kemp P Battle....

Sketches of the History of the Dialectic Society

...The new hall was ready for occupation in the fall of 1848. The first meeting was held there on September 9th, Kemp P Battle presiding. The following is an extract from the minutes of the day. :

... "It being the first time the Society has assembled in the Hall, the rev. Dr. William Mercer Green opened the exercises with a prayer, which was immediately followed by a Dedicatory address by Samuel Field Phillips, Esq. To say that it was eloquent and racy, abounding in pathos and replete with solid instruction, noble exhortation and excellent advice, is but paying a faint tribute to this effort.

"The first President of the Dialectic Society being present, in the person of the venerable James Mebane, of Caswell, the President called upon him to address the Society. As affecting and interesting a scene was perhaps never before witnessed in the meetings of this Society. After an elapse of fifty three years, one of its founders and its first President was again in our midst.; the patriarch of many winters had returned to witness the Dedication of this Hall. Trembling with age, but retaining a voice almost unbroken, the venerable father spoke of those with whom, in the earliest infancy of this Society, he had been associated. But they had all, or nearly all, gone down to the grave. He gave much good counsel, sage advice, friendly admonition, and kind expression of regard to the youth assembled around him. He concluded by devoutly praying that prosperity and success might ever attend the sittings of this body; that it might last as long as this University; that this University might continue to prepare young men for the active scenes of life as long as we enjoyed the rich blessings of Liberty and the results of good and just government; and that these we might enjoy as long as the sun and the moon should continue to illumine the world."

This sketch of the Society has now been brought to the point where begins the first of the papers prepared for the Centennial Anniversary in 1889...

...The walls of the Society Hall are to be reserved entirely oil portraits. Of these there are now twenty-four. Over the president's chair hangs a fine painting of James Mebane, the first president. To the right are Charles Manly, William Hooper, Abram Rencher, George E Badger, William A Graham, Willie P Mangum, Julian S Carr, Duncan Cameron, John M Morehead, Thomas Ruffin and Rufus Barringer. To the left of the president's chair are William R Davie, John Owen, James S Smith, Alfred M Scales, James Phillips, David L Swain, Kemp P Battle, Paul C Cameron, James K Polk, Thomas L Clingman, and Archibald D Murphy. A fine portrait of the Hon. Zebulon B Vance has not yet been hung. Of these some were presented by request, but most of them were painted at the expense of the Society in the days of her opulence...

Note: The lengthy print is available by contacting Jane Harriss Naus, jhnaus@excite.com.

From Web Site, The Preservation Society of Chapel Hill at the Horace Williams House
[www.chapelhillpreservation.com/holidayhousetour05homes.html]:

Senlac—The Battle House - Baptist Campus Ministry - 203 Battle Lane

In 1843, William Horne Battle (1802-1879), the university's first law professor, purchased a home on this site which was believed to date "back to the earliest days of the University." He added eight rooms and lived at the property until 1868, when the university closed during Reconstruction. Battle's son Kemp Plummer Battle (1831-1919) became president of the university in 1876 and purchased the home, where he lived until his death. President Battle repaired the house, added a one-story wing on each side, and a long front porch. He gave the house the name "Senlac," because he "liked to think that the family got its name originally from living near the battlefield of Senlac or Hastings" where Harold the Saxon surrendered to William the Conqueror in 1066.

In 1922 John Manning Booker, a professor of English at the University, and husband of President Battle's Granddaughter, bought the house, which still included six acres of property and eleven outbuildings. At the time of his purchase, the house exhibited an Italianate style with an elaborate cornice, bracketed posts, turned balustrade, and a large bay window on each side, far more ornamental than the austere appearance it bears today.

In 1964 the Baptist State Convention of North Carolina bought the property and adapted the house for its current use as the Carolina Baptist Student Union and Baptist Campus Ministry.

From Book, CATALOGUE OF THE MEMBERS OF THE DIALECTIC SOCIETY INSTITUTED IN THE UNIVERSITY OF NORTH CAROLINA JUNE 3, 1795, TOGETHER WITH HISTORICAL SKETCHES [HR-2177-UNC]:

•Battle, Kemp Plummer, Chapel Hill: A. B., 1849; A. M., 1852. LL. D. Born 1831. Tutor, 1850-'54. Lawyer. Memb. Convention, 1861. Prest. Chatham R. R. State Treasurer. Pres. State Agric. Soc. Author. President U. N. C., 1876--. Chapel Hill.

Excerpts from Biographical Information, Kemp Plummer Battle:

...Battle received his early training in private schools in Louisburg, Raleigh, and Chapel Hill. He entered The University of North Carolina as a freshman in 1845 and was graduated with first honors as valedictorian of his class in 1849. During 1849-50 he served as tutor of Latin in the university, and for the following four years he was tutor of mathematics, meanwhile studying law with his father. He was admitted to the bar in 1854 and entered the practice of law in Raleigh. The following year he was married to his distant cousin, Martha Ann ("Pattie") Battle, daughter of James S. Battle of Edgecombe County, planter and cotton manufacturer. In 1857 he was named a director of the newly rechartered Bank of North Carolina. In 1861 he was chosen a delegate from Wake County to the Secession Convention and signed the Ordinance of Secession, though he had been a strong Union man prior to Lincoln's call for troops to coerce the seceding States. During the Civil War he served as President of the Chatham Railroad, which was organized to haul coal from the coal fields of Chatham County to the Confederate armament factories.

Kemp married **Martha Ann "Pattie" BATTLE** "Pattie", daughter of James Smith BATTLE and Sallie Harriett WESTRAY (dau of Samuel Westray, Esq), on 28 Nov 1855. Pattie was born 4 Feb 1833 in Nashville, TN. She died 16 Mar 1918 in Chapel Hill NC.

Martha Ann, wife of Dr. Kemp. P. Battle, another member of the Battle clan who has contributed his quota of distinction to the name.

"The Battle Book," President Kemp Plummer Battle: "On the 28th of November, 1855, Mr. Battle was married to a distant cousin, Martha Ann Battle of Cool Spring, Edgecombe County, daughter of James Smith Battle, a prominent planter there, who had died the year before. The marriage took place at Cool Spring where Miss Battle was still living with her brother Turner. The hostess, Mrs. Turner W. Battle, (Lavinia Bassett Daniel) write about it thus: "We had 40 guests who remained all night and the following day and night, so you may know I was busy to make them all comfortable such cold weather. I had 19 or 20 beds, and thus stored them away, 2 by 2. The Misses Somerville, Miss Brownlow, Miss Sue Plummer, Miss Margaret Norfleet, Miss Bettie Parker, Mrs. Austin, Mollie Battle, Mitte and her little ones, were the lady part of the company, who rested here all night, and such a nice clever set of gentlemen! I wish Brother George could have been here to have seen them. Pattie behaved in the most proper manner imaginable. She was a good deal frightened, but evinced her usual self-control. She looked more handsome than I ever saw her, in a dress of white corded silk, worn under an embroidered lisse, with three skirts. Kemp, of course, was all smiles and happiness.

"Of this marriage and of the life and character of Mrs. Battle, the Right Reverend Joseph Blount Cheshire, Bishop of North Carolina, son of the clergyman who performed the ceremony, writes as follows: "On the morning of Palm Sunday, march 16, 1918, at her home in Chapel Hill, Mrs. Martha Ann Battle, wife of the Hon. Kemp P. Battle, departed out of this life into a better. She was born February 14, 1833... It is not necessary to say anything of her ancestry, since to all North Carolinians her family is well known as notable for a succession of men of high character, ability, and public service, in all periods of our history from Colonial times to the present day. She inherited traditions of noble character and unselfish devotion to duty and to the best interests of society, and she has passed them on, refined and invigorated by her own example, to be the most precious heritage of her descendants.

"Her education began at Warrenton, the summer home of her father, in an excellent school established there by Hon. Daniel Turner and his wife. She afterwards attended a school in Georgetown, D.C., and finished her school days under

the Rev. Dr. Aldert Smedes at our own St. Mary's.

"November 28, 1855, she married her kinsman, Mr. Kemp P. Battle, then a young lawyer of Raleigh, whose long life of devoted and eminent service in Church and State she shared and sustained during more than fifty-seven years. From 1857 to 1877 [Seven Oaks] their beautiful home in Raleigh was not only full of peace and comfort and domestic felicity for themselves and their increasing family, but to many others, kinsmen, friends, and strangers visiting Raleigh, it was an open haven of simple, cordial, and delightful hospitality, not to be forgotten by those who had enjoyed it. Seven children were born to them during those happy years. Two were taken from them in childhood. [The names of the five children who reached maturity are Cornelia Viola, who married Dr. Richard H. Lewis of Raleigh; Kemp P. Battle, Jr., a physician of Raleigh; Thomas H. Battle, lawyer, banker, manufacturer, of Rocky Mount; Herbert B. Battle, chemist, of Montgomery, Alabama, and William James Battle, Professor of Classical Languages in the University of Texas, Austin.]

They had the following children:

- 346 F i. Cornelia Viola BATTLE is printed as #301.
- 347 M ii. Kemp Plummer (Jr.) BATTLE is printed as #302.
- + 348 M iii. Thomas Hall BATTLE is printed as #303.
- 349 M iv. Herbert Bremerton BATTLE Author: "Battle Book" is printed as #304.
- 350 F v. Susan Martin (died a child) BATTLE is printed as #305.
- 351 F vi. Penelope Bradford (died a child) BATTLE is printed as #306.
- 352 M vii. William James BATTLE is printed as #307.

270. **Richard Henry BATTLE** was born 1835. He died 19 May 1912 in Raleigh, Wake County, NC.

May 8, 1901: Chapel Hill: Richard H. Battle, Esq., of Raleigh, tonight delivered the annual address before the law school.

November 23, 1899: Richard H. Battle has been elected president of the Olivia Raney Library Association, which is erecting a \$25,000 free library at Raleigh.

There are numerous articles to be found about Richard Henry Battle in the Charlotte Observer newspaper.

May 20, 1912: HON. RICHARD HENRY BATTLE DIES AT HOME IN RALEIGH: Raleigh - May 19: Hon. Richard H. Battle died at Rex Hospital at 10 o'clock tonight after a protracted illness. The end had been expected at any time for several days but the death of this splendid Christian gentleman and distinguished citizen comes as a great shock, not only to the people of Raleigh but to the entire State. Richard Henry Battle was born in Louisburg in 1835, graduated with honors at the University of North Carolina in 1854, and began the practice of law in Raleigh in 1862. He served as a first Lieutenant in the Forty-Third Regiment Confederate Army, was afterwards appointed private secretary to Governor Vance, retiring from that post in 1864. He was State Auditor 184-65, and then resumed the practice of law here. He served in the Legislature of 1872, was a member of the Constitutional Convention of 1875, the State Senate of 1880, and is a member of the present Legislature from Wake. He was president of the North Carolina Home Insurance Company, president of Rex h hospital and connected with nearly every important enterprise in this city. He was a devout church man, a senior warden of the Church of the Good Shepherd which he helped to found in 1872. He married Miss Annie Ruffin Ashe, who died a number of years ago. He leaves 4 children: Dr. Lewis J. Battle, Washington; Mrs. Carolina B. Stitt of Charlotte; Ed S. Battle, Raleigh; and Mrs. Rosa A. Miller, Goldsboro. Funeral arrangements have not yet been announced.

Richard married **Annie Ruffin ASHE**. Annie died [predeceased her husband].

They had the following children:

- + 353 M i. **(Dr.) Lewis Junius BATTLE** was born 6 Aug 1865.
- + 354 M ii. **Edmund Strudwick BATTLE** was born 5 Nov 1873.
- + 355 F iii. **Carolina Burgwyn BATTLE (Mrs. Stitt of Raleigh, NC)** was born 21 Feb 1867.
- + 356 F iv. **Rosa Ashe BATTLE (Mrs. Miller of Goldsboro)** was born 14 May 1879.

275. **Caroline Parker BATTLE** was born 26 Jan 1832 in Edgecombe Co., North Carolina. She died 29 Nov 1873 in Pantego.

Caroline married **Dr. William Junious BULLOCK**⁷, son of Bennett BULLOCK and Martha BARNES, on 7 Feb 1861.

William was born 15 May 1834. He died 2 Oct 1923.

"Dr. William Junious Bullock (b. May 15, 1834, d. October 2, 1923) son of Bennett Bullock and Martha Barnes. Dr. Bullock married Caroline Parker Battle on February 7, 1861. In 1862 he had become captain of Company A, 55th North Carolina. On November 20, 1863, he was replaced by Captain Benjamin F. Briggs and transferred to the Medical Service. During the imposition of Marshal Law by General McAllister Schofield at the end of the war, Dr. Bullock was appointed captain of the Police Department of Wilson. After the war he founded Belhaven (we're assuming the hospital there) in Beaufort County."

1860 CENSUS, Wilson County, NC

W.J. Bullock, age 26, physician, is living with the Battle family.

I cannot find them in 1870.

1880 CENSUS, Pantego, Beaufort Co., North Carolina

Wm. J. Bullock, age 46, physician, born in NC

Mary E., wife, age 42

Margaret S., daughter, age 16

Edward J., son, age 11

Martha A., daughter, age 5

Wm. O., son, age 3

1900 CENSUS, Pantego, Beaufort Co, NC

William Bullock Dr. J. - head, born May 1834, age 66, physician

Fannie D., wife, born Aug 1862, age 37, NY/NY/NY (married 12 years, given birth to no children)

Orren W., son, born May 1877, age 23

1910 CENSUS, Pantego, Beaufort, NC

William J. Bullock, head, age 75, (married 4 times!!), this marriage - 5 yrs, Doctors of Medicine

Maria R., wife, age 44, given birth to 2 children, 1 living

Ethel V. Swindell, daughter-in-law, age 19 (probably step-daughter)

They had the following children:

- + 357 F i. **Margaret Susan Battle BULLOCK** was born 25 Jan 1864 and died 9 Nov 1900.
- 358 F ii. **Agnes Courtenay BULLOCK (died a baby)** was born 5 May 1866. She died 11 Aug 1867.
- 359 M iii. **Edward Junius BULLOCK.**

Edward Junius Bullock, Washington, NC; born Pantego, Aug 9, 1868; Baptist; m. Swan Quarter, Feb 15, 1893: Wilhelmina E. Jones (b. Sept 13, 1872, d. of Samuel Jones)

Children:

1. Belle Bullock, May 18, 1895 Pantego, NC
2. Kathleen Bullock Feb 22, 1899 - Washington, NC
3. John Battle Bullock, Jan 14, 1901, Washington, NC
4. Edward Junius II, Nov 18, 1902
5. Samuel Walter Bullock, Nov 25, 1904
6. Mina Bullock, Sept 20, 1906
7. Joseph Leigh Bullock, Apr 21, 1908
8. Jesse Cullen Bullock, Aug 21, 1911

- 360 M iv. **Jesse Battle BULLOCK (died a baby)** was born 16 Jan 1872. He died 15 Apr 1872.

276. **Ann Judson BATTLE** was born 8 Mar 1834 in Dunn, North Carolina. She died 22 Nov 1906.

Educated Chowan Baptist Female College, Murfreesboro; portrait painter and musician. Married in Crater Hill march 14, 1851, William Bernard Harrell., b. Suffolk, VA Dec 17, 1823; d. Dunn, NC Nov 22, 1906. Grad. 1844, Randolph-Macon College, Ashland, VA, MD 1849, Univ. MD; Baptist minister, surgeon, C.S.A.; poet, orator and musician, author and composed of patriotic song, "Ho for Carolina"

BIOGRAPHICAL NOTE

William Bernard Harrell was born on December 17, 1823, in Suffolk, Va. He was graduated from Randolph-Macon College in 1844 and earned his M.D. degree from the University of Maryland in 1849. On March 13, 1851, he married Ann Judson Battle (1834-1906), daughter of Amos Johnston Battle (1805-70), a founder of Wake Forest College. They had eleven children. Harrell died in Dunn, N.C. on November 22, 1906.

William Peyton Harrell, the eighth child, was born at Snow Hill, N.C. on June 27, 1868. He was a mercantile clerk in Raleigh (1883-89), a freight conductor on the Atlantic Coast Line Railroad for 14 years, and a clerk in the National Bank of Commerce and Trusts in Norfolk. On November 22, 1894, he married Mabel Sherwood (b. 1872). In 1930, he was living in Portsmouth, Va.

[For further information on the family of Ann Battle Harrell and her children, see Herbert B. Battle et al., *The Battle Book* (1930).]

HARRELL FAMILY

PAPERS, 1823-1903

UNCC MANUSCRIPT COLLECTION 128

Composer of Ho! For Carolina!

Ann Judson Battle Harrell (1834-1906), 1861

Also known as:

Ho! For Carolina, That's the Land for Me

<http://webpages.charter.net/vgambrell/Cemeteries/Cemeteries%20Sub/Greenwood/Greenwood%20HI.htm>

Greenwood Cemetery: (note: from these records, it seems Ann and William died within days of each other)

Harrell Albert Bernard 8-May-1875 - 19-Sep-1952

Harrell Ann Judson Battle 8-Mar-1834 - 22-Nov-1906 Wife of Wm. B. Harrell

Harrell Claudia Earle 9-Feb-1871 - 18-Nov-1899 (broken stone)

Harrell Dora Pope 21-Jul-1883 - 4-Jan-1970 His Wife (Albert Bernard Harrell)

Harrell William Bernard 17-Dec-1823 25-Nov-1906 "Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord."

Ann married⁷ **Dr./Rev. William Bernard HARRELL** on 13 Mar 1851 in Chowan County, NC. William was born 17 Dec 1823 in Suffolk, VA. He died 22 Nov 1906 in Dunn, NC.

William Bernard Harrell (b. 1823)—4th Generation, from Chapter 10 of Harrell Families of Early Hertford County, North Carolina

James and Patsy Harrell's second son, William Bernard, was born December 17, 1823 in Suffolk, Virginia. At the age of 80, William Bernard wrote a short autobiography, and it is to this work we owe a great debt for most of what we know about the early years of James and Patsy's life and their two oldest sons, James Albert and William Bernard Harrell.

We learned in the section devoted to his father and step-mother, William was the first family member to move to Hertford County, North Carolina in 1840, when he was just 17 years old. He was, to say the least, under-whelmed by Murfreesboro of 1840, after having spent the first years of his life in Suffolk and then Norfolk, Virginia. He did, however, settle in rather quickly, in no small measure because he soon learned that life in the town existed because hidden in the trees near them was a boarding school for young women, which operated nearly year around.

William Bernard was sent ahead of the family to take a position in his uncle, John Wilson's store as a clerk. He worked with his uncle and father in their partnership until January of 1844 when it was dissolved. William Bernard then took a job as a clerk in a large Murfreesboro firm called Lawrence and Vaughan. He stayed with this job in Murfreesboro after his family had relocated to Winton. It was sometime in 1845 when William Bernard moved to Winton to help his father in the family store. By the end of 1846, William had been a clerk for about six years and had no intention of leaving his father's store in Winton, when his older brother, James Albert, wrote and invited him to come to Perquimans County and begin a career in medicine. As far as I know, this was the end of William Bernard's stay in Hertford County.

He went to Perquimans County to study and apprentice with his brother, then on to the medical school in

Maryland, and about two years later, he was back at his brother's place in Perquimans County to consider the best place for a young medical doctor to set up a practice at that time. William Bernard, on good advice, went to set up his first practice in Center Hill, Chowan County.

It was in Center Hill, William Bernard got to know, court, and marry Ann Battle on March 15, 1851. That same day he was baptized into the Baptist religion—the religion of his new wife. It may have been a prerequisite to the marriage in that Ann Battle's father was Reverend Amos J. Battle.

HARRELL FAMILY
PAPERS, 1823-1903
UNCC MANUSCRIPT COLLECTION 128

Summary: Manuscript autobiographies of William Bernard Harrell (1823-1906), songwriter, physician, and Baptist minister, and of his son, William Peyton Harrell (b. 1868), a conductor on the Atlantic Coast Line Railroad and a bank clerk in Norfolk, Va. Among other topics, the elder Harrell describes the Nat Turner-led slave insurrection, his tour of duty at a Confederate hospital in Virginia, and the composition of his most famous song, "Ho! For Carolina."

Index Terms: Baptists--Southern States--Clergy--Personal narratives--19th century.

Harrell family.

Harrell, William Bernard, 1823-1906.

Harrell, William Bernard, 1823-1906. Ho! For Carolina.

Harrell, William Peyton, 1868- .

North Carolina--Songs and music.

Southampton Insurrection, 1831.

Turner, Nat, 1800?-1831.

United States--History--Civil War, 1861-1865--Personal narratives, Confederate

BIOGRAPHICAL NOTE

William Bernard Harrell was born on December 17, 1823, in Suffolk, Va. He was graduated from Randolph-Macon College in 1844 and earned his M.D. degree from the University of Maryland in 1849. On March 13, 1851, he married Ann Judson Battle (1834-1906), daughter of Amos Johnston Battle (1805-70), a founder of Wake Forest College. They had eleven children. Harrell died in Dunn, N.C. on November 22, 1906.

William Peyton Harrell, the eighth child, was born at Snow Hill, N.C. on June 27, 1868. He was a mercantile clerk in Raleigh (1883-89), a freight conductor on the Atlantic Coast Line Railroad for 14 years, and a clerk in the National Bank of Commerce and Trusts in Norfolk. On November 22, 1894, he married Mabel Sherwood (b. 1872). In 1930, he was living in Portsmouth, Va.

[For further information on the family of Ann Battle Harrell and her children, see Herbert B. Battle et al., *The Battle Book* (1930).]

1880 CENSUS, Durham, Orange Co., NC
W. B. Harrell, age 56, physician, born in VA
A.J.B., wife, age 46, born in NC
Annie B., daughter, age 14 (all children born in NC)
Willie P., son, age 12
Claudia S., daughter, age 9
Mabel R., daughter, age 7
Albert B., son, age 5

From: "Kristin & Scott" <kriscott@kih.net>
Subject: [HARRELL] James Harrell
Date: Tue, 28 Mar 2000 14:38:26 -0800

I found the following information and thought I would share it. I have not found a connection with my family of Harrells and this family of Harrells, but maybe someone can find use for it. I am writing it down exactly as I found it.

Family record of James Harrell

The following record was taken from the Family Bible of William Bernard Harrell and Ann Judson Battle, his wife, of North Carolina. The Bible is now in the possession of the Rev. Albert B. Harrell, a son, Waverly, Virginia.

The Bible was published by The American Bible Society of New York, 1851. On the fly-leaf of the Bible was written = Bought Bible in 1853. We were living at Vicksville, Nash County, North Carolina, on the south side of Tar River when this book was bought of D. L. Hardy who had a little country store near there in which he sold a few books and other notions. Eugene* was our only child then, and he a baby*.

(This record is the Family Record of my Great Grand-father, James Harrell, and Father of William Bernard Harrell.)

William Bernard Harrell and Ann Judson Battle were married in Chowan Co., N.C., March 13, 1851.

William Bernard Harrell - For Family Record and Likeness of, see "The Battle Book" - p. 516 - by H. H. Battle, Pub. 1930.

Eugene Harrell (p. 1, this record) son of Wm. B. - N.C. Educator. Organizer of N. C. Teachers' Assemble, and Ed. of "The N.C. Teacher", magazine. See list of publications, Library of Congress.

Emma T. U. Shaw was born Emily Taylor Uzzell. Her Father died when she was very young, and her mother, Mary Ann (Fosdick) Uzzell, of VA, married Mr. Eber Shaw.

James Albert Harrell see "Florida Historical Socieity, St. Augustine, Fla., Rollins College, Winter Park, Fla., Library, Randolph-Macon College, Ashland, VA., and Library, Washington Cathedral.

In the book "Forget-Me-Nots...." written by Laura Elizabeth Lee, wife of Jesse Mercer Battle, it seems that Rev. Harrell and his family lived in Clayton, North Carolina, where he was the preacher at the local Baptist church.

Laura wrote of Jesse coming into Clayton to sell lightning rods, and finding out it was the town where his sister and family lived. Jesse had asked a young boy about the churches in town: "The wise young man answered his questions, and when he told him that there were two churches, a Methodist and a Baptist, our friend said, "Bully, I'll get to go to church tomorrow anyhow." "Yes, but not till after a big baptizing comes off at Stallings Mill Pond, then Dr. Harrell will preach at the Baptist church." "Dr. Harrell, did you say? Why he married my sister and was living in Selma when I heard from them last, but then old preachers are kept moving around. Where do they live?" His informant told him how he might reach the home of his sister.

"Any pretty girls around here?" asked our young friend. "Oh, a few, but they most all have fellers." "That so? Huh! I don't mind to meet a fellow if I can get to see a pretty girl once in a while," said he. "Well, Dr. Harrell's girls are mighty pretty, and lively to beat the band, but our native born pretty girls are Lizzie and Evelyn Creech, Bettie Stallings and Bettie Lee."

After his baggage had been removed and Henderson given directions where to take the turnout, the young man went in the hotel and going to the register, took the pen and wrote upon a clean page, "Jesse Mercer, Wilson, North Carolina." After supper, taking his banjo under his arm, he started to find his sister's home, they were more than surprised to see him, his evening was spent most pleasantly, as the girls were very fond of music and he was too, they all made merry till late that evening.

"Well, girls, what are you going to do tomorrow?" asked Jesse, as he was leaving. "Going to the baptizing at Stallings Mill," they both cried in one breath. "Very well, I'll take you on my lightning rod wagon," said he. "Oh no, Uncle Jesse, we're sorry, but we can't go with you, for we have planned to go with Vic Thompson and Bettie Lee in his dump-cart," said Ida, the oldest girl. "The dickens you are, and who is Bettie Lee?" "Oh, Jesse," said his sister Ann, "she's the prettiest thing you ever saw in your life." "She has big brown eyes," said Rosa, "and she has skin as white as a snow bank," said his sister Ann. "She's tall and slender," chimed in Ida, "and has a beautiful nose, though very small and a large mouth, but she is really a pretty girl, but Uncle Jesse, she can't sing a note, for father tried to test her voice to sing

in the choir and she broke down and cried before us all and couldn't even sing the scales." "Well, I don't care, Jesse," said his sister, "you'll fall in love with her the moment you lay your eyes on her." "Golly, but I'd like to see her. I can hardly wait till tomorrow." "Well, she has lots of beaux, and that's why she is going with Vic to get rid of the whole bunch for one day." "Oh, we are going to have a picnic in that dump-cart," said Rosa. "Vic is my sweetheart now, but every now and then he goes to see Bettie and tells her how much he loves her, but she just laughs at him and tells him she knows he has had a falling out with his sweetheart. She likes him too well as a friend to let him mistake friendship for love, and he always keeps her for a friend, and she looks upon him as a confidant and true friend."

"Well, I am going to find some of her beaux to go with me to the baptizing, and see what they say about this beauty."

"Well, Uncle Jesse," said Ida, "Bettie would rather run out to keep the calf from drinking the milk than to entertain a porch full of young men and lose the milk. Why I declare, Uncle Jesse, father was there and saw her look out on the street and see a little calf get out of a pasture and run to its mother and begin to drink the milk, when Bettie jumped off the porch and ran at the top of her speed, she can run as fast as a race horse, to separate the little old calf from the cow, and a half dozen young men there too. Why! I wouldn't do that for every cow in the world."

"Well that's all right, I'm more anxious than ever to see her."

They had the following children:

361 M i. **Eugene Graham HARRELL**³ was born 11 Jan 1852. He died 19 Dec 1902.

Eugene Graham Harrell - Manila, PI; Chief Clerk, Quartermaster's Dept. Jan 11, 1852; d. Manila PI, Dec 19., 1902. Organized 1884 NC Teachers' Assembly; 1888 Capt. Co C., 1st Regt NC State Guard; QM Gen, NC State Guard; Reg. QM 1st NC Vols, Spanish American War. Married in Raleigh Dec 26, 1878, Rosalie Neathery (April 28, 1884, dau of John B. Neathery)

Child: John Neathery Harrell - Washington, DC; Quartermaster's Dept. Born Raleigh, NC April 8, 1880; educated Raleigh NC Male Academy; QM Sert. 1st Regt NC Vols, Sp. American War; appoint QM Dept USA, serving in China and Philippine Islands for 3 years, later transferred to Washington.

362 F ii. **Ida Caroline HARRELL** was born 23 Jul 1855.

Ida Caroline Harrell, Leonia, NJ. B. Wilson, NC, July 23, 1855, author numerous poems and stories; Baptist; m. Oct 21, 1873, Hardee Horne, son of Benjamin Horne and Elizabeth Farrar.

Children:

1. Herman Harrell Horne, Leonia, NJ, teacher, b. Nov 22, 1874 Clayton, NC; AB & AM 1895 Univ. NC; AM 1897 and Ph.D 1899 Harvard Univ; 1906-7, Univ. Berlin; LL.D. 1924 Wake Forest College; LL.D 1927 Muhlenberg College, Allentown, PA; Phi Beta Kappa; 1894-5, instructor modern languages, Univ NC 1899-1909; Asst, Prof & Prof Philosophy, Dartmouth College; Prof History of Education and Philosophy, NY Univ (numerous other postions and achievements)

Married Alice Elizabeth Herbert Worthington (b. Aug 19, 1872, dau of Col. Denison Worthington and Julia Wheeler)

Children:

- a) Julia Carolyn Horne (May 23, 1903) m. Minor McLain. Child: Minor Horne McLain, born New York City Aug 5, 1924
- b) Elizabeth Worthington Horne (April 3, 1905; unmarried)
- c) William Henry Horne (May 17, 1907; unmarried)
- d) Ida Battle Horne (Sept 29, 1911)

Ida is mentioned in Laura Elizabeth Lee Battle's book, "Forget-Me-Nots...." as a young girl, friend to Laura in Clayton, NC.

Ida married **Hardee HORNE**.

- 363 M iii. **Leon Boardman HARRELL (died a baby)**⁷ was born 9 Oct 1861. He died 9 Aug 1862.
- 364 F iv. **Helen HARRELL**⁸ was born 1865.
- 365 F v. **Annie B. HARRELL** was born about 1866 in North Carolina.
- 366 M vi. **William Peyton HARRELL** was born about 1869.

Harrell Family Papers

Manuscript autobiographies of William Bernard Harrell, songwriter, physician, and Baptist minister, and of his son, William Peyton Harrell, a conductor on the Atlantic Coast Line Railroad and a bank clerk in Norfolk, Va.

William P. Harrell was a member of the Newport News Symphony, and he was a Teller in a bank in Newport News. For a while, at least, he lived at 434 South Street, Portsmouth, Virginia. He died in Newport News, Virginia in the late 1930s or early 1940s. William left his extensive library to the Public Library there in 1942—which is contained in “The Harrell Room.”

1920 CENSUS, Portsmouth, Jackson Ward, Portsmouth (Independent City) Co, Virginia
Mary E. SHERWOOD, head, age 68, widow, BA/NY/BA
Jennie C., daughter, age 34, VA
William P. HARRELL, son-in-law, age 54, NC
Mabel S., daughter, age 47, VA
Mary HARTSELL, daughter, age 42

1930 CENSUS, Portsmouth, Jackson Ward, Portsmouth (Independent City) Co, Virginia
Mollie E. SHERWOOD, head, age 78, widow
William P. HARRELL, son-in-law, age 61
Mabel S., daughter, age 57
Mary V. HARTSELL, daughter, age 52, widow
Jennie C. DAVIS, daughter, age 44
Leonard L. Davis, son-in-law, age 47
Leonard L., Jr., grandson, age 2 & 6/12 mos

William married **Mabel SHERWOOD** on 22 Oct 1894.

1894 22 Nov. William Peyton Harrell, age 26, railroad conductor, b. Snow Hill, N. C., parents W.B./ Ann J. Harrell - Mabel Sherwood, age 22, b. Portsmouth, parents C.S. and Mollie C.Sherwood.

- 367 F vii. **Mabel R. HARRELL (Woolfolk Hines)** was born about 1873 in North Carolina.

William and Ann's daughter, Mabel, typed and retained her father's original autobiography. She was in Charlotte, North Carolina—probably in the 1940s.

- 368 F viii. **Claudia Earle HARRELL** was born 9 Feb 1871. She died 18 Nov 1899.

- 369 M ix. **Albert Bernard HARRELL** was born 8 May 1875 in North Carolina. He died 19 Sep 1952.

Albert wrote a short history of an adventure he had as a young man traveling in an automobile in 1915. The story is part of the Harrell Papers which contain his father's autobiography. He lived in Warsaw, Virginia, and he led an orchestra in North Carolina. Later he became a Baptist minister.

1900 CENSUS, Western Branch, Norfolk Co., VA
Albert B. Harrell, age 25, born 1875, was living in a boarding house; he was a "baggage master"

Albert registered for the draft, World War I, (1917-1918) at Chesterfield County, VA
Rev. Albert Bernard Harrell, 63 Chesterfield Avenue, Etticks (sp?) Chesterfield Co., VA., 43 years old; born May 8th 1875, white, native born, Minister "Baptist", Etticks Baptist Church, next of kin Mrs. Dora Pope Harrell, same address.

1920 CENSUS, Matoaca, Chesterfield Co, VA

Albert B. Harrell, age 44, NC/VA/NC, pastor Baptist Church
Dora, wife, age 36, born in NC/NC/NC

Albert married **Dora POPE**. Dora was born 21 Jul 1883 in North Carolina. She died 4 Jan 1970.

370 M x. **John Neathery HARRELL**³.

371 F xi. **Ella Vernon HARRELL (died a baby)** was born 23 Jan 1854. She died 4 Jun 1855.

277. **Martha Louisa BATTLE** "Louisa" was born 20 Jul 1837 in North Carolina. She died 21 Jan 1921.

I don't know where Mr. Rhodes is in 1870, for she is alone with the children, nor do I know where Walter (son) is:

1870 CENSUS, Wilson, Wilson Co., NC
Louisa Rhodes, age 32, dressmaker, head of household, \$1,750
Margaret, age 13
Julian, (male) age 11
Harriett, age 8
Martha, ag 5
Miney, age 3
Clyde, age 1
Mariah Bennett, black female, age 15, domestic servant

Louisa married **Bennett Blake RHODES**⁷, son of John & Rebeca RHODES.

"B.B. Rhodes married Martha Louisa Battle, sister of the Battle Brothers, after the war. B.B. Rhodes was superintendent of the hotel in Wilson before and after the war."

Note: The 1860 CENSUS, Wilson County, NC has A.J. Rhodes as living with the Battle family, with Louisa, and baby Julia, who was 1 year old.

There is a headstone in the LaBauve Cemetery, Francitas, TX, that shows "B. B. Rhodes, b. 1833, d. 1922; May he rest in peace." Is this possibly Bennett B. Rhodes who is on the 1860, 1880, 1900, 1910 and 1920 Census records in Harrison Co, TX? Francitas is in Jackson Co in South Texas, and Harrison Co is in far eastern TX.

1860 CENSUS, Wilson Co, NC
Margaret Battle, age 49, landlady, \$8,000/\$22,975
Amos J. Battle, manager of farm, age 56
Caroline Battle, age 27
A.G.(J.) RHODES, age 35, superintendent hotel
Louisa Rhodes, age 22
Julia, age 1
George BATTLE, age 15
Cullen, age 12
Jesse, age 10
Mrs. L. parker 84
W.J. Bullock, age 26, physician

1880 CENSUS, Wilson, Wilson Co., NC
B. B. RHODES, age 47, drug man, born in NC
Martha L., wife, age 42, dressmaker
Etta L., daughter, age 18
Minnie L., daughter, age 13
Vivian Clyde, daughter, age 11
Rosalie, daughter, age 8
Julian C., son, age 21, superintendent paper office
Walter B., son, age 15, works in tin shop

They had the following children:

372 M i. **Julian RHODES**⁹ was born about 1859.

Julian was entered as a female in the 1860 Census, when he is most definitely a son in 1870 and 1880. This can happen, especially with a name such as this which can be misunderstood by the Census taker.

373 F ii. **Harriett L. RHODES** "Etta" was born about 1862.

374 M iii. **Walter B. RHODES** was born Jul 1864.

1900 CENSUS, Naval/Military Camp near Wawona, Mariposa, CA
Walter Rhodes, (cannot read rank) in CA, born July 1864, age 35, born in NC/NC/MO

1910 CENSUS, San Francisco Assembly District 39, San Francisco Co., CA
Walter B. Rhodes, lodger, age 45, says he has been married 3 years, but no wife listed;
NC/NC/MO

[note: this Census is very smudged. I really cannot read the name of the family, but it could be William C. Trindley/Findley, wife Margaret, daughter Esther, son Guillaume C.L.]

U.S. Army, Register of Enlistments, 1798-1914
Name: Walter Rhodes
Birthyear: abt 1865
Birthplace: North Carolina, United States
Enlistment Date: 11 Jan 1892
Enlistment Age: 26 6/12

U.S. Army, Register of Enlistments, 1798-1914
Name: Walter Rhodes
Birthyear: abt 1864
Birthplace: North Carolina, United States
Enlistment Date: 18 Mar 1897
Enlistment Age: 32 8/12

U.S. Army, Register of Enlistments, 1798-1914
Name: Walter Rhodes
Birthyear: abt 1864
Birthplace: North Carolina, United States
Enlistment Date: 9 May 1900
Enlistment Age: 35 5/12

+ 375 F iv. **Minnie RHODES** was born about 1867 and died 7 Apr 1951.

376 F v. **Vivian Clyde RHODES (Mrs. Bevis)** was born 2 Mar 1869 in Wilson County, NC. She died 9 Oct 1959 in Wilson, Wilson County, NC.

1930 CENSUS, Wilson, Wilson Co., NC
Patrick Deans, head, age 77, no occupation, age at 1st. Marriage, 35
Minnie R., wife, age 63, age 22 at marriage
Clyde, daughter, age 37, stenographer
Vivian, daughter, age 28, none
Clyde BEVIS, sister-in-law, age 61

North Carolina Death Certificates, 1909-1975
about Mrs Vivian Clyde Bevis
Name: Mrs Vivian Clyde Bevis
[Mrs Vivian Clyde Rhodes]
Gender: Female
Race: White
Age: 90
Birth Date: 2 Mar 1869
Birth Place: North Carolina, United States
Death Date: 9 Oct 1959
Death Location: Wilson, Wilson

Spouse's Name: Decd Alfred Devis
Father's Name: Archibald G Rhodes
Mother's Name: Martha Louisa Battle
RESIDENCE: Wilson, Wilson, North Carolina

377 F vi. **Rosalie RHODES** was born about 1872.

281. **Kate Johnston BATTLE**⁷ was born 1842.

"Kate Johnston Battle was born 1842. She married Reverend Joseph Henry Foy, D.D. on March 19, 1860. Dr. Foy was a distinguished minister and educator in North Carolina."

Kate married **Rev. Joseph Henry FOY D.D.**, son of Hiram W. FOY and Susannah WESTBROOK, on 19 Mar 1860 in Wilson County, NC. Joseph was born 12 Sep 1838 in New Hanover County, NC.

Joseph Henry FOY, son of Hiram W. & Susannah FOY was married to Kate BATTLE the 19th day of March 1860 in Wilson.

Notes of Jesse Mercer Battle: My brother-in-law, Rev. Dr. Joseph H. Foy, with my sister, Katie, with two daughters and my mother, came to St. Louis in 1877.

Joseph H. Foy was a native of Scotts Hill, New Hanover County, NC. He received "excellent academic and collegiate advantages." He began teaching in 1856, at the age of 18. He came to Wilson in 1859. The next year he married Miss Kate Battle, daughter of Amos J. Battle. After studying law at Chapel Hill he taught in the Wilson Collegiate Institute in 1864, under Professor D.S. Richardson. He conducted a school at Stantonsburg most of the time from 1865 to 1870. In 1868 he was associated for a term with Joseph Kinsey in the Pleasant Hill Academy in Jones County. The same year he was ordained in the Disciple ministry. In 1871 he founded the Kinston Collegiate Institute where he taught and administered until 1875 when he became a professor in Wilson College. He returned to Kinston 1876, and revived the institute. It was while Foy taught in Wilson and Kinston in 1875 and 1876 that Charles Brantley Aycock was a student under him. The biographer of Governor Aycock said of this: "Young Aycock had the good fortune to come under the influence of a master teacher, Rev. Joseph H. Foy, who quickly recognized his pupil's superior abilities, and took great pride in directing their development. He encouraged the boy in his ambition, fired his zeal for learning, and awoke in him a spirit of self-confidence. The University of North Carolina conferred on Foy the degree of D.D. at the commencement in 1881.

After leaving North Carolina he was pastor of a Christian (Disciples) Church in St. Louis, and a leader in educational work in Missouri. Later he was, when age approached, placed on the Carnegie Foundation. This was done as a matter of special consideration of Dr. Foy's service and distinction, and Mr. Carnegie himself was interested to waive the rules and regulations to permit it.

The greatness of Dr. Foy was never seen quite so well except as in his ability to bring our dormant talent. He had a way of awakening this talent - making it felt by students and carrying them forward to larger achievements in professional, business and community service.

Dr. Foy was at the Democratic National Convention in St. Louis in 1916 that denominated President Woodrow Wilson.

[source: North Carolina Disciples of Christ : a history of their rise and progress, and of their contribution to their general brotherhood]

1870 CENSUS, Stantonburg, Wilson Co, NC
Joseph H. FOY, age 32, teacher of high school, \$1,000, born in NC
Kate J., age 28, teacher of music, NC
Maud, age 2, NC
John SCARBOROUGH, age 17, at school
Jedidah Craft, female domestic servant, age 16

1800 CENSUS, Saint Louis, Saint Louis Co., MO
Joseph H. Foy, age 42, clergyman, NC

Kate J., age 38, wife, NC
Maud, age 12, daughter, attending school, NC
Josie, age 4, daughter, NC

St. Louis, Missouri Directories, 1889-1890
Name: Reverend Joseph H. Foy
Location 2: r. 1919A Bremen avenue
Business Name: Fourth Christian Church
Year: 1890
City: St. Louis
State: MO

"Dana Carrier" <carrierd@digitaldune.net>
Sent: Sunday, March 17, 2002

JOSEPH HENRY FOY
Born 12 Sep 1838 in New Hanover Co., Nc
Spouse: Kate Battle

Children of Joseph Henry Foy:
The children of Joseph Henry are from Joseph Henry's Bible...with some additions to Maud Madeline's line.

Children of Joseph Henry Foy
Paul McKoy (or McKay) Foy, born June 28, 1865 in Wilson, NC
Maud Madeline Foy, Born February 19, 1868 in Wilson, NC (would be my great-grandmother)
Children of Maud M.
Gilbert Eustace Foy, born October 15, 1886 (my grandfather)
He Married Lovenia Manly (my grandmother), they had two daughters:
Mary Elizabeth (my mom)
Helen Baldwin (my aunt)
Jesse (female) Birth date unknown
Jesse married a man named Gelzer and had two sons, Philip and Jay
Philip Battle Foy, born November 11, 1870 in Wilson, NC
Josephine Scott Foy

They had the following children:

378 F i. **Maud Madeleine FOY** was born 19 Feb 1868.

Maud married **Peter UHL**³.

379 M ii. **Paul McKay FOY (app. died a baby)** was born 28 Jun 1865.

380 F iii. **Josephine Scott FOY** was born about 1876 in North Carolina.

Josephine married **Scott SIDNEY**.

282. **Cullen Andrews (2nd of the name) BATTLE** was born 8 May 1848 in Chowan County, NC. He died 22 Mar 1908 in his apartments at Hotel Jefferson, St. Louis, MO and was buried in Bellefontaine Cemetery, St. Louis, MO.

Notes of Jesse Mercer Battle: "My brother, Cullen, and I started [from St. Louis] to Chicago on the 19th of January, 1876."

1880 CENSUS, St. Louis, Missouri
Cullen Battle, age 42, horse dealer, NC/NC/NC
Rose, wife, age 40, NC/NC/NC
Rose, daughter, age 20, born in NC
Willie, son, age 18, at school, born in MO
Mattie, daughter, age 16, at home, born in MO

NOTE: Living next door is Margaret Battle, age 70, born in NC, with one servant: Frank Wood, age 31
And living next door to Margaret is
J.M. Battle, age 28 "Kemmist" (chemist), born in NC
Brichte...(Bridgit?) wife, age 24, born in NC
Nelly, daughter, age 2, born in NC

1900 CENSUS, District 417, St Louis Ward 28, St Louis (Independent City), Missouri
Cullen Battle, age 52, born in May 1848, NC/NC/NC
Ida U., age 33, born in June 1867, KY/TN/VA
Plus 3 servants

Charlotte Observer, March 24, 1908: Special to the Observer. St. Louis, MO, March 23 - The funeral of Cullen Andrews Battle, a native of North Carolina and president of Battle & Co., manufacturing chemists, with offices in St. Louis, Paris and London, who died suddenly in his apartments at Hotel Jefferson yesterday, will be held tomorrow afternoon at the home of his brother and business partner, Jesse M. Battle. The burial will be in Bellefontaine Cemetery. Mr. Battle was a son of Rev. Dr. Amos Johnson and Margaret Parker Battle. He was born in Hertford County, North Carolina, May 8th, 1848, and was educated at the Wilson Collegiate Institution at Wilson, NC. He began life as a telegraph operator and studied law between the calls of the wire. Later he engaged in the drug business and became a manufacturing chemist. He had been in business in St. Louis since October 21875. Twenty years ago he married Miss Ida Pugh of Marysville, KY. Mr. Battle was preparing to leave for his farm and country home at North Port, Mich., in expectation that his failing health would be benefited, when he was fatally stricken. The physician pronounced internal hemorrhage, resulting from prolonged illness, the immediate cause of death. Mrs. Battle, wearied of social duties, had been urged by her husband to take a short rest at French Lick and had been gone a week. Messages telling of Mr. Battle's death were sent to friends at French Lick and Mrs. Battle was summoned home, but she was not told of her husband's death until her train neared St. Louis. She retained her composure until she reached the union station. Immediately on her arrival at the hotel apartments she was prostrated. The Battle's country estate at North Port, Mich., comprised a large farm and a beautiful home on the waterfront, with a yacht at their disposal. Mr. Battle spent his summers there, usually leaving the city late in May. On account of his ill health he was preparing to make the trip early this year, and as late as Wednesday night he insisted on reading to his brother a treatise on the merits of fresh country eggs and egg culture." [End of obit]

Cullen married **Rose**¹⁰.

They had the following children:

381 F i. **Rose BATTLE**¹⁰.

382 M ii. **Willie BATTLE**¹⁰.

283. **Jesse Mercer BATTLE** was born about 1850. He died 1914 in St. Louis, MO. and was buried in Bellefontaine Cemetery, St. Louis, MO.

Excerpted from: Tributes to My Mother and Father and Some Stories of My Life, by Jesse Mercer Battle, The Mangan Press, St. Louis, MO, 1911

In the mid-19th century, a canvasser, now usually a person who works to get votes for a political candidate or support for a proposed government bill, was an early version of the traveling door-to-door salesman.

In the early 1870s, Jesse Mercer Battle was a canvasser, spending months at a time in city after city, visiting every doctor's office and giving out samples and literature in the hope of selling his brand of remedies for an assortment of ailments. After some early success in North Carolina, Battle and his brother and business partner, Cullen, moved to St. Louis in 1875 and founded Battle and Co. Chemists' Corporation, at 2100 Locust Street. The manufacture of drugs proved quite lucrative; Battle was a millionaire at the time of his death in 1914.

Battle had a knack for detail and an incredible memory. In 1911, the Mangan Press published his book Tributes to My Father and Mother and Some Stories of My Life. In the following excerpt, he recalls his days as a canvasser, learning the trade with his brother.

My brother, Cullen, and I started [from St. Louis] to Chicago on the 19th of January, 1876. I had just come from North Carolina where the climate is mild and pleasant. I had never owned an overcoat, I did not need it, and to land in a country where the thermometer registered around zero was such a change that a man much less sensitive than I was

would have felt it keenly.

We arrived [by train] in Chicago about 7 o'clock in the morning. When I got in the omnibus to ride up to a hotel, I never felt so cold in my life. I was dressed in the same clothes that I wore in North Carolina, my underclothes were half cotton, and my outer garments were light weight. I had on an extra sack coat that I put on, and my brother did the same; neither of us had an overcoat, such as is worn by all men in this northern country.

The omnibus at last landed us at Brown's Hotel on State street. We got the name of this hotel from a Chicago man whom we met in St. Louis. When I got out of that omnibus I was hardly able to get into the hotel. My jaws were tired from shivering.

My brother suggested that we go into the bar and get a drink of brandy or whiskey. I was so cold that I would have drank anything suggested in order to get warm.

So we went in and called for whiskey cocktails. I had drank so little in my life that I did not know what a whiskey cocktail was, my brother gave the order. The bar-keeper, one of them, there were seven behind the bar, fixed up the drinks and pushed them over toward us, looking at us with a benevolent expression of inquiry, which asked very plainly, without using words, "I wonder where these green ones came from?"

We paid for our drinks and went to the hotel office, engaged our rooms and, after washing our faces, went to breakfast. By this time I was beginning to thaw out, and I felt real comfortable. My brother did not complain, neither did I, but both of us realized that these experiences were entirely new.

At the breakfast table the girl that waited on us brought us some oatmeal, the first that I had ever seen served as food for man. We ate it, as we wanted to appear as if we were used to such a diet. I thought at the time that it was a funny time of the day to eat pudding, as it seemed to be to me, after we had added sugar and cream to it. We usually ate our dessert in the middle of the day, and after we had finished eating our dinner, but here we were started off on dessert the first thing for breakfast. This was a big change in diet for two green country boys from the backwoods of North Carolina.

We gradually got used to the manner of feeding the boarders, and as we were out canvassing all day, every day, our appetites were something enormous. We never had indigestion; no matter what we ate, it agreed with us, and we had no ground for complaint. We paid one dollar per day for board, and I have paid as much as three dollars per day on many occasions and did not get so good fare as at Brown's Hotel at one dollar.

After we had finished our first breakfast at this hotel, we went out to map out our work. We went into a stationery store and bought a map of Chicago; with this map we could divide the territory so that we might canvass the city intelligently and thoroughly. After doing this, we both started out to see the many doctors in Chicago. There were about three thousand of them at that time.

My first day's experience taught me many things.

The first thing I learned was that I was not properly clothed, my clothes were too thin for such cold weather. My boots were single soled and with thin tops, with high heels. Walking on the hard streets blistered my feet. I was going into well heated rooms and out again in an atmosphere where the thermometer registered fifteen degrees below zero. Every time I made such a change, I thought the wind was blowing right through me. I suffered so, I knew that I must have more clothing, but I did not want to spend the money for clothes, for I was sure that I would need all that I had, and more, too, in my business.

So, after much thought, I consented to spend enough to keep me from freezing and to make myself presentable when I went into a doctor's office.

I went into a dry goods store and bought three-quarters of a yard of gray Rock Island kersey. I cut a hole in the middle of this piece of cloth large enough to put my head through. This I used as an extra shirt, putting it on under my white shirt. This put a thick cover over my chest and over my back. I bought some boots at a shoe store, wide and with low heels.

I bought some carbolic acid and some borax at a drug store. I added water to the carbolic acid and bathed my feet at night, and dusted the borax into my stockings in the morning. In this way I cured the blisters on my feet. The piece of thick cloth kept my body warm, so I was comfortable.

One day I went to a doctor's office. I rang the door bell, an Irish servant girl came to the door; after looking me over

well, she said, "What do you want?" in a very short and impertinent manner. I said, in my sweetest tones, that "I wished to see the doctor." She snapped out again, "What do you want to see him about?" I said, "On business." She asked again, "What kind of business?" I answered, "Medical business." She asked again, "Are you sick?" I was warming up a little, so I answered, "Yes, I am sick of you. When will the doctor be back?" This put her in a passion, and she answered, "I don't think that he will ever be home for you." So I had to leave without seeing the doctor.

After I got away I got to thinking it all over. So I asked myself what was it about me that caused the girl to talk to me like that? After much thought, I solved the problem. I had a little bag in which I carried advertising matter and samples, and I was wearing a soft felt hat, pulled down well over my forehead, and I had on a well worn grey coat over my fall suit, which altogether gave me the appearance of a peddler, and I am sure that this is what she took me for.

The next day I bought a high silk hat and a black overcoat. I had my beard trimmed to a Van Dyke style, and after waiting a day or so, I went back to the same doctor's office. I rang the bell and waited. At last my same girl came. I changed my voice some, and asked if the doctor was in. She did not recognize me. She said in her sweetest voice, "No, he is not, but come right in and wait a few minutes, he will be in right away." So polite, so solicitous, so anxious to serve the doctor. She took me for a rich patient. So much for a silk hat and a long black overcoat.

I wore a silk hat and stylish clothes as long as I canvassed, and I left off the silk hat as soon as I quit the road.

My brother and I stuck to our self imposed tasks. He was not so adjustable as I was, and was not so successful as a canvasser, but he made a good canvasser. The first year (1876) that we went out canvassing we visited only the largest cities. We went from Chicago to Milwaukee, Detroit, Cleveland, Buffalo, Syracuse, Rochester, Erie, Pa., Albany, New York City, Boston, Philadelphia, Baltimore, Washington, D.C., Harrisburg, Pittsburg, Columbus, Indianapolis, Cincinnati, Louisville, Evansville, Frankfort, Nashville, Memphis, Atlanta, Montgomery, New Orleans, Little Rock, Ark., Kansas City, Omaha, Des Moines, St. Paul, Minneapolis, Duluth, Lincoln, Denver, Sacramento, San Francisco and Los Angeles.

After this we canvassed all the good towns in all the Central and Eastern States, and later we sent other canvassers through the Southern States and Western States. We worked and canvassed, putting out samples as gifts to the physicians, with literature describing what the remedy was intended to be, and what it was intended to do. In six months we were selling goods in gross lots. In one year we were making a little money.

As the years passed by our business grew, by careful expenditure of funds in advertising we kept growing.

My wife came out to St. Louis [from North Carolina] first in May, 1878. Our daughter, Helen, was then going on three months old, Miss Frances Wood came with us as cook and companion. We made our first home at 1338 North Jefferson avenue. We paid twenty-two dollars and fifty cents per month rent. In 1880 we moved to 3034 Easton avenue, rent \$50.00 per month.

In 1882 Mrs. Lee [Mrs. Battle's mother] came out to visit us. She was well pleased with what I had done, and also pleased to know that we lived so well.

She said that it was reported down in North Carolina that I was in the saloon business and she was glad to learn that it was not true.

That same year we moved to 2819 Locust street in a large commodious house. The rent of this house was one hundred and twenty-five dollars per month.

We lived there one year. We had a nice stable and a brougham and a buggy and two pair of horses and went driving every afternoon.

One day we were driving out on Marcus avenue and saw a very pretty old rock house with about three acres around it.

My wife said, "How I would like to live there; it would be so fine for Nell," as we called our daughter. I took the name of the real estate men who had it for rent. He surprised me when he said the rent was thirty-five dollars per month if I would lease it for three years. I reported on it and my wife said, "Go and get it before some one else does."

So I leased it for three years.

My brother-in-law, Rev. Dr. Joseph H. Foy, with my sister, Katie, with two daughters and my mother, came to St. Louis

in 1877.

As soon as my wife came out in 1878, my mother came to live with me. We were all very happy together, but in 1883, my brother Cullen, who was then a bachelor, rented a house at 3008 Locust street and invited my sister, Mrs. Jos. H. Foy, and mother to live with him.

After they left us, we no longer needed such a big house as 2819 Locust street and this is why my wife wanted a smaller house, and the big yard for our daughter to play in. We lived on Marcus avenue for 18 months. My poor wife was stricken with pelvic cellulitis, which was very painful. For three months my wife suffered, remaining in bed all the time and being given morphine every day to relieve her intense suffering. At the end of three months my wife was still in a critical condition and suffering.

One day Dr. Larew called me aside as he went out and told me that my wife was not improving and if I wanted another doctor in consultation, I might call one in. He said, "I have done all that I know how to do; and I would rather have another doctor to share the responsibility." I asked him did he know another doctor that he thought knew more about such a case than he did. He said there was a Dr. Barrett who had a great reputation in such cases, and he thought Dr. Barrett's advice might be worth having. So the next day, he brought Dr. Barrett out with him.

Dr. Barrett took right hold of the case and after making a thorough examination called Dr. Larew and myself into the other room. I report what he said from memory. He said, "Mr. Battle, as you are in the medical line, I treat you as a doctor. Mrs. Battle is very weak and growing weaker every day for lack of exercise. She is now too weak to take exercise. You must give her exercise, passive exercise, give her massages, either get somebody who understands it or do it yourself."

I quit business and stayed home, devoting my time to my wife. I became the masseur. I did as near as the doctor had told me as I could. I gave the exercise mildly and patiently at first, and as my wife grew stronger, I increased the pressure and lengthened the time. My wife grew stronger and stronger each day, but cutting off the morphine made her so nervous and filled her so full of aches and pains that she wished that she were dead. She could not sleep one minute night or day, at last from pure exhaustion she would doze a few minutes at the time. She would throw her arms and hands up against the head board of the bed until they had many bruises. She would throw her legs against the wall and bruise them. So I padded the head of the bed with pillows and pulled the bed from the wall. My wife was delirious off and on for three weeks, but at last, with lots of patience and perseverance, we were rewarded by seeing our dear patient come back to the world of good sense and show decided signs of increased strength and appetite. Without any assistance she got out of bed and walked across the room. It is certainly amazing what wonderful recuperating powers can be and are given to another by and through what we call massage. If you, reader, have an invalid, do what I have told you that I did, and watch the results. You will be astonished.

At last my wife was well and strong again but she said, "I have enough of the country, let us move back to town again." So we looked for a man to sublease our house to, found him, and in one more month we were settled at 3034 Lucas avenue. We lived at this place for a part of 1885 and all of 1886.

Just before Christmas, 1886, I bought the house numbered 2813 Lucas avenue, and moved into it at once.

We lived at this house until 1896, when we traded it off for our present home at 4463 Lindell Boulevard. This has been our home for almost fifteen years. It is here that we have had our greatest joys and our greatest sorrows; the brightest days and the blackest nights. It is here our lovely daughter, after graduating at the Reed School in New York, and a trip to Europe with her mother and I, came back to this new, elegant home, to gather around her a number of friends to make her life a round of pleasure and joys; it was here she met her future husband. It was here her two children were born. It was here that she spent so many weary days, when she was confined to her bed as an invalid, and could hardly stand on her feet for a few minutes at a time.

It was here that she came back to health and strength again.

It is here that my dear wife and I have had our greatest luxuries; where we have had all that wealth could give us. It is here that we have entertained our many friends and relatives, giving to them without stint all the pleasures of a city life. It is here that we have seen four Presidents pass our door, Mr. Cleveland, Mr. McKinley, Mr. Roosevelt and Mr. Taft.

It is here that we saw all the parades during the World's Fair in 1903 and 1904.

It was here in our block that we saw the greatest gathering of Roman Catholic Cardinals, Archbishops, Bishops, Prelates

and Laymen that has probably ever been gotten together in America. The occasion was the laying of the corner stone of the three-million-dollar cathedral on the eastern corner of the block.

It was from this house that my poor brother, Cullen, was buried.

It may be from this house that my wife and I will take our last ride on earth.

If my success has given to me a life, "well lived, filled with joy and love, if I have had the trust of pure women and the love of little children," if I have finished the task my God has assigned to me and "filled my niche" and accomplished the good that I purposed to do; if I "have looked for the best in others and gave the best that I had, whether in an improved poppy, a perfect poem or a rescued soul;" if I have never failed to appreciate earth's beauty, nor failed to express it, if my "life has been an inspiration" to others, and "my memory shall be a benediction" to those who come after me; then I shall not have lived in vain.

With love to God, the Father, and love to all His Sons, and love to His Holy Spirit, and love to all of His creatures.

I am, your obedient servant,

Jesse Mercer Battle

[<http://mhmvoices.org/2007FallFeature1.php> contains photos - one a caricature of Jesse Mercer Battle, a photo his wife, and of their home at 4463 Lindell Boulevard. Mercer and his wife and daughter moved here in 1896. Photograph by William Swekosky, 1960. Missouri History Museum. Cullen A. Battle's caricature also appeared in "St. Louisans As We See 'Em." Engraving, ca. 1928. Missouri History Museum.]

Excerpts from "Forget-Me-Nots..." the book written by his wife, Laura Elizabeth Lee.

Jesse is described in one paragraph: "The young man himself was well worth looking at. He was a fair haired youth, with clear healthy complexion, a nose rather aquiline, deep set blue eyes, a brow that was broad and full. The mouth was well shaped, the corners of which turned up, giving his face a mirthful and happy expression. He was smooth shaven, and showed a chin that was well shaped, though not prominent; while it could not be called weak, it lacked fullness to show a more handsome face. His form was of medium height and his massive military shoulders and chest showed such a fine development that he appeared less tall than he really was. His arms and limbs were muscular, as if trained in a gymnasium. His hands and feet were noticeably small. Altogether he bore the marks of aristocratic breeding and a highly refined face."

Jesse Mercer Battle

Birth: 1850

Death: Sep., 1914

Author and founder of the Battle and Company Chemists' Corporation. Born in North Carolina, he began the manufacture of proprietary and patented drugs in 1875. His activities in this work rapidly expanded into the corporation which bore his name. Among his writings were "Why I Am Not a Roman Catholic," "Tributes To My Father and Mother" and "Some Stories of My Life." He served four years as Charity Commissioner of St. Louis under former Mayor Edward Noonan.

Burial:

Bellefontaine Cemetery

Saint Louis

St. Louis city

Missouri, USA

Plot: Block 43 Lot 3243

Jesse married¹¹ **Laura Elizabeth LEE**, daughter of Charles W. LEE and Candace Hawkins TURLEY (2nd wife), on 21 Oct 1873 in Johnston County, NC. Laura was born 26 Jan 1855 in Clayton, North Carolina at "White Oaks".

Marriage 1 Laura Elizabeth LEE b: 26 Jan 1855 in Near Clayton, Johnston, North Carolina

Note: Elizabeth was born on a plantation named "White Oaks".

Laura Elizabeth Lee Battle and Bryan Burnes

"Forget-me-nots of the Civil War; A Romance, Containing Reminiscences and Original Letters of Two Confederate Soldiers."

St. Louis, Mo.: Press A. R. Fleming Printing Co., c1909.

I read Laura/Bettie's book "Forget-Me-Nots" in June 2008. It's a lovely book, filled with the humor of a young Laura Lee as a child, and her feelings on falling in love with young "Jesse Mercer." In the book, she does present the letters of "George and Walter" as if they were her own half-brothers. Further research shows that these boys were actually her husband's brothers. I believe there may have been some effort on her part to conceal the true identity of the Battle family. She never refers to her husband's last name of Battle, but leads you to infer his last name was "Mercer."

Summary

Laura Elizabeth Lee was born in Clayton, North Carolina in 1855. She was the youngest child of Charles Lee and Candace Hawkins Turley. She grew up during a time of great unrest in the South and lost three siblings during the Civil War. After the war ended, she and her family struggled to support themselves. She married Jesse Mercer Battle, son of Baptist minister Amos Johnston Battle of Wilson, North Carolina, when she was eighteen. The two moved to St. Louis, Missouri, where her husband manufactured medicines.

Forget-Me-Nots of the Civil War; A Romance, Containing Reminiscences and Original Letters of Two Confederate Soldiers (1909) is a collection of Battle's papers and memories. It begins with the story of her birth and family history and continues with her half-brothers' decision to join the Confederate army despite their father's open support of the abolitionist movement. She also includes the letters her half-brothers sent to her mother during the war. In the final section of the narrative, Battle describes her family's struggle to survive after the war. The narrative closes with her marriage to Jesse Mercer Battle and their move to St. Louis. (Harris Henderson)

Note. The letters of her brother-in-laws, George and Walter Battle, were re-released in another book entitled: "As You May Never See Us Again, The Civil War Letters of George and Walter Battle, 4th North Carolina Infantry." In the foreword of this book, it does not speak very favorably of Laura Lee Battle's fictionalized book. She confused many by references to her "half-brothers" - when in fact the letters were from George & Walter, brothers of her husband.

As a sample, the book starts: "On the 26th day of January 1855, I first saw the light. The day was cold and raw, with snow flurries now and then filling the air. It is not to be wondered at that my arrival was not more warmly welcomed, as it was the most unusual thing for snow to fall in that warm southern climate. Being the youngest of eleven children also made the advent of another girl baby a source of indifference to the inmates of "White oaks," the name by which our place was known. The children were assembled for their noonday meal on this eventful day in the dining room where they were discussing the new baby and attempting the difficult task of finding a name, one that was not already in the family Bible or had not been in use in the family generations before. After many names had been rejected and scorned as unfit, Nealie cried out "Oh, let's name the baby Bettie!" The boys not caring one way or the other acquiesced immediately, but Flora implored them, "No, no, not Bettie, call her Laura." While Rilia, then fourteen and feeling quite motherly to all, declared they should compromise and call me "Laura Bettie," which suggestion quite satisfied them all, both boys and girls. Rilia was then deputized to visit the nurse, Aunt Pallas, and beg that this name be submitted to my mother, as pleasing all the children. She soon returned with the glad tidings that "Laura Bettie" would be enrolled in the old family Bible, which was well nigh filled, as "Laura Elizabeth...."

They had the following children:

383 F i. **Helen BATTLE** "Nell" was born 1878.

Married and had 2 children.

287.(**Judge**) **Dossey BATTLE**⁷ was born 12 Jul 1842 in Nash Co, NC. He died 28 Mar 1900 in Rocky Mount, NC and was buried in Battle Family Cemetery, South Rocky Mount, Edgecomb Co., NC.

"Dossey Battle was the son of Benjamin Dossey Battle and Henrietta Sabra Hearne Parker Battle. He first served in 2nd Company D, 12th North Carolina."

October 14, 1899, Charlotte Observer: Rocky Mount Visitor: Judge Dossey Battle, of the Eastern Criminal Court, is an honor to the judiciary of North Carolina. He is not only one of the finest gentlemen in the State personally, but he is one

of the Sates' best criminal lawyers and there is no man in his district better suited for the position which he occupies. He is fair and firm and can dispatch business rapidly. Last week at Charlotte his court disposed of 123 cases in two days.

March 29, 1900, Charlotte Observer: JUDGE DOSSEY BATTLE DEAD, at Rocky Mount, 2 weeks' illness. Judge Dossey Battle died at his home at Rocky Mount today after a two weeks severe illness. It was stated a few days ago that he was supposed to have acute Bright's disease. He was a Confederate soldier, and after securing law license and practice for a time, he entered journalism as editor of The Tarboro Southerner and afterward as local editor of The Wilmington Messenger and other papers. In 1898 he was elected judge of this circuit in the face of an adverse majority of about 6,000, and has made an excellent reputation in that position. There was never a gentler or more amiable spirit, and of his death it may be well said, "there cracked a noble heart!"

DEATH OF JUDGE DOSSEY BATTLE.

Judge Dossey Battle, of the Eastern Circuit Criminal Court, died on the morning of the 28th of March at his home in Rocky Mount after an illness of two weeks, with la grippe and heart complications.

Judge Battle was born in Nash County in 1841. When quite young he entered the University of North Carolina. He remained a short time, and at the age of eighteen he left for the war. At the conclusion of the war he began the study of law under Judge W. H. Battle of the University. He procured his license to practice in 1867. He had been at the Bar but a short time when he took up journalism.

In 1875 he assumed editorial charge of the Southerner and soon made the paper known from one end of the State to the other. Twice and again did his brethren of the press show their estimate of him by electing him president of the association. The law against cruelty to animals is due to his pen. Much of the diversification of crops in this section was taught by him in his "Hog and Hominy" articles. For a brief period he was editor of another local paper here. As his salutary is the briefest on record it deserves remembrance, "With it'sue the trouble begins."

These are but few instances to show the versatility of his genius. About 1888, he retired from the Southerner^ and went to Wilmington to accept the position of city editor of the Messenger. This position he held for three years.

In 1892 he resumed the practice of the law and opened an office Rocky Mount, with Mr. T. T. Thorne. Up until he was chosen Judge of the Criminal Court he applied himself exclusively to the law and with his partner Mr. Thorne had built up a lucrative practice. In 1898 he was elected Judge of the Eastern Criminal Court, having overcome an adverse majority of nearly ten thousand. He leaves a wife and two children.

The Tarboro Southerner says: "He was an upright Judge, esteemed by all and commended throughout the district for his impartiality, his integrity and his ability. His heart was in his work and his too steady application to it was a leading cause of his fatal illness. He was a Chesterfield in politeness. It was innate. His heart was as tender as a woman's.

The Wilmington Star says: He was a versatile writer, a fluent speaker and an able lawyer. He presided with ability and dignity as a Judge of the court and was very popular over his district.

The Wilmington Messenger says: He was our personal friend, and we greatly admired the fine qualities that adorned his character. Genial as sunshine, gentle as a sweet and gracious woman, full of bonhomie and humor, bright of intellect, well informed and in some particulars well read, he was a man to be attached to. He had magnetism of manners that drew men to them. He could grasp them to his soul "with hooks of steel." His friends were many, his admirers numerous, his well wishers a host. He was indeed a lovely character and he was a true hearted friend and a genuine North Carolinian.

Proceedings of the ... Annual Meeting of the North Carolina Bar Association:

"Having received the sad intelligence of the death of Hon. Dossey Battle, Judge of the Eastern Circuit Criminal Court, a meeting of the members of the Tarboro Bar was held at the office of the Clerk of the Superior Court at 3 p. m. Mr. H. L. Staton was called to preside as Chairman and Mr. James R. Gaskill to act as Secretary of the meeting.

"On motion, the Chairman named Messrs. John L. Bridgers, G. M. T. Fountain, and Donuell Gilliam to prepare appropriate resolutions.

"The Committee reported the following resolutions, which were adopted:

"whereas, The deceased, Hon. Dossey Battle, was for many years a resident member of the Tarboro Bar, and during the entire period of his professional life intimately associated with its members, and closely bound to them by warm ties of regard and affection, as a testimonial of our sympathy and regard, be it resolved:

"1. We bow in humility to the ordering of Divine Providence and deplore the death of the deceased as a loss to the State, the judiciary and the profession, and a sad bereavement to his family and friends. In him is lost a faithful and honest judge, who did his duties faithfully and wore his honors well; a zealous and loyal citizen, who loved his State and implicitly believed in her; a good lawyer and fearless advocate; a warmhearted and loyal friend; a courteous gentleman.

"2. That the members of this Bar attend the burial ceremonies of the deceased, and the Secretary be instructed to procure an appropriate floral design.

"3. That copies of these resolutions be sent to the family of the deceased as a token of our sympathy for their sad bereavement, and to the Tarborough Southerner and Rocky Mount Argonaut for publication."

We desire, as a further testimonial, to submit an article taken from the Wilmington Messenger:

"We were profoundly shocked when we learned yesterday of the death of Judge Dossey Battle, although we had been partly prepared for such a melancholy announcement. His death will be widely regretted, for he was one of the most popular men and one of the most popular judges who ever traveled a circuit in North Carolina. In the prime of superb physical manhood the strong man has fallen before the great reaper of death. In the very midst of his most efficient usefulness he is cut down and laid away in the remorseless grave. We had known him for thirty years. He was our personal friend, and we greatly admired the fine qualities that adorned his character. Genial as sunshine, gentle as a sweet and gracious woman, full of bouillonnage and humor, bright of intellect, well informed and in some particulars well read, he was a man to be attached to. He had magnetism of manners that drew men to him. He could grasp them to his soul "with hooks of steel." His friends were many, his admirers numerous, his well-wishers a host. His was indeed a lovely character and he was a true-hearted friend and a genuine North Carolinian. We are indeed most sorrowful at his departure. We can only hope that he was ready for the death angel when it came. May God's mercy be with him, and Heaven's benisons rest upon his afflicted and bereaved family. North Carolina, too, is bereaved and shares in the sorrow. Judge Battle was for many years a journalist full of sparkle and pleasantry and interest. But he returned to his law, and after a few years was placed on the bench of the Criminal Court. We hold him to have been an unusually successful judge in the court."

He married in early life a lady of great personal worth and talent. He leaves a charming, cultured daughter, and an earnest, energetic and deserving son.

A delegation of the members of the Bar from Tarboro attended the burial at Rocky Mount. We record this testimonial of our respect for the man, the citizen, and the golden-hearted gentleman. Respectfully submitted,

Francis D. Winston

Dossey married **Mary "Mollie" Clark BELL** on 28 Sep 1876.

Dossey married Miss Mollie, adopted daughter of Judge Reid, of North Carolina. A boy, Dossey, and a girl, Helen, are the fruits of this union.

They had the following children:

- 384 M i. **Dossey (Jr.) BATTLE** was born 22 Oct 1878 in Tarboro, Edgecombe, North Carolina. He died 19 Oct 1918 in Camp Lee, Virginia.

World War I Draft Registration: Dossey Battle registered for the draft in Prince George County, Virginia, in September 1918...where he was obviously living at the Du Pont Hotel, - with his address of 331 Battle Drive, Rocky Mt struck through, born in October 1878... and marked through the information that he was white and native born is written: DEAD. At the time of his registration he was an Asst. Test Engineer, and his next of kin was Mrs. M.B. Battle, mother, 331 Battle Street, Rocky Mt, Edgecombe Co, NC He was 5'8" tall, with gray eyes and dark hair.

- 385 F ii. **Helene BATTLE** was born 21 Jun 1885 in Tarboro, Edgecombe, North Carolina.

March 21, 1910: Rocky Mount, March 19: MRS. DOSSEY BATTLE requests the honor of your

presence at the marriage of her daughter Helene to Mr. Andrew Broaddus Willingham on Wednesday evening, March the Thirtieth, one thousand nine hundred and ten at nine o'clock, Church of the Good shepherd, Rocky Mount, North Carolina. This nuptial will denote one of the most notable social events in this city during the present spring season. The bride-to-be is a member of one of the State's most prominent families and is a young woman of sterling qualities, thoroughly liked by all who know her. The groom of the future is a valued employee of the American Tobacco Company and while he is well known and held in high esteem by friends here, he is a resident of Virginia and a member of one of the Old Dominion's most prominent families.

Helene married **Andrew Broaddus WILLINGHAM** on 30 Mar 1910 in Church of the Good Shepherd, Rocky Mount, North Carolina.

288. **Richard BATTLE** was born Dec 1846 in Nash Co, NC.

Richard married first Miss McDaniel, with no issue; after his first wife's death he married Miss Belle Wingate of Wake Forest, N. C, and this union was blessed with three children, Wingate, Cullen and Richard.

1900 CENSUS, Wake Forest, Wake County, NC

Richard Battle, born December 1846, with wife Isabella, born January 1864, and the three children. Richard listed his occupation as a salesman.

Richard married **Isabella WINGATE** "Belle". Belle was born Jan 1864.

They had the following children:

- + 386 M i. **Wingate BATTLE** was born Jul 1891.
- 387 F ii. **Cullen BATTLE (daughter)** was born Jan 1894 in Colorado.
- + 388 M iii. **Richard (Jr.) BATTLE** was born Aug 1896.

294. **William (son of James) ROSS**.

William married (**Miss**) **TANNEHILL of Mississippi**.

They had the following children:

- 389 F i. **Mary A. ROSS**.
- 390 M ii. **William (Jr.) ROSS**.
- 391 F iii. **Kate ROSS**.

295. **Bennett Battle ROSS** was born 28 Jun 1828 in Wake County, NC. He died 11 Feb 1878 in Auburn, AL.

Bennett Battle Ross was a Methodist Minister and Teacher; Graduated A.B. and A.M. LaGrange College (AL); Prof., Southern Wesleyan Univ., Florence AL; Prof. A & M College, Auburn AL (now Auburn Univ.)

Bennett married **Charlotte Augusta WALKER**.

Charlotte Augusta Walker, in Talladega AL, on Jul 26, 1855. She is the daughter of William Walker and Mary A. Tullis. Bennett and Charlotte had 5 children:

They had the following children:

- 392 M i. **James William (died an infant) ROSS** was born Jun 1857. He died Jul 1858.
- 393 M ii. **Frank Walker (died a child) ROSS** was born Sep 1858 in Talladega, AL. He died May 1861 in Talladega, AL.
- + 394 F iii. **Mary Fort ROSS** was born 18 May 1861 and died 17 Sep 1895.
- 395 M iv. **Bennett Battle (Jr.) ROSS** was born 25 Dec 1864 in Tuskegee, AL. He died 4 Apr 1930 in Miami, FL.

Teacher and State Chemist, Auburn AL; b. Dec 25, 1864, Tuskegee AL; d. Miami FL, Apr 4, 1930; Graduated A.B. and M.S., Alabama Poly. Inst., Auburn AL; Studied in Germany 1884-87 (Goettingen and Berlin Universities); Prof. of chemistry at LA State Univ., AL Poly Inst., Dean: Dept. of Science, and School of Chemistry at AL Poly Inst. (twice); State Chemist 1896; President, Asso. of Official Agricultural Chemists of U. S.; Acting President of AL Poly. Inst.; several honorary degrees; m. in Auburn on Aug 18, 1897 to Letitia Roane Dowdell, daughter of

William Crawford Dowdell and Elizabeth C. Thomas; no children.

- 396 M v. **Dr. Charles Hunter ROSS (PH.D. & M.D.)** was born 14 Oct 1867 in Tuskegee, AL. He died 23 Feb 1900 in El Paso, TX.

Charles Hunter Ross; Teacher; b. Tuskegee AL on Oct 14, 1867; d. El Paso TX on Feb 23, 1900; Graduated B.S. 1886 and C.E. 1888, AL Poly. Inst. and Ph.D. 1892, Johns Hopkins Univ., Balto. MD. Prof. English and Modern Languages at AL Poly. Inst.; author of numerous papers on philological subjects. Never married.

296. **Sarah ROSS** was born 1830. She died 1859.

Sarah married **Frank M. ECKFORD**.

After Sarah died in 1859, Frank married her sister Mary Catherine.

They had the following children:

397 F i. **Alice ECKFORD**.

398 M ii. **W. Ross ECKFORD**.

399 F iii. **Kate ECKFORD**.

Kate married (Mr.) **PRICE of Little Rock, AR**.

400 F iv. **Leila ECKFORD**.

297. **Mary Catherine ROSS**.

Mary married **Frank M. ECKFORD**.

After Sarah died in 1859, Frank married her sister Mary Catherine.

They had the following children:

401 F i. **Mary ECKFORD**.

402 F ii. **Annie ECKFORD**.

298. **Dr. Samuel Westray BATTLE**.

Sons of the American Revolution: **SAMUEL WESTRAY BATTLE**, Asheville, N. C. (4282). Son of William Smith and Mary Elizabeth (Dancy) Battle; grandson of James S. and Harriet (Westray) Battle; great-grandson of Jacob and Penelope (Langley) Battle; great2-grandson of Elisha Battle, Member of North Carolina Constitutional Congress of 1776, Member of the State Senate.

Makers of America Biographies of Leading Men of Thought and Action, the Men ... edited by Leonard Wilson:

Dr. Samuel Westray Battle, the subject of this sketch, now on the retired list of the Medical Corps of the Navy, was the fifth son of William Smith Battle and Mary Elizabeth Dancy Battle. He was born in Nash County, North Carolina, August 4, 1854. Samuel Westray Battle had the good fortune to spend his boyhood days in the country. It was an ideal life, too, that of the Southern boy in a home with cultivated parents and elegant surroundings. It gave him the development needed, physically, mentally and morally, and it is small wonder that the son of these gifted parents is a man four-square to all the world.

When quite a lad he entered the Horner School at Oxford, North Carolina, one of the finest preparatory schools in the State. From there he went to Bellevue High School, in Bedford County, Virginia. Dr. Battle next entered the University of Virginia. After devoting some time to the classics he matriculated in the medical department. He left the University of Virginia in 1874. In 1875 he graduated from the Bellevue Hospital Medical College, now a part of the University of New York, with the degree of Doctor of Medicine. In October, 1875, he entered the United States Naval service as assistant surgeon, at the age of twenty-one. The United States Naval service examination was rigid. There were many failures, but this young man, going alone, without the encouragement of friends, received his commission, which was a high tribute to his thorough preparation. Dr. Battle served with distinction in the Navy for nearly ten years.

In 1878 he was attached to the United States Ship "Marion," sailing in company with the United States Ship "Vandalia," the two ships that were detailed to take General Grant around the world. After war broke out between Russia and Turkey,

early in 1878, these ships were at Smyrna preparing to go down the coast and through the Suez Canal to the East. They remained, however, on the coast of Asia Minor as long as needed, then joined the Mediterranean squadron. His first sea trip was in connection with the demonstration made by the United States following the "Virginians" affair. Those familiar with this occurrence will remember that the American Steamer "Virginians," cruising in Cuban waters, was captured by the Spanish cruiser "Tornado," and afterwards taken into Santiago as a pirate. The crew comprised Captain Joseph Fry and one hundred and twenty men, half of whom, including Captain Fry, were executed, their bodies trampled on by horses, and their heads placed on pikes. The British warship "Niboe," under Sir Lampton Lorraine, hurried from Kingston, Jamaica, to Santiago, and threatened to bombard the city unless the atrocious outrages were instantly stopped. The "Virginians" was finally surrendered by Spain, but it was an affair of long-drawn-out duration, and our ships were kept in Southern waters a number of years. At this time Dr. Battle was serving on the United States Ship "New Hampshire," under command of Commodore Clitz. Following this he served on the "Monitor," "Ajax," "Lehigh," "Catskill," "Manhattan," "Mahopac" and "Saugus." Owing to injuries received in this line of duty, while cruising at sea, Dr. Battle was placed on the retired list of the Medical Corps of the United States Navy, 1884.

The city of Asheville, North Carolina, in the section familiarly known as the "Land of the Sky," was fortunate, in 1885, to have Dr. Battle make it his abiding place. And it was he who was among the first to recognize the advantages of this belt known to us at the present as the Asheville plateau. As Dr. Battle had made a study of the meteorological reports of the United States Government, he recognized that the Asheville plateau was the driest atmospheric territory east of the Mississippi River. He saw, too, that the elevation of Asheville made it peculiarly suitable for all throat and pulmonary troubles. He did not keep this information to himself, but speedily conveyed to the medical profession at large his belief concerning the climate of Asheville. Through his able contributions to medical journals and periodicals, the city of Asheville was, in a short time, well advertised.

A pleasant associate who contributed his share towards the making of the fame of this town in the "Land of the Sky" was Bill Nye. He was a close friend of Dr. Battle, and his witty stories helped on the cause. Those who read the accounts given of Asheville as a health resort came and tarried. The majority of them became patients of Dr. Battle, so much so that he had to secure the services of two assistants. But not only as a physician was Dr. Battle a blessing to the town. He was interested in every movement for the betterment of civic conditions.

When the Sprague system of street railways had been successfully installed in Richmond, it was Dr. Battle who went to confer with Mr. E. D. Davidson, of New York, concerning the possibility of a system of street cars for Asheville. It was found practicable and a company was formed, which secured for the owners a charter for a general system of street car service. He was elected Vice-President of the company, subscribed largely to its stocks and bonds, and with the assistance of others, secured for Asheville a splendid street car service.

In various other undertakings along forward-looking lines Dr. Battle was an active participant. He exhibited a spirit of service, and his example was an encouragement to others—never counting the cost to himself, but always willing to put his shoulder to the wheel of progress.

In 1884 Dr. Battle was happily married to Alice Maud, daughter of Admiral George E. Belknap, United States Navy, distinguished as an officer of the service, a splendid sailor, and a man of literary and scientific achievements. Of this marriage there were born the following children: Madelon, S. Westray, Jr., Maud Dancy and Belknap. Of these children Madelon, the wife of Major Mortimer Hancock, of the Royal Fusiliers, and Belknap are now living. Major Mortimer Hancock is at present fighting in the trenches on the Gallipoli Peninsula; he has received serious wounds, but is again on the firing line.

Dr. Battle, having recently visited his son-in-law, Major Hancock, was able to make an inspection of the trenches in Flanders. This recent visit to England increases his usefulness and broadens his outlook concerning present conditions in the European War. As Dr. Battle is a traveled man, of cultivated and cosmopolitan tastes, he is peculiarly adapted for the work he undertook, that of bringing people from the four quarters of the earth to the Highlands of Carolina. Then, too, his choice in his helpmate caused him to be claimed by both Northern and Southern friends. Added to Dr. Battle's habits of industry and talent for organization were his social attributes. Everyone is familiar with the success of the undertaking, even though they are not aware of Dr. Battle's services in the making of Asheville.

After a careful consideration of Dr. Battle's talents, a friend who knows him well, declares that it is as a physician that he ranks highest. His charming personality, which has won for him so many friends, is a great asset, coupled with the vast store of human sympathy which he possesses. For the sufferings of his patients are, in truth, his own.

Of some of the posts of honor held by Dr. Battle the following may be mentioned: He is Medical Director of the Clarence Barker Memorial Hospital and Dispensary at Biltmore, North Carolina; Colonel and Surgeon-General, North

Carolina State Guard; member American Medical Association, Mississippi Valley Medical Society, Tri-State Medical (Virginia and the Carolinas), North Carolina Medical Society, and Buncombe County Medical Society.

Samuel married **Alice Maud BELKNAP**, daughter of [Admiral] George E. BELKNAP.

They had the following children:

- 403 F i. **Madelon BATTLE (m. Maj. Mortimer Hancock).**

Madelon married **[Maj.] Mortimer HANCOCK.**

Madelon, the wife of Major Mortimer Hancock. Major Mortimer Hancock is at present fighting in the trenches on the Gallipoli Peninsula; he has received serious wounds, but is again on the firing line.

- 404 M ii. **Samuel Westray (Jr.) BATTLE.**

- 405 F iii. **Maud Dancy BATTLE.**

- 406 M iv. **Belknap BATTLE.**

303. **Thomas Hall BATTLE** was born 2 Aug 1860. He died 1936.

Thomas Hall BATTLE, born 02 Aug 1860 in Rocky Mount, Edgecombe County, North Carolina; died 23 Jan 1936 in Rocky Mount, Edgecombe County, North Carolina.

Occupation: Rocky Mount, Edgecombe County, North Carolina; President Bank of Rocky Mount

Occupation: Rocky Mount, Edgecombe County, North Carolina; Attorney

Occupation: Rocky Mount, Edgecombe County, North Carolina; Mayor

Occupation: Rocky Mount, Edgecombe County, North Carolina; Rocky Mount Mills, Treasurer & General Manager

Thomas married **Sallie Dortch HYMAN.**

They had the following children:

- 407 M i. **Hyman Llewellyn BATTLE** was born Aug 1896.

Hyman married **Mamie L. BRASWELL.**

Will of: Braswell, M.R., Nash Co., will date 6 Jan 1937, 2 June 1938, "being of sound mind"... Item- to my daughter, Mamie L. Braswell Battle, wife of Hyman L. Battle and Emily H. Braswell Perry, wife of William D. Perry, all my household furniture, library, Jewelry, wearing apparel and automobiles in equal proportion, the division to be made by them; Item- to my daughters Mamie L. Braswell Battle and Emily H. Braswell Perry, in fee simple the following lands: three tracts of land in North Whitakers TWP, Nash Co. lying together and forming one tract, containing 1350 acres, known as the "Tucker", "Island", and "Foreman" places; one tract of land in and near the city of Rocky Mount, Nash Co. containing 42 acres, known as the Green Land; three tracts of land near Sharpsburg in Nash Co. together forming one tract containing 285 acres, known as the "Wynn", "Turner" and "Dawes" places; a tract of land in Edgecombe Co. containing 350 acres known as the "Mill Pond Place"; all other property of every kind and nature, real and personal to Hyman L. Battle, William D. Perry and Planters National Bank and Trust Co. not for their own use but in trust and pay rents and interest from this trust to my daughters, Mamie L. Braswell Battle and Emily H. Braswell Perry for as long as they live or until Jan. 1, 1957 at which time the trust shall terminate and all property shall be conveyed to Mamie L. Braswell Battle and Emily H. Braswell Perry or their children if they be deceased; Item- I appoint Hyman L. Battle, William D. Perry and Planters National Bank and Trust Co. executors, signed M.R. Braswell, T.E. Jolley. Abstracted from copy of original, NC Archives CR.037.801.4, 6-26-01.

309. **Mary BATTLE (m. T.S. Lowry, Sr. of Macon)** was born Sep 1848. She died 20 Oct 1917 in Vineville, Bibb County, GA and was buried in Riverside Cemetery.

December 23, 1900: Dr. A.J. Battle of Anniston, Alabama came over Saturday and will be the guest of his daughter, Mrs. T.S. Lowery in Vineville during Christmas.

March 9, 1912: About 9 o'clock [last night] the family of T. S. Lowery, 103 Lamar Street, left the front part of the house

to prepare for the night and on entering the bed room at the back of the house found that room in a state of disorder that showed beyond a doubt the visit of burglars. On investigation it was found that a ring of no great value had been taken from the top of the dresser, \$2.50 in money had been extracted from a purse, and a little contribution box containing some small change that the family had put by for the church had been rifled. On the bed were found a watch and a silver spoon that had been taken from a trunk in the room and laid down until the thieves were ready to make their getaway but had evidently been left in their hurry at the end. An open window showed the means of entrance.

April 17, 1906, Macon Society: Mrs. Thomas Scott Lowry and Mrs. T.S. Lowry, Jr. will be joint hostesses at a beautiful function this afternoon when they entertain at a reception to meet Mrs. Archibald Battle of Richmond, who is a charming visitor to the city. The function will be given at the home of Mrs. T. S. Long, Jr. at 110 Rogers Avenue, Vineville, and about one hundred guests will be entertained.

May 9, 1912, Macon Weekly Telegraph, "Wedding Attendants of 40 Years Ago Meet, Of the many reunions this week, both premeditated and accidental, one of the happiest was the accidental meeting of all the four attendants at the wedding of T.S. Lowry, the wedding occurring nearly forty years ago. All of the attendants were in Macon yesterday, and they all met in the office of Mr. Lowry, in the Washington block. They all now live in different states, but they are all in the south. The attendants are: H. Clay Cook of Dallas, Texas; Chambers Graham of Inverness, Fla; Frank H. Bates of Hamburg, Ala; and Rev. H.W. Battle of Charlottesville, VA. At the time Mr. Lowry was married all of them, including Mr. Lowry, lived in Marion, Alabama. Mr. Lowry married Miss Mary Battle in Macon in December, 1872. She was the daughter of Rev. A. J. Battle, D.D., at that time president of Mercer University and before that president of Judson Female College, Marion, Alabama. Probably a merrier wedding party never left Macon before or since than the one with Mr. and Mrs. Lowry. The attendants telegraphed Mr. Lowry before the wedding that the train on which they were coming from Alabama had been wrecked, and wouldn't he please postpone the wedding. But when they arrived the wreck being a purely imaginary one, they found no halt in the wedding preparations. The party would not be satisfied without having the wedding cake along. Frank H. Bates was put in charge of the cake. He figured long and hard on how to take it with him. Finally he cut a barrel in half, made a tub of this and took the cake along. When the party reached Selma, Alabama, where the crowd stopped over, everybody crowded around the hotel register to see Mr. Lowry register his wife for the first time. He wrote: "T.S. Lowry and lady." Mr. Bates crowed in immediately under the names of the bride and groom: "F.H. Bates and tub."

October 18, 1917, Macon Weekly Telegraph: Mr. T.S. Lowry, Jr. of Hartford, Conn., is expected to arrive today, having been called to Macon by the critical illness of his mother, Mrs. T.S. Lowry, Sr.

October 20, 1917, MRS. MARY BATTLE LOWRY died at her home, 103 Lamar Street, Friday morning at 8:15, after an illness of a few days. Mrs. Lowry was the wife of Thos. S. Lowry of Macon, and mother of Mr. Thos. S. Lowry, Jr., of Hartford, Conn. She was the daughter of the late Dr. and Mrs. Archibald J. Battle. Dr. Battle was for many years president of Mercer University. One brother survives her, Mr. Archibald J. Battle of Richmond, VA. Funeral services will be held at the family residence, 103 Lamar Street, this (Saturday) afternoon, at 3:30 o'clock, Rev. James H. Owens, pastor of the Vineville Presbyterian church will conduct the services. The interment will be at Riverside Cemetery."

Mary married **Thomas Scott (Sr.) LOWRY of Macon, GA** on Dec 1872 in Macon, GA. Thomas was born Apr 1848.

1880 United States Federal Census
Name: Thomas S. Lowry
Home in 1880: Macon, Bibb, Georgia
Age: 32
Estimated Birth Year: abt 1848
Birthplace: Alabama
Relation to Head of Household: Son-in-law
Head of Household was Archibald Battle
Spouse's Name: Mary B.
Father's birthplace: North Carolina
Mother's birthplace: Virginia
Neighbors: View others on page
Occupation: Clerk In Store
Marital Status: Married
Race: White
Gender: Male
Household Members: Name Age
Archibald J. Battle 53
Mary E. Battle 51

Cullen G. Battle 20
Archibald J. Battle 12
Thomas S. Lowry 32
Mary B. Lowry 31
Thomas S. Lowry 4M
Junius K. Battle 19
Alice Phillips 45
Amanda Arthur 25

1900 CENSUS, Vineville, GA.

Thos. S. Lowery, head, born in April 1848, age 52, AL/NC/VA, insurance agent

Mary B. wife, born Sept 1458, age 51, AL/GA/AL

[some boarders living with them]

1904, T.S. Lowery, Sr., was president and manager of Union Central Life Insurance, Macon, GA

1907, lived on Lamar Street, Vineville

Probably this Thomas S. Lowery:

Georgia Deaths, 1919-98

Name: Thomas S Lowery

Death Date: 10 Jul 1936

County of Death: Telfair

Certificate: 21046

They had the following children:

+ 408 M i. **Thomas Scott (Jr.) LOWRY** was born 1880.

310. **Cullen Guild BATTLE** was born calculated 1859. He died 24 Oct 1913 in at his country home, "Battle Pines, " near Rivoll
-Macon, Bibb County, GA and was buried in Riverside Cemetery.

1910 Census, Macon, Bibb Co., GA

Name: Cullen G Battle

Age in 1910: 50

Estimated Birth Year: abt 1860

Birthplace: Alabama

Relation to Head of House: Head

Father's Birth Place: Alabama

Mother's Birth Place: Alabama

Spouse's Name: Ann Maitland

Home in 1910: Macon Ward 4, Bibb, Georgia

Marital Status: Married

Race: White

Gender: Male

Household Members: Name Age

Cullen G Battle 50

Ann Maitland Battle 46

Lilian Battle 20

Cullen G Battle Jr. 17

John B Munson 45

October 25, 1913, Macon Weekly Telegraph: "CULLEN GUILD BATTLE: 54 years of age and one of the best known men of Bibb County, died yesterday afternoon at 3:15 o'clock at his country home, "Battle Pines," near Rivoll. He had been in feeble health for several months. He is survived his his widow, one daughter, Miss Lillian Battle, one son, Cullen G. Battle, Jr., and one sister, Mrs. T.S. Lowry, Sr., all of Macon, besides one brother, Archie Battle of Richmond, VA. Mr. Battle, for many years, was a well known traveling man for a New York concern, and resided in Macon. Ill health forced him to quit the road some time ago, and take up his residence at "Battle Pines." The funeral announcements will not be announced until the arrival of the brother from Richmond.

October 25, 1913, Macon Weekly Telegraph: "CULLEN GUILD BATTLE: The funeral of Cullen Guild Battle, whose death occurred Thursday, will be held this morning at 11 o'clock from the family residence at Battle Pines, near Rivall, Rev. Chas. H. Lee, rector of St. Paul's Episcopal Church officiating. Interment will follow at Riverside Cemetery. Archie Battle, the only brother of the deceased, arrived in Macon yesterday from his home in Richmond, VA to attend the funeral."

Cullen married **Anne MAITLAND** "Annie".

July 19, 1907: Mrs. Cullen J. (sic) Battle was called to Williamsport, PA on Wednesday on account of the death of her mother. Her many friends sympathize with her in her loss.

April 27, 1913, Macon Weekly Telegraph: Mrs. Cullen Battle returned yesterday afternoon from Williamsport, PA where she went to attend the funeral of her father.

Mrs. Cullen G. Battle, Miss Lillian Battle, and Mr. Cullen Battle, Jr., often summered at Williamsport, Pennsylvania. She is mentioned often in society bits in the newspapers, Macon, GA.

1914, she lived at the corner of College and Forsyth Streets in Macon.

They had the following children:

- 409 F i. **Lillian BATTLE (never married)** was born 26 Dec 1889 in Macon, Bibb County, Georgia. She died Feb 1974 in Macon, Bibb County, GA.

1909, Miss Lillian Battle was one of the popular and charming debutantes of the season, Macon.

Social Security Death Index

Name: Lillian Battle

SSN: 260-46-1421

Last Residence: 31201 Macon, Bibb, Georgia, United States of America

Born: 26 Dec 1889

Died: Feb 1974

State (Year) SSN issued: Georgia (Before 1951)

- 410 M ii. **Cullen Guild (Jr.) BATTLE** was born calculated 1893. He died 7 Nov 1989 in Richmond Co, GA.

September 13, 1922, Buena Vista News, as found in Miami Herald Record, Florida: Mr. Cullen Battle, a former resident of Macon, GA, is now employed by the Moore Furniture Company as head of the shipping department.

Georgia Deaths, 1919-98

Name: Cullen G Battle

Death Date: 7 Nov 1989

County of Death: Richmond

Gender: M (Male)

Race: White

Age: 97 years

County of Residence: Richmond

Certificate: 045219

Date Filed: 22 Nov 1989

311. **Archibald John (Jr.) BATTLE -of Richmond, VA** "Archie" was born 16 Mar 1868.

Archie married **Mary Currie DONNAN**.

Archibald married Mary Currie Donnan daughter of William S. Donnan on 1 Nov 1904. Mary was born on 14 Sep 1876 in Richmond, VA

They had the following children:

- 411 F i. **Mary Currie BATTLE**.

412 F ii. **Virginia Guild BATTLE.**

313. **Rev. Henry Wilson BATTLE** was born 1857. He died 1915.

Henry married **Margaret STEWART.**

They had the following children:

+ 413 M i. **John Stewart BATTLE -Gov. of Virginia** was born 11 Jul 1890 and died 9 Apr 1972.

Eighth Generation

322. **Wofford J. HARLEY** was born 18 Feb 1898 in Sparta, Hancock County, Georgia. He died 28 Mar 1981 in Sparta, Hancock County, Georgia [his home "Woodside Farm"].

Wofford J.8 HARLEY (William Isaiah⁷, Mary Lucinda⁶ BATTLE, Reuben Taylor⁵, Jesse⁴, John³, William², John¹) was born 18 Feb 1898 in SPARTA, HANCOCK Co, GA., and died 28 Mar 1981 in SPARTA, HANCOCK Co, GA.. He married Zoe Brown Abt. 1927. She was born Abt. 1907.

Notes for Wofford J. HARLEY:

Birth: 18 FEB 1898 in Sparta, Hancock Co., GA
Death: 28 MAR 1981 in his home, "Woodside Farm", Sparta, Hancock Co., GA
Burial: 30 MAR 1981 Sparta Cemetery, Sparta, Hancock Co., GA
Event: Census 4 1930 Dist. 102, Hancock Co., GA, ED 71-3, Sh 9A
Occupation: 1930 Farmer, General Farm
Occupation: Dairyman for entire life
Event: Death Certificate 28 MAR 1981 Hancock Co., GA Cert. #011326

Obituary for Wofford J. Harley

Published in The Sparta Ishmaelite, Thurs., 2 April 1981, pg. 1A, col.
Copy provided by the Hancock County Library, Sparta, GA 4/3/2003

W. J. Harley Died Saturday

"Mr. Wofford J. Harley, 83, died at his home "Woodside Farm" last Saturday after being in feeble health for the past several years. He was a native of Hancock county where he had lived her [sic] all his life, being a retired dairyman. He was a good citizen and had many friends who were grieved at his passing. He was a member of the Sparta Presbyterian Church. Funeral services were held at the graveside on Monday afternoon at 4:00 p.m. with his pastor, the Rev. Monty Sharer officiating.

Surviving are his wife, Mrs. Zoe Brown Harley, of Sparta; two sons, W. J. Harley, Jr., of Clarkston and Dwight G. Harley of Lithonia. Patterson Funeral Home was in charge of the arrangements.

Children of Wofford HARLEY and Zoe Brown are:

i. Wofford J. HARLEY Jr..

ii. Dwight G. HARLEY.

Wofford married **Zoe BROWN.**

They had the following children:

414 M i. **Wofford J. (Jr.) HARLEY.**

415 M ii. **Dwight G. HARLEY.**

323. **William Isaiah (Jr.) HARLEY** was born about 1901 in Sparta, Hancock County, Georgia. He died 22 Jan 1963 in Houston County, GA.

William Isaiah⁸ HARLEY Jr. (William Isaiah⁷, Mary Lucinda⁶ BATTLE, Reuben Taylor⁵, Jesse⁴, John³, William², John¹) was born Abt. 1901 in SPARTA, HANCOCK Co, GA., and died 22 Jan 1963 in HOUSTON Co, GA..

Census 3 1930 Dist. 102, Hancock Co., GA, ED 71-3, Sh 9A
Occupation: 1930 Farmer, General Farm

Death Certificate 22 JAN 1963 Houston Co., GA, Cert. #03108

Child of William Isaiah HARLEY Jr. is:

i. Patricia HARLEY, born Abt. Mar 1930.

He had the following children:

416 F i. **Patricia HARLEY**.

327. **MARY ELIZABETH (Lilie) HAMPTON** * "Lilie" was born 6 Sep 1863 in Leighton, AL. She died 23 Jun 1925 in Nashville, TN and was buried in Elmwood Cemetery, Bham, AL - Blk 17.

MARY ELIZABETH HAMPTON (Sept 6, 1863-June 24, 1925) She was born in Leighton, AL. On August 11, 1885 she married WALTER F. McCLURE (SR) in Sedalia, Mo. They lived in Cornersville, TN, but moved to Birmingham when their children were small and lived first in East Lake and then in the Norwood area on 26th Street. Walter F. McClure died in Birmingham, AL in 1915 from appendicitis; "Lilie" (pronounced Lilah) as Mary Eliza was called, died in Nashville, TN in 1925, but is buried in Birmingham, Elmwood Cemetery, on the McClure plot beside her husband. They had six children.

Marriage Certificate, from the files of Betty A. Bostwick: The marriage certificate is dated 1885 (the ink is almost faded). It reads:

This certifies that on the eleventh 11th day of August in the year of our Lord 1885
Mr. Walter F. McClure and Miss Mary E. Hampton were by me united in marriage at
Houstonia, Pettis County, Missouri, according to the laws of the State of Missouri
Witnesses: T. Houston J. Z. Fuller
Pastor First Baptist Church, Sedalia, Mo.
Laura Rudy

Kansas City Times, August 16, 1885: "Miss Lile (sic) Hampton of Alabama, who was married at the country residence of Colonel Thomas F. Houston last Tuesday evening, was quite a favorite here, she having been a guest of her aunt, Mrs. Frank Houston, in this city for some time. The groom, Mr. Walter McClun (sic) is from Nashville, TN, and the newly wedded left for that point Wednesday morning."

Note: Thomas Franklin Houston, who was a witness to Walter & Lilie's marriage, was the husband of Mary Mitchell Hampton, daughter of Manoah Bostick Hampton and Cynthia Mitchell. Thomas was the son of Placibo Houston & Elizabeth Ragsdale Young. The Houston's moved from Iredell County, NC to North Alabama, but Thomas Houston moved on from there to Missouri and founded the town of Houstonia. He was very well-to-do, in 1860 having real estate valued at \$100,000 and personal property valued \$750,000. Thomas and Mary Houston were uncle and aunt to Lilie.

INTERMENT CARD from Elmwood Cemetery, provided by Betty Bostwick

Name: Mrs. Mary Elizabeth McClure

Interment # 9915

Date of Interment: June 26, 1925

Lot # 202

Block # 17

Owner of Lot: W. H. & W. F. McClure

Lilie married **WALTER FLAVIUS (Sr.) MCCLURE ***, son of William Dickson MCCLURE * and MARY ORLENA * PILLOW, on 11 Aug 1885 in West Sedalia (Houstonia), Mo.. WALTER was born 1 Mar 1856 in Cornersville, TN. He died 24 Jul 1915 in Birmingham, AL and was buried in Elmwood Cemetery, Bham, AL - Blk 17.

BIRMINGHAM CITY DIRECTORY:

1909: Walter F (Lilie) contrac - hm 8044 Underwood Avenue (E L)

1910: Walter F (Lilie) salesman - hm 1405 North 25th Street

Walter F, Jr. - student - hm 1405 North 25th Street

W. Hampton - hm 8044 Underwood Avenue

1918: W. Hampton (Mary B) mfg agt - 1401 Chamber of Comm. Bldg - hm: 8415 1st Ave So.

Robert P. - bkpr Morris & Co; 1405 North 25th Street

Lila - bkpr Walker Drug Co - 1405 North 25th Street

Mary E. (widow of W. F.) 1405 North 25th Street

McCLURE PLOT, ELMWOOD CEMETERY, BIRINGHAM, AL
BLOCK #17 (beside some Walker plots, and close to the road)

W. F. McCLURE (Sr)

1856-1915

LILIE McCLURE

1863-1925

THOMAS D. JACKSON

1870-1948 (his date of death is wrong on the marker - says 1938!)

REBECCA HOPKINS, WIFE OF T. D. JACKSON

1863-1927

JOHN W. JACKSON (brother of T.D.)

1868-1929

ROBERT McCLURE

1894-1955

HELEN JACKSON McCLURE

1899-1974

WALTER F. McCLURE (Uncle Mac)

1892-1981

BESSIE W. McCLURE (Wife of Mac)

1898-1990

DOCUMENT: CERTIFICATE OF DEATH (provided by Betty Bostwick)

Jefferson County, Alabama, Certificate of Death File # 1605-BH-1915

States that Walter F. McClure Sr. died July 24, 1915 at St. Vincent Hospital.

White Male, married, date of birth not stated, age at death: 59

Occupation: Salesman

Birthplace: Tennessee

Father's name: William D. McClure

Father's Birthplace: Tennessee

Mother's Name: Mary O. McClure
Mother's Birthplace: Tennessee
Cause of Death: A) Uremic Poison B) Appendicitis
Interval between onset and death: 8 days
Physician: J. D. Heacock, M.D.
Burial: Elmwood Cemetery

Signed & Notarized Sept. 28, 1995 by Valerie W. Winn

They had the following children:

- 417 F i. **Mary Battle MCCLURE** "Auntie" was born 30 Aug 1886. She died 1979 in Birmingham, AL.

OBITUARY: The Birmingham News

"Mrs. W. W. Walker, widow of the founder and organizer of Walker Wholesale Drug Company, died Wednesday. She was 93. A long time resident of Birmingham, she was born at Cornersville, Tenn. She recently lived at Fair Haven and was a member of Canterbury United Methodist Church, was an honorary board member of the Girls Club and for many years was a volunteer worker for the Crippled Children's Clinic. Funeral will be at 3 pm Friday at the church, with burial in Elmwood, Valley Chapel directing. Survivors include a daughter, Mrs. Fred Renneker, Jr.; a son, William W. Walker, Jr.; a brother, Walter F. McClure, and two sisters, Mrs. Sue M. Aldridge, both of Birmingham, and Mrs. C. G. Miles, Nashville. The family suggests that any memorials be made to Fair Haven, the Girls Club Scholarship Fund or Canterbury United Methodist Educational Building Fund."

Auntie married **William Watson WALKER** "Uncle Bill", son of Leander Thomas WALKER, on 8 Jun 1910. Uncle Bill was born 28 Apr 1882 in Clay Co., AL. He died 1943 in Birmingham, AL and was buried in Elmwood Cemetery, Bham, AL.

Photo taken 1923. Will Walker was a pharmacist, and founder of Walker Drug Company, Birmingham, AL.

My mother, Jeanne McClure Sanders, called him "Uncle Will".

When the children were little, Uncle Bill and Auntie would have all the families over the house, and he would dress up as Santa Claus. Mary Alice relates that one Christmas, as Uncle Bill (Santa) was handing out the presents she piped up... "Thank you, Uncle Bill"....whereupon her mother jerked her up and told her to "hush"!

- 418 M ii. **William Hampton MCCLURE** "Hampton" was born 22 Jul 1889 in Lewisburg, TN. He died 1959 in Birmingham, AL.

Photo of Hampton and SuMary - 1923

Hampton sold cars at Adamson Motor Co., Birmingham, AL

1930 CENSUS, Birmingham, Jefferson County, AL (86th Street South)
William H. McClure, age 37, born AL/TN/AL, salesman auto shop - age at first marriage: 20
Mary B., age 37, AL/AL/GA
William B., son, age 14
Warren H., age 10

Hampton married **Mary BRYAN** "Su-Mary" on 29 Nov 1911 in Birmingham, AL. Su-Mary was born 1889. She died 1969 in Birmingham, AL.

- 419 M iii. **Walter Flavius (Jr.) MCCLURE** "Mac" was born 3 Nov 1892 in West Point, TN. He died Feb 1981 in Covington, Saint Tammany, LA and was buried in Elmwood Cemetery, Bham, AL - Blk 17.

Mac was in real estate and insurance, and had an office in North Birmingham; They lived in Norwood on 25th and 14th Street until they moved to the Edgewood area of Homewood, on Edgewood Blvd. (We should never have let that house out of the family!)

UNCLE MAC WAS A FAVORITE, a very sweet and special man. He was known and recognized with fondness by everyone downtown at the Jefferson County Courthouse in Birmingham. One thing he loved to do was to take young couples to the Courthouse to buy their marriage license. (I know he took Bill Mylius and I, and it was so much fun! VSM) Their house was always open to family, (unless the shades were drawn, when he and Bess liked to share a glass of wine!)

Bill and Jimmy Walker recently spoke of Uncle Mac and Aunt Bess, and how much Mac & Bess loved to have them come by - even with their dates! They would go over to the house and help them set up the tree for Christmas; make fudge with Aunt Bess, and share a glass of wine with them. Mary Alice Miles said her brothers also used to take their dates by Mac and Bessie's, as they were always welcomed! One of her brothers now has a grandchild who was named "Mac".

According to a friend, M. F. Douglass III, (823-3047) who sent a note regarding "MR. MAC""he used to show us all kinds of tricks, slights of hand, etc. He could also write ambidextrously, i.e. with either hand, and it was very legible. He could also "mirror write"!!"

Aunt Bess was a warm and funny woman, who sang in the choir and worked very hard for All Saint's Episopal Church in Homewood.

They are buried next to each other at Elmwood Cemetery, beside Robert and Helen McClure.

Social Security Death Index Search: Rootsweb, [WALTER MCCLURE 03 Nov 1892- Feb 1981 70433 (Covington, Saint Tammany, LA)#418-03-3407 Alabama].

Mac married **Bessie WILSON**. Bessie was born 14 Mar 1898 in Warrington, England. She died 31 Aug 1990 in Mandeville, Saint Tammany, LA and was buried in Birmingham, AL - Elmwood Cemetery - Blk 17.

Aunt Bess was a tireless worker for All Saints Episocal Church. She was the sweetest woman. I have a shamrock plant that she gave my mother; she said she brought it with her from England. /vsm

Bess lived in Louisiana, where one of her son's was living, after her husband's death, and died in a nursing home there. She is buried in Elmwood Cemetery, Birmingham, next to her husband, in the McClure plot.

Social Security Death Index Search: Rootsweb, [BESSIE W MCCLURE 08 Mar 1898 -31 Aug 1990 70448 (Mandeville, Saint Tammany, LA)#416-72-2810 Alabama].

- 420 M iv. **Robert P. MCCLURE** * was born 29 Oct 1894 in Lewisburg, TN. He died 16 Jun 1955 in Birmingham, AL from heart attack and was buried in Elmwood Cemetery, Bham, AL - Blk 17.

Robert was in the Tank Corp in France during World War I. (George S. Patton). We have the "Honorable Discharge from The United States Army" for Robert McClure, discharged on June 20th, 1919.

Official records available online say that he enlisted he was 23 7/12 years of age and occupation listed a "bookkeeper". He enlisted May 4, 1918 at Ft. Oglethorpe, GA, and was a NCO: Sergeant, October 10, 1918. Served in the 302nd Bn (?) Tank Corp from 5/4/1918 to 6/12/1918; 303rd Tank Corp from 6/12/1918 to 7/20/1918; 226th Bn (?) Tank Corp from 7/20/1918 to 8/9/1918; 302nd M.Tand Corp to 6/14/1919. In France from 10/22/1918 to 6/1/1919.

It should be noted, however, that he listed his company at the 335th Bn Tank Corp.

Notes of Joe Hartwell regarding Granddaddy's service: "Hello, the 335th Battalion, Tank Corps was formed in September of 1918 at Camp Colt, Pennsylvania. In October of 1918 they sailed from Port of Embarkation, Hoboken, NJ for France. This is also the same month in which he was listed as arriving in France. The 335th Bn Tank Corps were used as General troops and did not see

combat. They returned from France in May of 1919 and went to camp Mills, NY (Ginga's notes: Camp Albert L. Mills, NY Served as embarkation cantonment to Nov. 11, 1918; thereafter, for purposes of debarkation) and then were demobilized that same month at Camp Meade, Maryland. From the dates that you listed that he returned from France I would say that he did not return with the 335th Battalion. Likely he was transferred to some general service unit for a short time in France before returning to the States. I hope this helps you. Joe"

Notes from Ginga. In a picture of Granddaddy McClure from World War I, he is with 11 other buddies. He names 9 of them. Here are the notes written on the back of the picture:

TANKERS - 'TREAT 'EM ROUGH"

Sgt. Robert McClure, "Just I'm"

Co "C" - 335 Bn -

(Corp/Capt?) Fred W. Jeffery

P.B. 332 Bn "Your Bud"

Sgt. Wartin W. Ohlson

Co B, 332 Bn

"Tankers Together"

Cpt. Herbert M. Micheuare/Nicheuare (sp?) Co. C 335th Bn

"Drunk last night and drunk the night before"

Cook Hary Marogus (sp?) Co C 335 Bn T.C.

"Who does not like coffee with no sugar"

Sgt. John U. McConaghy (sp?) Co. C. 335th Bn

"Has 'Soopie' blown yet?"

Cook Louis Secondino Co. C, 335th Bn.

"Chow ready"

Sgt. A.J. Van Eucuce (sp?) Co C 335 Bn

"Who's got any jave"

Corp. Frank D. Keeler Co C 335 Bn

"From now on nothing stronger than H2O?"

Corporal E.P. MacHermait (sp?) Co. B. 332nd Bn

"Of course the Irish are here too!"

HISTORIC NOTE: Patton served as aide to General Pershing in France during WWI. Pershing put Patton in charge of the newly formed American Tank Corps, and here Patton found his true calling. In November 1917, Patton was one of the first men detailed to the newly established Tank Corps of the United States Army and was assigned the task of organizing and training the 1st Tank Brigade near Langres, France. He led this unit in the St. Mihiel drive in mid-September 1918 and was wounded later in the month at the opening of the Meuse-Argonne offensive. Patton was awarded the Distinguished Service Cross and the Distinguished Service Medal and promoted temporarily to the rank of colonel.

The fact that Robert was a very small man, at 5' 6", probably helped him get into the tank corp, as there was not a lot of room in them! Helen was right at 5 feet tall.

ROBERT was a contractor and also an insurance adjuster with USF&G. Robert and Helen raised their family in Edgewood, (a suburb of Birmingham, AL, after which they lived in West Palm Beach, FL for awhile, until he had his first heart attack, when they moved back to Birmingham. He loved to play golf, and at a tournament in Birmingham on May 23, 1953 beat Julius Boros, a famous golfer! (Ginga, a granddaughter, still has the medallion from the PGA proclaiming this).

Robert hated his middle name, (which was Parberry) and refused to give his children middle names.

Obituary (found in family albums, Virginia Sanders Mylius) "ROBERT P. McCLURE, of 1507 Grove Place, Homewood, died at his home yesterday afternoon. He was 60 years old. Mr. McClure, who was born in Lewisburg, Tenn., had lived in Birmingham since 1907. He was a

member of the Trinity Methodist Church. Surviving him are the wife, Mrs. Helen Jackson McClure, one son, Robert P. McClure, Jr., of Miami, FL; one daughter, Mrs. Jean Sanders of Sheffield; three sisters, Mrs. W.W. Walker and Mrs. Lamar Aldridge, both of Birmingham, and Mrs. C.J. Miles of Nashville, Tenn., and two brothers, W.H. and W.F. McClure, both of Birmingham. Funeral plans will be announced by Ridout's Valley Chapel."

Robert married **Helen Virginia JACKSON**, daughter of Thomas Davis JACKSON "T.D." and Rebecca HOPKINS "Pet", on 12 Jun 1920. Helen was born 20 Jun 1899 in Georgia. She died 25 May 1974 in Birmingham, AL from congestive heart failure and was buried in Elmwood Cemetery, Bham, AL- McClure Plot - Blk 17.

NOTES FROM GINGA: "My mother, Jeanne McClure Sanders, always said that the reason Helen was such a strong willed person, even though she was barely 5 feet tall (!), was because she was the only grandchild out of the large DeLaigle family. Her mother was Rebecca (Pet) Hopkins-Jackson, one of seven children, but the only one to marry, and the only one to have a child. Helen's grandparents were Virginia DeLaigle and Thomas Newton Hopkins. The DeLaigles were originally the "de l'Aigle" of France, her gg-grandfather being Nicolas de l'Aigle, a minor noble who fled France during the Revolution. Nicolas had the first brick making factory in the South, in Augusta, GA. The family donated the land for Magnolia Cemetery to the City of Augusta, and were very involved in Augusta city affairs."

Thomas N. Hopkins'(Virginia DeLaigle's husband) brother was Issac Stiles Hopkins, who founded Georgia Tech.

Those of us who knew her remember that if Granny Helen wanted something her way, she usually got it! But money never meant anything to Granny. During the Depression, she thought nothing of pawning those items she inherited from the "planation" if her family needed the money. She gave most of what she had to the church and charities. Her faith was strong, and she practiced her religion, didn't just preach it.

She did leave a few pieces that were inherited/passed down from her grandmother, Virginia DeLaigle Hopkins....a silver ladies dresser hand-mirror; a small crystal dresser box with a silver lid; a blue glass bowl that rests in a silver holder; a large traveling trunk; and the portrait of Virginia DeLaigle (all now in the possession of Ginga Sanders Mylius....along with all of the family pictures)."

Helen Jackson McClure was "Granny" to her grandchildren. After the death of her son, Bobby (who died when he was 39), she moved back to Birmingham to live with Sam and Jeanne Sanders and their children.

OBITUARY: Birmingham News May, 1974

MRS. McCLURE

Graveside services for Mrs. Helen J. McClure, 74, of 2112 Haden Street, who died Saturday, will be at 3:00 pm Monday at Elmwood with Valley Chapel directing.

A longtime resident of Homewood, Mrs. McClure was a member of Shades Mountain Independent Church. She was a former house mother for Thornwell Children's Home in Clinton, S.C.

Survivors include a daughter, Mrs. Sam H. Sanders Jr. (Jeanne), Birmingham.

The family suggests any memorial contributions be made to the Heart Fund."

DOCUMENT: " RESOLUTION

A grateful Church in recognition of the faithful service of one of its members, Helen McClure, who passed away on May 25, 1974, causes to be inscribed upon the permanent record of its history the following items of great interest:

Helen came to Miami after her husband's death to make her home with her son and his family.

Helen became a vital member of Riviera Presbyterian Church, serving through the women of the Church in many areas, on the Board for several terms. She also served through the Presbytery as a District Charman and was among our earliest representatives to Church Women United.

Helen attended Synodical Training School often, taking enough courses to be a graduate. She taught an adult Bible Class for many years. She was a very faithful Church Family Visitor. Most always the first to arrive at the home or the hospital when illness, accident or death occurred.

After the death of her son, Robert Jr., she returned to Birmingham, Alabama to live with her daughter and family. She served for a time as a substitute House Mother at Thornwell Home for Children.

We are grateful to Our Lord for letting her live and serve among us with such joy and zeal. Her memory is our challenge.

By order of the Session of Riviera Presbyterian Church, July 1, 1974

(signed) J. RUSSELL YOUNG, Th.M.

- 421 F v. **Lilie MCCLURE** "Baby" was born 9 Mar 1898 in Lewisburg, TN. She died 9 Sep 1986 in Nashville, TN and was buried in Woodland Cemetery, Nashville, TN.

Nicknamed "Baby" by her siblings, Lilie had red hair. She and her husband lived in Nashville, TN. Also called "Big Sis" by some of the family.

Baby married **Campbell Gentry (Sr.) MILES** "Gentry" on 14 Mar 1923 in Uncle Bill & Auntie's (Walker) House in Birmingham. Gentry was born 12 Dec 1878. He died 29 Apr 1960 and was buried in Nashville, TN.

Gentry worked for the railroad, surveying...and handling the mules teams.

- 422 F vi. **Sue Chilton MCCLURE** was born 5 Feb 1904 in Lewisburg, TN. She died 15 Oct 1987 in Birmingham, AL and was buried in Elmwood Cemetery, Bham, AL.

Photo taken 1923.

Sue Chilton McClure Aldridge married Lamar Aldridge and they had 3 children. After his death, she married his brother, Robins Pharr Aldridge, and they lived in Colorado Springs, CO, until his death, at which time she moved back to Birmingham. Many of the dates for family births, etc. come from the Family Bible of "Aunt Sue".

Sue married (1) **Lamar ALDRIDGE** on 20 May 1924. Lamar was born 16 Aug 1894 in Catherine, AL. He died 10 Jul 1939.

Lamar was a vice-president with Alabama Power Company.

Sue also married (2) **Robins Pharr ALDRIDGE**. Robins was born in Birmingham, AL.

329. **Emma Battle HAMPTON** was born 14 Jul 1869 in Leighton, AL. She died 12 Jun 1959 in Los Angeles, CA.

"the Battle Book," "Emma Battle Hampton, White Sulphur Springs, Mont.; born Leighton, Ala, July 14, 1869; graduate State Normal School, Warrensburg, MO; Episcopalian; married White Sulphur Springs, Mont, July 21, 1894, James Theodore Wood (born Quincy, Ill, Feb 4, 1865; son of Daniel Carl Wood and Janet Abernathy."

Newspaper mentions, Helena Independent, Helena, Montana:

August 6, 1928: "Mrs. James T. Wood left for California, called there by the death of her brother-in-law, Arthur Sias."

May 1, 1931: Mrs. James T. Wood and Mrs. C. A. Linn, issued invitations for two joint social gatherings, held Thursday

afternoon and Friday evening. Thurs. afternoon was a bridge luncheon and Friday evening a bridge dinner. Both the luncheon and the dinner were served in the tea room of the Public Drug. Mrs. G. K. Spencer assisted at the Thurs afternoon entertainment."

November 15, 1931: "Mrs. James T. Wood and daughter, Mrs. C. A. Linn, are visiting in Helena."

June 16, 1931: "Mr. and Mrs. James T. Wood left Tuesday morning for Butte. Before returning they will also visit Great Falls."

April 26, 1935: Mrs. C.A. Linn and Mrs. James T. Wood left Saturday for Spokane, where they will be the guests of Mr. and Mrs. M.B. Hampton for a month.

June 3, 1935: (White Sulphur Springs) Mr. and Mrs. James T. Wood entertained at dinner Monday evening in honor of Mr. and Mrs. Milton V. Ritter of Choteau.

July 16, 1937: Mrs. B.C. Hampton and her daughter Jane were recent visitors in White Sulphur Springs from Washington, DC. B.C. Hampton is a brother of Mrs. James Wood and Mrs. Gideon Spencer of White Sulphur Springs. Mr. Hampton is editor of a health bulletin for public health service in Washington, DC.

November 26, 1937: Mrs. C.A. Linn and her mother, Mrs. James Wood, returned Friday evening from Rochester, Min., where they went through the clinic.

September 13, 1940: White Sulphur Springs News: Mrs. James Woods arrives here last week from Pasadena, Calif., to visit friends and relatives for several weeks. Mrs. Woods was a former resident of White Sulphur.

Helena Independent, The (Helena, Montana) September 13, 1940: "Mrs. James T. Wood of Pasadena arrived here last week to visit friends and relatives for several weeks. Mrs. Wood was a former resident of White Sulphur Spring."

1880 United States Federal Census

Name: Emma Hampton

Home in 1880: Lawrence, Alabama

Age: 10

Estimated birth year: abt 1870

Birthplace: Alabama

Relation to head-of-household: Daughter

Father's name: Monoah

Father's birthplace: AL

Mother's name: Emma J.

Mother's birthplace: AL

Occupation: At Home

Marital Status: Single

Race: White

Gender: Female

Household Members: Name Age

Monoah Hampton 45

Emma J. Hampton 40

Cintha M. Hampton 19

Liza B. Hampton 16

Thomas Hampton 15

Emma Hampton 10

Matilda Hampton 6

Monoah Hampton 2

Lige Hampton 20

Alford Hampton 20

Liza Mullens 35

Frank Mullens 7

Lilyain Mullens 4

George Mullens 3
George A. Hampton 30
Argustus Hampton 10
Ernest Hampton 4
Cally Hampton 2

California Death Index, 1940-1997
about Emma Hampton Wood
Name: Emma Hampton Wood
Social Security #: 0
Sex: FEMALE
Birth Date: 14 Jul 1869
Birthplace: Alabama
Death Date: 12 Jun 1959
Death Place: Los Angeles
Mother's Maiden Name: Battle
Father's Surname: Hampton

Emma married **James Theodore WOOD** on 21 Jul 1894 in White Sulphur Springs, Montana. James was born 4 Feb 1865 in Illinois. He died 29 Mar 1935 in Meagher County, Montana.

1920 Census -
Name: James T Wood
Age: 54 years
Estimated birth year: 1865
Birthplace: Illinois
Race: White
Home in 1920: White Sulphur Springs, Meagher, Montana
Emma H. wife - 50 - born in Alabama
Mary J. daughter - 26 - clerk in bank - born in Montana
Roll: T625_973
Page: 1A
ED: 62
Image: 0045

1930 Census: White Sulphur Springs, Meagher, Montana; Roll: T626_1259; Page: 4B; Enumeration District: 7; Image: 0026.
Name: Jas T Wood
Age: 65
Estimated birth year: 1864
Birthplace: Illinois
Relation to Head-of-house: Head
Race: White
Home in 1930: White Sulphur Springs, Meagher, Montana
Emma H. wife 60 - born in Alabama

Numerous newspaper quotes:

January 5, 1926: Mr. and Mrs. James T. Wood entertained at dinner, the guests being Mr. and Mrs. G.K. Spencer, Mr. and Mrs. M.B. Hampton, Dr. and Mrs. Thomas Hampton of Helena, Mr. and Mrs. C.A. Lin and Miss Spencer.

March 23, 1926: Mr. and Mrs. James T. Wood have left Pasadena to spend a few weeks with Mr. and Mrs. James T. Wood, Jr. before returning to Montana.

January 5, 1926: "Mr. and Mrs. James T. Wood entertained at dinner, the guests being Mr. and Mrs. G. K. Spencer; Mr. and Mrs. M. B. Hampton; Dr. and Mrs. Thomas Hampton of Helena; Mr. and Mrs. C. A. Linn and Miss Spencer."

April 20, 1926: "Laura B. Stevens and C. A. Linn went to Butte to meet Mrs. Linn on her return from California. Her

parents, Mr. and Mrs. James T. Wood, recently arrived from San Francisco, where they visited their son, James Wood, Jr."

February 16, 1929: "Mr. and Mrs. James T. Wood have gone to California for the remainder of the winter, hoping to restore Mr. Wood's strength, after being a sufferer of rheumatism the past six weeks."

April 30, 1930: James T. Wood is honorary pallbearer for Martin T. Grand.

July 7, 1930: James T. Wood, President of the bank, acted as appraiser at the estate of Martin T. Grand.

March 31, 1931: "Mr. and Mrs. James T. Wood have returned from California, where they spent the past three months with relatives."

October 28, 1931: "Mr. and Mrs. James T. Wood have returned from Butte, where Mr. Wood received medical treatment."

February 17, 1934: Mr. and Mrs. James T. Wood again spend the winter in California.

March 31, 1934: Mr. and Mrs. James T. Wood return from visiting friends and son.

January 26, 1935: James T. Wood treasurer of the Masonic Lodge.

March 30, 1935: "PIONEER BANKER OF MONTANA HEARS CALL. White Sulphur Springs, March 29. James T. Wood, 70, one of Montana's pioneer bankers died suddenly at his home here. He apparently was the victim of a heart attack. Coming to Montana in 1884 from Quincy, Ill., Mr. Wood had been identified with the First National bank of this place from the year following his arrival until the present time. Most of the period he was its president. At one time he was state senator from Meagher county and always was actively identified with the business and civic life of the region. Survivors include a sister, Mrs. T.M. Hampton of Helena and two children, Mrs. C.A. Linn of White Sulphur Springs and J.T. Wood, Jr. of California.

Montana Death Index, 1907-2002
about James T Wood
Name: James T Wood
Age: 70
Estimated birth year: 1865
Gender: Male
Death Date: 29 Mar 1935
Index Number: Mgr 310
Source: Montana Office of Vital Statistics

They had the following children:

423 M i. **James T. (Jr.) WOOD** was born 3 Aug 1895.

Helena Independent, The (Helena, Montana)

June 16, 1925: Mr. and Mrs. James T. Wood, Jr. have left for the California home after a month's visit with Mr. Wood's parents.

September 13, 1928: Mr. and Mrs. R.G. Wight, Mrs. John Potter, and Mrs. Eva K. Anderson, accompanied by James T. Wood of White Sulphur Springs to the Watson ranch for a short visit.

Septmeber 14, 1932: "Mr. James T. Wood of Pasadena, CA arrived last Sunday and will be the guest of his parents, Mr. and Mrs. James T. Wood, Sr. Mr. Wood holds the position of geologist for Texaco Oil Co at Pasadena."

June 3, 1935: "Mr. and Mrs. James T. Wood entertained at dinner Monday evening in honor of Mr. and Mrs. Milton V. Ritter of Choteau."

James married **Unknown**.

424 F ii. **Mary J. WOOD** was born 1894 in Montana.

Mary married **C. A. LINN of Montana**. C. A. LINN of Montana was born 1884 in Minnesota.

1930 CENSUS

Name: C A Linn
Age: 45
Estimated birth year: 1884
Birthplace: Minnesota
Relation to Head-of-house: Head
Race: White
Home in 1930: White Sulphur Springs, Meagher, Montana
Parents born in Sweden
Married at age 35
Occupation: Attorney

Name: Mary Linn
Name: Mary Linn
Age: 38
Estimated birth year: 1891
Relation to Head-of-house: Wife
Home in 1930: White Sulphur Springs, Meagher, Montana

330. **Matilda Parberry HAMPTON** was born 26 Jul 1873. She died 30 Jan 1953 in Helena, Montana and was buried in Montana.

Per Betty Bostwick:

"One was named Matilda who married Gid Spencer and both are buried in Montana. They had two children."

Matilda HAMPTON
Age: 6
Estimated birth year: <1874>
Birthplace: Alabama
Relation: Dau
Home in 1880: Lawrence, Alabama
Marital status: Single
Race: White
Gender: Female
Head of household: Monoah HAMPTON
Father's birthplace: AL
Mother's birthplace: AL
Image Source: Year: 1880; Census Place: Lawrence, Alabama; Roll: T9_18; Family History Film: 1254018; Page: 305A; Enumeration District:

Document: The Helena Independent, July 16, 1937

"Mrs. B. C. Hampton and her daughter, Jane, were recent visitors in White Sulphur Springs from Washington, D.C. B. C. Hampton is a brother of Mrs. James Wood and Mrs. Gideon Spencer of White Sulphur Springs. Mr. Hampton is editor of a health bulletin for public health service in Washington, D.C."

Document: Independent Record, Helena, Montana, Feb. 2, 1953

"White Sulphur Springs - Matilda P. Spencer, niece of a pioneer doctor of Montana and wife of Gideon K. Spencer, retired banker of White Sulphur Springs, died in the Broadwater hospital in Townsend following a short illness and

funeral services will be conducted here. She is survived by her husband, G. K. Spencer, who is at present a patient in St. John's hospital in Helena; a daughter, Mrs. Milton Ritter of Washington, D. C., and one grandson."

MONTANA DEATH INDEX:

Name: MATILDA P SPENCER
Gender: F
Age: 79
Death Date: 30-Jan-1953
Death County: 4
Index Number: 1039

Matilda married **Gideon Kennedy SPENCER** "Gid", son of Almon SPENCER, on 16 Oct 1902 in White Sulphur Springs, Montana. Gid was born 21 Oct 1873 in Canyon Ferry. He died after 1953.

1880 CENSUS: WHITE SULPHUR SPRINGS (HOTEL), MONTANA

Almon SPENCER 42 <1838> Canada Self Married White Male White Sulphur Springs, Meagher, MT
Clark SPENCER 1 <1879> Montana Territory Son Single White Male White Sulphur Springs, Meagher, MT
Gideon SPENCER 7 <1873> Montana Territory Son Single White Male White Sulphur Springs, Meagher, MT
Harvey SPENCER 38 <1842> Canada Brother Single White Male White Sulphur Springs, Meagher, MT
Herman SPENCER 3 <1877> Montana Territory Son Single White Male White Sulphur Springs, Meagher, MT
Irene SPENCER 5 <1875> Montana Territory Dau Single White Female White Sulphur Springs, Meagher, MT
Margret SPENCER 40 <1840> Canada Wife Married White Female White Sulphur Springs, Meagher, MT

NOTES: Found where Harvey died Dec 8, 1925

1920 CENSUS: (January 27, 1920) - Roll: T625_973; Page 1A; ED: 62; Image 0045

Name: Gideon K Spencer
Age: 46 years
Estimated birth year: 1873
Birthplace: Montana
Race: White
Home in 1920: White Sulphur Springs, Meagher, Montana
Sex: View Image
Occupations: Cashier at Bank

ALSO ON CENSUS:

Spencer, Matilda P. wife, 45 years old, born in Alabama
Spencer, Matilda daughter, 11 years old, born in Montana

1930 CENSUS White Sulphur Springs, Meagher, Montana; Roll: 1259; Page: 6B; Enumeration District: 7; Image: 30.0.
Spencer, G. K. 56, cashier, married at 27 years of age
Spencer, Matilda, 55, no occupation, married at 26 years of age
Spencer, Tillie, 21, no occupation, single

(Note: Clayton, Irene and Sherman Spencer still live in White Sulphur Springs.)

Independent Record, The (Helena, Montana) January 31, 1953

"G. K. Spencer, retired businessman of this community, is a patient in St. John's hospital in Helena following a stroke suffered at his home here a week ago. Mrs. Spencer is confined to the house by illness, and a daughter, Mrs. Milton Ritter of Washington, DC will come to Montana to be with her parents."

Independent Record, The (Helena, Montana) May 30, 1953

"Mrs. Milton Ritter of Washington, DC is here visiting her father, G. K. Spencer, who recently returned from Helena, where he was a patient in St. John's Hospital."

Independent Record, The (Helena, Montana) August 30, 1953

"G. K. Spencer, lifelong resident of White Sulphur Springs, and a pioneer banker of the community, is leaving for Washington, DC to reside with his daughter, Mrs. Milton Ritter and family. He has leased his new home here to Mr. and Mrs. H.D. Clay, who will take possession Sept. 1."

They had the following children:

425 F i. **Louise SPENCER** was born 10 May 1905 in White Sulphur Springs, Montana. She died 8 Mar 1912 in White Sulphur Springs, Montana.

426 F ii. **Matilda SPENCER** was born 20 Sep 1908 in White Sulphur Springs, Meagher County, Montana.

Graduated the University of Montana, Missoula.

The Helena Independent Helena Montana 28 December 1930

"The marriage of Miss Matilda Spencer to Mr. Milton Ritter was quietly solemnized Saturday morning, December 27, at White Sulphur Springs. The bride is a niece of Dr. and Mrs. T. M. Hampton of Helena. Mr. and Mrs. Ritter will make their home in Missoula."

Helena Independent, Social News: Friday, April 25, 1941

"Mr. and Mrs. G. K. Spencer spent several days last week at Belton in Glacier Park visiting with their daughter and son-in-law, Mr. and Mrs. Milton Ritter."

Independent Record, The (Helena, Montana) October 29, 1946

"Mr. and Mrs. Milton V. Ritter of Washington, DC have been visiting Mrs. Ritter's parents, Mr. and Mrs. G.K. Spencer."

Matilda married **Milton V. RITTER** on 27 Dec 1930 in White Sulphur Springs, Montana.

Sevearl references to Milton Ritter in sports. One article said he was "of" Eveleth, MN.

332.**Brock Chilton HAMPTON** "Chilton" was born 15 Sep 1880. He died 5 Sep 1960 in Los Angeles, CA.

Source: Handwritten genealogy by Sue Chilton McClure Aldridge: States they lived in California then Washington, DC

"Brock Chilton Hampton is in "The Battle Book".p. 396.

Brock Chilton Hampton - Washington, DC; editor; born Leighton, Alabama September 15, 1880; A.B. 1908 Stanford Univ., Calif.; Phi Gamma Delta; 1909-1911, newspaper reporter; 1912-18, irrigation engineer Spreckles Sugar Co., CA; 1918-1919, experimental hydraulic engineers, A. Schilling Co., San Francisco; 1919 - , editor, U.S. Public Health Service, Washington; Unitarian; m. San Jose, Calif, July 31, 1918, Anna Edith Boitano (b. Mayfield, Nov. 24, 1888; daughter of Angelo Boitano and Annie Bacigalupi); child:

1. Jane Elizabeth Hampton, born Washington, DC - January 13, 1921.

Brock Chilton Hampton registered for the draft in September 12, 1918 in Santa Cruz, CA. He stated he was 34, born in September 15, 1883. But that cannot be correct, as his mother Emma Jane Battle Hampton died in Juen of 1882. He was medium build, slender, with blue eyes and dark hair. He was a salesman for an "international corresp(dence?) school"; next of kin was his wife, Mrs. B. C. Hampton, they were living at 42 Chilverton, Santa Cruz, CA.

1920 CENSUS, Washington, DC: Brock and Anna living in a boarding house on East Capital Street:

Anna Hampton, age 25, born in CA, both her parents born in Italy, not employed

Brock C. Hampton, (gave age as 28!), born in AL, both parents born in SC; journalist (he was 40 years old!)

California Death Index, 1940-1997

Name: Brock C Hampton
Sex: MALE
Birth Date: 15 Sep 1880
Birthplace: Alabama
Death Date: 5 Sep 1960
Death Place: Los Angeles
Mother's Maiden Name: Battle

Chilton married **Anna Edith BOITANO**, daughter of Angelo BOITANO and Annie BACIGALUPI, on 31 Jul 1918 in San Jose, CA. Anna was born 24 Nov 1886 in Mayfield, CA.

Helena Independent: July 16, 1937

"Mrs. B. C. Hampton and her daughter Jane were recent visitors in White Sulphur Springs from Washington, DC. B. C. Hampton is a brother of Mrs. James Wood and Mrs. Gideon Spencer of White Sulphur Springs. Mr. Hampton is editor of a health bulletin for public health service in Washington, DC."

They had the following children:

427 F i. **Jane Elizabeth HAMPTON** was born 13 Jan 1921 in Washington, D.C.. She died 25 Dec 2000.

Jane married **Gerald (Jerry) Sherman COLLINS "Jerry"** on 16 Dec 1950. Jerry died Nov 2002.

339. **Benjamin Franklin (II) BATTLESON (BATTLE) (changed name to "Battleson")** was born 16 Feb 1894 in Princeton, IN. He died 1 Nov 1965 in De Kalb, IL and was buried in Auburn Cemetery, Greenville, IL.

The name changed to Battleson between the death of his father and of his mother

Benjamin married **Mae Winnona CORSON** on 19 Dec 1917 in Terre Haute, IN. Mae was born 23 Oct 1894 in West Salem, IL. She died 29 Apr 1950 in Petersburg, IN.

They had the following children:

428 F i. **Winnona June BATTLESON** was born 27 Oct 1918.

Winnona married **Merrill SLOCUM**.

429 M ii. **Richard Jean BATTLESON** was born 22 Apr 1920 in Greenville, IL. He died 15 Dec 1995 in Richmond, VA and was buried in Hewick Cemetery, Middlesex Co, VA.

Richard married **Mariella MUMAW** on 2 Dec 1939 in Pattonville MO. Mariella was born 6 Aug 1920 in Mattoon, IL.

430 M iii. **Robert Dee BATTLESON (BATTLE)** was born 14 Jun 1928 in Danville, IL.

* Robert Dee Battleson b. Jun 14 1928 Danville IL
m. Doris _ b. abt 1931 d. in her 40's of cancer
2nd wife of Robert Dee Battleson:
m. Beth _ b. abt 1931
3rd wife of Robert Dee Battleson:
m. Mary _ abt 1952 prob IL
b. abt 1931 d. in her 30's of cancer
* son b. aft 1952 prob IL

348. Thomas Hall BATTLE is printed as #303.

431 M i. Hyman Llewellyn BATTLE is printed as #407.

353. **(Dr.) Lewis Junius BATTLE** was born 6 Aug 1865.

Lewis married **Ida May POLKINHORN**.

They had the following children:

432 F i. **Mary White BATTLE** was born 20 Aug 1904.

433 M ii. **Richard P. BATTLE** was born 26 Oct 1905.

434 F iii. **Ida Mildred BATTLE** was born 7 Jun 1909.

354. **Edmund Strudwick BATTLE** was born 5 Nov 1873.

Edmund married **Della CLARK**.

They had the following children:

435 F i. **Annie Ashe BATTLE** was born 17 Oct 1903.

436 M ii. **William Kemp BATTLE** was born 8 Feb 1906.

437 M iii. **Richard Henry BATTLE** was born 22 May 1908.

355. **Carolina Burgwyn BATTLE (Mrs. Stitt of Raleigh, NC)** was born 21 Feb 1867 in Raleigh, Wake County, NC.

Carolina married (**Capt.**) **William Morrison STITT** on 21 Apr 1898 in Raleigh, Wake County, NC.

They had the following children:

438 M i. **Richard Battle STITT** was born 25 Jun 1899 in Charlotte, NC. He died Feb 1963.

November 5, 1914, Charlotte Observer: Mr. Richard Battle Stitt, son of Capt. And Mrs. W.M. Stitt, will entertain a number of young friends Friday evening at his home at the Colonial Apartments in honor of Miss Hattie Dudley.

1921 he was secretary/treasurer of the Charlotte Cotillion Club.

Richard married **Gladys WRIGHT**.

Gladys Wright, b. Dec. 22, 1900

m. Richard Battle Stitt Mar. 1, 1924

b. June 25, 1899 in Charlotte, N. C. (The Battle Book, 1930, p. 510).

356. **Rosa Ashe BATTLE (Mrs. Miller of Goldsboro)** was born 14 May 1879.

Rosa married **Robert MILLER**.

They had the following children:

439 F i. **Annie MILLER** was born 3 Dec 1906 in Goldsboro, Wayne Co., NC.

357. **Margaret Susan Battle BULLOCK** was born 25 Jan 1864. She died 9 Nov 1900.

Margaret married **Benjamin Franklin ARCHIBALD**.

They had the following children:

440 F i. **Carrie Battle ARCHIBALD** was born 15 Aug 1885.

441 F ii. **Minnie Irene ARCHIBALD (m. Edward Bradshaw)** was born 19 May 1887.

442 F iii. **Annie Pearl ARCHIBALD** was born 26 Jul 1889.

443 M iv. **Joseph Benjamin ARCHIBALD** was born Jun 1893.

375. **Minnie RHODES** was born about 1867. She died¹² 7 Apr 1951 in Wilson County, NC.

North Carolina Death Collection, 1908-2004

Name: Minnie R Deans

Race: White

Age: 84

Date of Birth: 1867

Date of Death: 7 Apr 1951

Death County: Wilson

Death State: North Carolina

Source Vendor: NC State Archives. North Carolina Deaths, 1908-67

Minnie married **Patrick Borland DEANS**. Patrick was born about 1853 in North Carolina. He died¹² 28 Jan 1935 in Wilson County, NC.

1910 CENSUS, Wilson, Wilson Co., NC (Nash Street)

Patrick Deans, head, age 54, NC/NC/NC, merchant
Minnie, wife, age 4, NC/NC/NC
Archie, son, age 20, NC
Martha C., daughter, age 16
Minnie R., daughter, age 12
Vivian B., daughter, age 10

1930 CENSUS, Wilson, Wilson Co., NC
Patrick Deans, head, age 77, no occupation, age at 1st. Marriage, 35
Minnie R., wife, age 63, age 22 at marriage
Clyde, daughter, age 37, stenographer
Vivian, daughter, age 28, none
Clyde BEVIS, sister-in-law, age 61

North Carolina Death Collection, 1908-2004
about Patrick B Deans
Name: Patrick B Deans
Race: White
Age: 82
Date of Birth: 1853
Date of Death: 28 Jan 1935
Death County: Wilson
Death State: North Carolina
Source Vendor: NC State Archives. North Carolina Deaths, 1908-67

They had the following children:

- 444 M i. **Archibald Battle DEANS** "Archie" was born 31 Jul 1889 in Wilson County, NC. He died 28 Jul 1953 in Wilson, Wilson County, NC.

North Carolina Birth Index, 1800-2000
about Archibald Battle Deans
Name: Archibald Battle Deans
Date of Birth: 1889
Gender: Male
Race: White
Birth County: Wilson
Parent1 Name: Patrick Borland Deans
Parent2 Name: Minnie Laura Rhodes
Roll Number: B_C105_68001
Volume: 4
Page: 497

World War I Draft Registration, Wilson County, NC
Archie Battle Deans, age 39, 301 E. Nash, Wilson, NC., born August 1, 1889, manager Wilson Cotton Mills, married, medium height, stout build, blue eyes.

North Carolina Death Certificates, 1909-1975
about Archie B Deans
Name: Archie B Deans
Gender: Male
Race: White
Age: 63
Birth Date: 31 Jul 1889
Birth Place: Wilson, North Carolina, United States
Death Date: 28 Jul 1953
Death Location: Wilson, Wilson
Father's Name: Patrick Bolan Deans
Mother's Name: Minnie Rhodes

RESIDENCE: Wilson, Wilson, North Carolina

Archie married **Clara Ann RUGEL (RUMBLE)**. Clara was born 23 Mar 1883. She died 21 Aug 1967 in Goldsboro, Wayne Co., NC.

North Carolina Death Certificates, 1909-1975
about Clara Runkle Deans
Name: Clara Runkle Deans
Gender: Female
Race: White
Age: 84
Birth Date: 23 Mar 1883
Birth Place: Florida, United States
Death Date: 21 Aug 1967
Death Location: Goldsboro, Wayne
Mother's Name: Katherine Ann Rugel
RESIDENCE: Wilson, Wilson, North Carolina

445 F ii. **Martha Clyde DEANS** was born about 1894 in Wilson County, NC.

446 F iii. **Minnie R. DEANS** was born about 1898 in Wilson County, NC.

447 F iv. **Vivian B. DEANS** was born about 1900 in Wilson County, NC.

386. **Wingate BATTLE** was born Jul 1891 in Colorado.

1920 CENSUS, Atlanta, Fulton Co., GA
Wingate Battle, age 29, Colorado/ NC/NC, no employment
Margaret, wife, age 21, GA/GA/GA
Wingate, son, age 1 5/12 mos, Texas

Wingate married **Margaret**.

They had the following children:

448 M i. **Wingate (Jr.) BATTLE** was born 5 Sep 1918 in El Paso, TX. He died Nov 1980 in Georgia.

Texas Birth Index, 1903-1997
about Wingate Jr. Battle
Name: Wingate Jr. Battle
Date of Birth: 5 Sep 1918
Birth County: El Paso
Certificate Number: 46137
Roll Number: 1918_0001

NURSING BOTTLE SUPPORT
Filed Aug. 11, 1950
Det. 162,117
Inventor
WINGATE BATTLE

By Patented Feb. 27, 1951
Des. 162,117
UNITED STATES PATENT OFFICE
162,117 NURSING BOTTLE SUPPORT
Wingate Battle, Atlantic Beach, Fla., assignor of twenty per cent to John E. Veith, Arlington, Va.,
and twenty per cent to Norman R. Bronie, St. Petersburg, Fla.

Application August 11, 1950, Serial No. 11,721 Term of patent 14 years
(Cl. D83—8)

To all whom it may concern:

Be it known that I, Wingate Battle, a citizen of the United States and a resident of Atlantic Beach, in the county of Duval and State of Florida, have invented a new, original, and ornamental Design for a Nursing Bottle Support, of which the following is a specification, reference being had to the accompanying drawing, which forms a part hereof.

In the drawing: The figure is a front perspective view of a nursing bottle support showing my new design. The nursing bottle is shown for illustrative purposes only.

I claim: The ornamental design for a nursing bottle support, substantially as shown and described.
WINGATE BATTLE.

REFERENCES CITED

The following references are of record in the file of this patent:

UNITED STATES PATENTS

Number Name Date

D. 54,887 Boyd Apr. 20, 1920

760,389 Eba May 17, 1904

1,729,531 Wolever Sept. 24, 1929

Social Security Death Index
about Wingate Battle

Name: Wingate Battle

SSN: 254-09-0574

Last Residence: 23185 Williamsburg, James City, Virginia, United States of America

Born: 5 Sep 1918

Died: Nov 1980

State (Year) SSN issued: Georgia (Before 1951)

388.**Richard (Jr.) BATTLE** was born Aug 1896 in Colorado.

1930 CENSUS, Tulsa, Oklahoma

Richard Battle, head, age 34, CO/NC/NC, engineer oil company, veteran

Rose, wife, age 30, KS/ILL/TN

Richard, Jr., son, age 6, OK

Richard married **Rose (Rosa)**.

They had the following children:

449 M i. **Richard (Jr.) BATTLE** was born about 1914 in Oklahoma.

394.**Mary Fort ROSS** was born 18 May 1861 in Talladega, AL. She died 17 Sep 1895 in Baton Rouge, LA.

She was educated at the Alabama Female Acad., Huntsville AL.

Married William Dana Taylor; son of W. T. Taylor and Mary Hubbard; Prof. LA State Univ.; Prof. of Engineering at Univ. of Wisconsin, Madison WI. Mary and William had 4 children:

Mary married **William TAYLOR**.

They had the following children:

450 F i. **Lily Ross TAYLOR** was born 12 Aug 1886 in Madison, WI.

451 F ii. **Mary Catherine TAYLOR** was born 20 Aug 1888 in Madison, WI.

452 M iii. **Frank (died an infant) TAYLOR** was born 17 Nov 1890. He died 1890.

453 M iv. **Bennett Ross TAYLOR** was born 6 Jan 1892.

408.**Thomas Scott (Jr.) LOWRY** was born 1880.

Went to the University of Georgia.

March 27, 1916, Macon Weekly Telegraph: "What He Did," by T.S. Lowery, Jr. One of the outfielders of that fast Macon Volunteers baseball team, which made such a record while Mack Nesbit, Marion Dunwody, George Merritt,

Charles Harris and Will Solomon were playing with them, was Tom Lowery. In the outer garden work he could not be bested and with the stick he earned the same reputation as he has recently with the tennis racket. But T.S., Jr. won other laurels, so some of his friends say, while cavorting around in the outfield for the undefeatable Macon Team. Richmond Pearson Hobson was at that time the hero of the day, having earned his popularity by the Merrimac incident and his general esteem among the women of the country by the kissing episode, to which he was accredited as being entirely frank and unembarrassed about. Now our friend Lowery, went after every ball that even thought of coming in his territory. The sun down in Jacksonville was beating down about 101 and one playing in right field could hardly see a high fly, but just as the game was about over and it looked as though the Macon team had again sewed up another game played with the Jacksonville Light Infantry without much effort, the ball was slammed out Lowery way, which, from the sound of the drive, must surely be a home run. It looked to the other players and spectators as if the ball would surely strike right in the midst of the bevy of pretty young sponsors. Tom took a springing leap from the hub of one wheel and landed in the carriage, catching the ball but falling all in a heap amongst the fair sponsors. He was their hero. And just for that, they were just that way, his teammates ever afterwards crowned him with the title "Hobson" Lowery. G.M.S.

Married and had children.

July 6, 1905, Macon Weekly Telegraph: Mr. and Mrs. T.S. Lowry, Jr. have returned from a trip to Tybee and will leave soon for Porter Springs to spend the remainder of the summer.

Thomas married [unknown].

January 14, 1910, Macon Weekly Telegraph: Miss Lillian Battle was the charming honor guest at a beautiful afternoon reception on Thursday, given for her by Mrs. Thomas Scott Lowry, Jr. at her lovely home on Chisby Place. [details of decorations given, as well as what Mrs. Lowry wore] Receiving with Mrs. Lowry were Miss Battle, Miss Emily Elliott of Kentucky; Mrs. Cullen G. Battle; Mrs. R.j. Taylor; Mrs. Samuel Taylor Coleman; Mrs. George E. Hatcher and Miss Lula Baker. [portions not quoted] Among the dainty little maids who passed bonbons to the guests were Misses Frances Park; Grace Berryman; Mildred Taylor; Manny Lowry; Mary Taylor; and Master Thomas Lowry III. About 200 guests called during the hours of this beautiful function.

They had the following children:

454 M i. **Thomas Scott (III) LOWRY.**

February 19, 1916, Macon Weekly Telegraph: Mr. T.S. Lowry, Jr. and little son, Thomas the third, motored down to Pulaski county yesterday for a weekend hunting trip.

455 F ii. **Mary Battle LOWRY** was born Sep 1906.

September 6, 1910, Macon Weekly Telegraph: Celebrating her fourth birthday, little Miss Mary Battle Lowry, the small daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Thomas Scott Lowry, Jr., entertained about twenty-five of her young friends at their home on Clisby Place yesterday afternoon. The children assembled at 4 o'clock and were entertained with games, such as pinning the tail on the donkey, looking for hidden candy hearts, and the fish ponds, which contained a souvenir for each small guest. Assisting Mrs. Lowry in entertaining were Mrs. Herbert Smart, Miss Lula Baker, Misses Karlene and Gertrude Smith. The small guests were Emily Cunningham, Mary Miller, Sarah Willingham, Elizabeth Little, Charlie Cooper Little, Grace Berryman, Sarah Martin, Mildred Taylor, Frances Park, Fannie Holt Smart, Mary Taylor, Elma Park, Carrie May Jordan, Orville park, Marshall Taylor, Emily Lawton, Viola McNeil, George Hatcher, Joseph Clarke, Harriet Adams, Elizabeth Peavy, Elton Adams, Henry Lowe, Clara Harwell, Emory Heyward, Andrew Heyward, Emily Tally, Thomas Lowry, Jr., and Mary Battle Lowry.

January 9, 1918, little Mary Battle Lowry accompanied her grandfather home to Georgia after he visited them in Hartford, Conn. The small social announcement stated that she would be the guest of her aunt, Mrs. Orville Park, on College Street [Macon].

413. **John Stewart BATTLE -Gov. of Virginia** was born 11 Jul 1890. He died 9 Apr 1972 and was buried in Monticello Memory Gardens - Albemarle County, Virginia.

John Stewart Battle - Governor of Virginia, 1950-1954

JOHN S. BATTLE (1890-1972)
Served 1950-1954, Democrat

A Charlottesville attorney who served in the House of Delegates and State Senate, Governor Battle's main accomplishment was providing unrestricted state grants for local school construction. He was Virginia's favorite-son candidate at the 1956 Democratic National Convention and later served on the U.S. Civil Rights Commission, appointed by President Eisenhower.

John Battle, son of a Baptist minister, was born in New Bern, North Carolina and grew up in Petersburg, Virginia. He was graduated from the University of Virginia and from the University's School of Law in 1913 and began his practice in Charlottesville. He served two terms in the Virginia House of Delegates and was elected to the state Senate in 1933. Eventually he became chairman of the powerful Senate Finance Committee. In 1949 Battle, a longtime Byrd Organization Democrat, was selected to run for governor. His nomination was by no means assured, since three challengers entered the primary race. One, Frances Pickens Miller, was a longtime Byrd foe and carried the anti-organization banner high overhead. Another, Horace Edwards presented a different voice, one more moderate and with some Organization backing. Edwards, mayor of Richmond from 1946 to 1948, offered new approaches to the state's fiscal policies and its pressing education and transportation needs. Edwards called for a sales tax and criticized the Byrd pay-as-you-go financial practices. Battle was barely able to hold off Miller's challenge, in part because Edwards cut into his base of support. Once in office Battle moved briskly to address some of the issues Edwards had raised, especially school financing. Battle's education program included outright state grants for school construction, a move that signaled progressive change from Virginia's old model of low-interest loans to localities. Battle's administration would only go so far, however, to meet the demands of the younger, urban delegates who were becoming known as the Young Turks. On one crucial proposal by Delegate Robert Whitehead to appropriate \$1,000,000 for teacher pay, the Battle administration refused to support the measure and helped prevent its passage. Similarly, Battle supported and signed Harry F. Byrd, Jr.'s Tax Credit Act which required the state to return any surplus revenue in the general fund back to taxpayers rather than allow it to be used for new capital projects. On the segregation issue Battle articulated a conservative but flexible stand. He argued in 1950 that "there is no excuse or reason for . . . abolition of segregation in the public free schools." At the same time he considered it "inevitable" that black students be admitted to graduate schools in Virginia. Battle did not endorse the massive resistance laws or the school closing orders that his successors promoted, remained loyal to the national Democratic Party tickets in the 1950s, and served on the U.S. Civil Rights Commission from 1957 to 1959. Battle died April 9, 1972. (see Washington Post, April 10, 1972)

Virginia Circuit Court Records Preservation:

Papers, 1913-1994, of Governor John Stewart Battle including personal and political correspondence, photographs, scrapbooks and memorabilia.

Birth: Jul. 11, 1890
North Carolina, USA
Death: Apr. 9, 1972

Governor Of Virginia 1950-1954. Served in the military during World War I. (bio by: Paula Lucy Delosh)

Burial: Monticello Memory Gardens - Albemarle County, Virginia

Maintained by: Find A Grave
Find A Grave Memorial# 7154728

John married **Janie LIPSCOMB**. Janie was born 8 Dec 1899. She died 14 Jan 1990 and was buried in Monticello Memory Gardens - Albemarle County, Virginia.

Janie Lipscomb Battle
Birth: Dec. 8, 1899
Death: Jan. 14, 1990
Virginia, USA

Wife of Governor John Stewart Battle who she is buried with

Burial: Monticello Memory Gardens
Albemarle County, Virginia, USA
Find A Grave Memorial# 27719770

They had the following children:

- 456 M i. **William Cullen BATTLE.**
457 M ii. **John Stewart (Jr.) BATTLE** was born in Charlottesville. He died 15 Jan 1997.

MINUTES OF THE BOARD OF VISITORS - University of Virginia.
February 7-8, 1997

MEMORIAL RESOLUTION TO JOHN STEWART BATTLE, JR.
The following resolution was adopted:

WHEREAS John Stewart Battle, Jr., a native of Charlottesville, took a Bachelor of Arts from the University in 1940 and a Bachelor of Laws in 1946, having attained great distinction as a student; and

WHEREAS Mr. Battle, a member of a family who have made distinguished contributions to the life of the Commonwealth and the University of Virginia, gave unselfishly of himself to his State and to his University; and

WHEREAS Mr. Battle served with great distinction on the Board of Visitors from 1982 to 1990; and

WHEREAS Mr. Battle died on January 15, 1997;

RESOLVED, The Board of Visitors notes with great regret the death of John Stewart Battle, Jr. and expresses deepest sympathy to his family. (Index)

Appendix A - Sources

-
- ¹ Lyon Gardiner Tyler, *Encyclopedia of Virginia Biography* (Published by Lewis historical publishing company, 1915).
 - ² *Obituary*.
 - ³ Herbert Bemerton Battle 1862-1929, *"The Battle Book"* (Published 1930).
 - ⁴ *FAMILY BIBLE of MANOAH BOSTICK & CYNTHIA MITCHELL HAMPTON* (Graciously shared by Kathy Hassenpflug, who in 2009 owns the Bible).
 - ⁵ *"The National Cyclopaedia of American Biography"* (Published 1898 J. T. White company).
 - ⁶ Edgecombe County, North Carolina Vital Records, 1720-1880.
 - ⁷ Joel Craig and Sharlene Baker, *"As You May Never See Us Again. The Civil War Letters of George and Walter Battle, 4th North Carolina Infantry."* (2004 The Scuppernon Press, Wake Forest, NC), (ISBN) 0-9701726-5-6.
 - ⁸ Harrell Families of Early Hertford County, North Carolina, <http://www.harrellfamilies.com/>.
 - ⁹ 1860 CENSUS.
 - ¹⁰ 1880 CENSUS.
 - ¹¹ North Carolina Marriage Collection, 1741-2000.
 - ¹² North Carolina Death Collection, 1908-2004, North Carolina State Center for Health Statistics, Raleigh, North Carolina.

Index

[unknown] (408S).....	167	Benjamin (43 - b.1759).....	20
Arina ().....	114	Benjamin Dossey (162 - b.1811)	57, 89
Elizabeth (1S).....	4	Benjamin Franklin (258 - b.1844)	78, 116
Margaret (386S).....	165	Bennett W. (died age 23) (77).....	38
Rebecca? Besse? ().....	6	Betsy (died young) (157).....	56
Rose (282S).....	133	Brig. Gen. Cullen Andrews C.S.A. (187 - b.1829)	64, 101
Rose (Rosa) (388S).....	166	Brig. Gen. Joel Allen (153 - b.1811)	56, 79
Rozine (260S).....	117	Burrill (80)	38, 56
Unknown (329S).....	159	Carolina Burgwyn (Mrs. Stitt of Raleigh, NC) (355 - b.1867)	122, 163
ALDRIDGE		Caroline C. (died an infant) (166 - b.1822).....	57
Lamar (327S - b.1894).....	155	Caroline Parker (275 - b.1832)	85, 122
Robins Pharr (327S).....	155	Catherine Anne (161 - b.1809).....	57
ALEXANDER		Charity Ann Horn (154 - b.1807).....	56
Bertha (Berthia) (52S - b.1788).....	47	Chester Ernest (336 - b.1883).....	116
ANDREWS		Christian (died in infancy) (278).....	85
Cullen (24S).....	34	Christopher Columbus (163 - b.1814).....	57
Cullen (64S).....	55	Claudia (never married) (286 - b.1838).....	89
Elizabeth (143 - d.1810).....	55	Col. Joel (82 - b.1779)	40, 56
Jane ().....	58	Cornelia Viola (301 - b.1857).....	96
Jane (29S).....	43	Cornelia Viola (m. John S. Dancy) (177).....	60
Jesse (142).....	55	Cullen (daughter) (387 - b.1894).....	141
APPLEWHITE		Cullen Andrews (2nd of the name) (282 - b.1848)	89, 132
Jane (63S - b.1773).....	54	Cullen Guild (310 - b.1859)	100, 146
ARCHIBALD		Cullen Guild (Jr.) (410 - b.1893).....	147
Annie Pearl (442 - b.1889).....	163	Cullen Wright (died an infant) (250 - b.1854).....	77
Benjamin Franklin (357S).....	163	DAVIS * (62 - b.1775)	31, 51
Carrie Battle (440 - b.1885).....	163	Dempsey (- b.1758).....	58
Joseph Benjamin (443 - b.1893).....	163	Dempsey (29 - b.1758)	17, 42
Minnie Irene (m. Edward Bradshaw) (441 - b.1887).....	163	Dossey (Jr.) (384 - b.1878).....	140
ASHE		Dr. Andrews (95 - b.1793)	43, 64
Annie Ruffin (270S).....	122	Dr. Cullen (84S - b.1785).....	58
BACIGALUPI		Dr. Cullen (93 - b.1785)	43, 62
Annie ().....	162	Dr. Henry Lauren (201).....	66
BAGBY		Dr. Junius Kincaid (Jr.) of Eufaula, AL [no issue] (315).....	103
Martha (175S - m.1898).....	92	Dr. Samuel Westray (298)	91, 142
BARNES		Duncan Clinch (died an infant) (188 - b.1831).....	64
Martha ().....	122	Edmund Strudwick (354 - b.1873)	122, 163
BATTLE		Elisha (died a baby) (141 - b.1814).....	55
(Dr.) Joel Dossey (266 - b.1828).....	83	Elisha (Jr.) (25 - b.1749)	17, 34
(Dr.) Lewis Junius (353 - b.1865)	122, 162	Elisha (son of John) (65 - b.1779)	31, 55
(eight children) (182).....	62	Eliza James (144 - b.1809).....	56
(Judge) Burrill Bunn (259 - b.1838).....	78	Elizabeth (12).....	7
(Judge) Dossey (287 - b.1842)	89, 138	Elizabeth (dau of Jethro) (90 - b.1776).....	42
Alexander (256 - b.1839).....	78	Elizabeth (dau of Wm & Martha) (33).....	17
Alsey (died young) (2).....	4	Elizabeth (died young) (106 - b.1784).....	46
Amanda (197).....	65	Elizabeth Langley Smith (84 - b.1797)	41, 58
Amanda Melvina Fitzallen (113 - b.1805)	47, 70	Elizabeth Langley Smith (93S - b.1797).....	63
Amelia (76).....	38	Elizabeth McCrary (249 - b.1849).....	77
Amelia W. (94 - b.1791).....	43	Elizabeth Ruth (24 - b.1747)	17, 31
Ann (83 - b.1781)	40, 57	EMMA JANE * (245 - b.1840)	74, 108
Ann Davis (139 - b.1809).....	54	Frank (264 - b.1841)	80, 117
Ann Judson (276 - b.1834)	85, 123	Gaston (299 - b.1871).....	91
Annie Ashe (435 - b.1903).....	163	George Boardman C.S.A. (280 - b.1845).....	88
Archibald John (Jr.) -of Richmond, VA (311 - b.1868)	100, 147	George Gordon [New York attorney] (300 - b.1868).....	91
Archibald John -Pres. Mercer University (184 - b.1826)	64, 99	Hardy Harris (died a child) (140 - b.1810).....	54
Augustus Duncan (151 - b.1828).....	56	Harriet Elizabeth (died a child) (172 - b.1815).....	59
B.A. (333 - b.1871).....	116	Harriet Ellen Andrews (114).....	47
Bathsheba (died young) (46).....	20	Harriet Newell (148 - b.1817).....	56
Belknap (406).....	144	Helen (383 - b.1878).....	138
		Helen Stanley (no issue) (285 - b.1836).....	89
		Helene (385 - b.1885).....	140

Henry (145 - b.1811).....	56
Henry (2nd of the name) (138 - b.1806)	54, 78
Henry (died a baby) (136 - b.1803)	54
Henry (died a child) (284 - b.1833)	89
Herbert Bremerton Author: "Battle Book" (304 - b.1862).....	97
Hinton W. (263)	79
Hon. William Horn Superior Court Judge (- b.1802)	93
Hon. William Horn Superior Court Judge (158 - b.1802).....	57, 80
Hyman Llewellyn (407 - b.1896)	144
Ida Mildred (434 - b.1909)	163
Isaac (51 - b.1781).....	20
Isaac (81 - b.1775).....	40, 56
Isaac Luther (164 - b.1816)	57
Jacob (- b.1754).....	61, 63
Jacob (27 - b.1754).....	17, 40
Jacob Demsey (died an infant) (189 - b.1833).....	64
Jacob E. (131 - b.1808).....	52
Jacob William (246 - b.1843)	74, 115
James (10)	7
James (38 - d.1832)	18
James (died a baby) (137 - b.1804)	54
James Lamon (150 - b.1825)	56
James Marmaduke (never married) (173 - b.1812).....	60
James R. (334 - b.1872).....	116
James Smith (- b.1786).....	121
James Smith (85 - b.1786).....	41, 59
James Smith (91S - b.1786).....	61
Jennie (314).....	103
Jeremiah (never married) (75 - d.1825).....	35
Jesse (Jr.) - (died young) (47 - b.1770).....	20
Jesse (son of John & Sarah) (19 - b.1738).....	10, 18
Jesse (son of Wm & Martha) (34)	17
Jesse Mercer (283 - b.1850).....	89, 133
Jesse T. (255 - b.1836)	78
Jethro (- b.1756)	60, 72
Jethro (28 - b.1756).....	17, 41
Joanna (337 - b.1885)	116
JOHN "Immigrant In 1654" of Pasquotank (1 - b.1634)	1
John (13).....	7
John (5 - b.1709)	6, 7
John (died at age 22) (96).....	43
John (died young) (42 - b.1757)	20
John (son of Wm. & Martha) (31).....	17
JOHN * (23 - b.1745).....	17, 25
John Applewhite (134 - b.1798)	54
John Cullen (193 - b.1834)	64, 103
John H. (253 - b.1831).....	78
John R. [planter in Sumter Co, GA] (199).....	66
John Stewart (Jr.) (457 - d.1997).....	169
John Stewart -Gov. of Virginia (413 - b.1890).....	148, 167
John William (102 - b.1792).....	46
Joseph J. (152)	56, 78
Joseph J. (342).....	117
Joseph John (132 - b.1809).....	52
Joseph John (99 - b.1786).....	45
Josiah (63 - b.1774).....	31, 52
JOSIAH DAVIS (133 - b.1811).....	52, 72
Josiah Davis II (251 - b.1858)	77
Josiah of Winton (37)	18
Julia Howse (345).....	117
Julian Plummer (died an infant) (265 - b.1826).....	83
Junius Cullen (273 - b.1841)	84
Junius Kincaid (191 - b.1838)	64, 103
Kate Johnston (281 - b.1842)	89, 131
Katherine (335 - b.1880)	116
Kemp Plummer - Pres. Univ. North Carolina (176S - b.1831)93	

Kemp Plummer - Pres. Univ. North Carolina (268 - b.1831)	83, 118
Kemp Plummer (Jr.) (302 - b.1859)	96
Laura Caroline (167 - b.1824).....	57, 90
Lazarus (40 - b.1777).....	20
Lazarus Whitehead (98 - b.1798).....	45
Leander (200).....	66
Lewis (died young) (48 - b.1773).....	20
Lillian (never married) (409 - b.1889)	147
Lucinda Battle (died a child) (248 - b.1846)	77
Lucy (died a child) (86 - b.1789)	41
Lydia (338).....	117
Madelon (m. Maj. Mortimer Hancock) (403).....	144
Maj.* ELISHA Revolutionary War (DAR# 49383) (6 - b.1723).....	6, 10
Margaret Amanda (died an infant) (185).....	64
Margaret Elizabeth (244 - b.1838)	74
Marmaduke (87 - b.1791)	41
Martha (14)	7
Martha (21 - b.1736)	10, 21
Martha (Mrs. Jarrett) (35)	17
Martha Ann "Pattie" (176 - b.1833).....	60, 92
Martha Ann "Pattie" (268S - b.1833).....	121
Martha Jane [died a child] (147 - b.1815)	56
Martha Louisa (277 - b.1837)	85, 129
Mary "Polly" (- b.1774)	65
Mary "Polly" (50 - b.1774).....	20, 46
Mary "Polly" (79).....	38
Mary (11)	7
Mary (64)	31, 55
Mary (dau of John & Sarah Browne) (20 - b.1740).....	10, 20
Mary (dau of Wm & Sarah Hunter) (8 - b.1723).....	6, 17
Mary (dau of Wm. & Martha) (36)	18
Mary (died a child) (135 - b.1801)	54
Mary (died young) (195).....	65
Mary (m. T.S. Lowry, Sr. of Macon) (309 - b.1848) .	100, 144
Mary Caroline (316).....	103
Mary Currie (411).....	147
Mary Elizabeth (178)	60
Mary Evaline (257 - b.1841)	78
Mary Frances (146 - b.1813).....	56
Mary Hale (107 - b.1794).....	46, 67
Mary J. (262).....	79
Mary Jane Lafayette (186 - b.1825)	64, 100
Mary Johnston (272 - b.1829).....	84
Mary Lucinda (112 - b.1819).....	47, 69
Mary Thomas (247 - b.1844)	74
Mary White (432 - b.1904)	162
Mattie B. (341).....	117
Maud Dancy (405)	144
Milton (198).....	65
Nannie J. (340).....	117
Napoleon (260).....	79, 117
Olivia Ruffin (149 - b.1820)	56
Orin McB. (344 - b.1880)	117
Orren Datus (122S - b.1787).....	72
Orren Datus (92 - b.1787)	42, 61
Penelope Bradford (died a child) (306 - b.1866).....	97
Penelope Bradford (m. William R. Cox) (179)	61
Priscilla (17 - b.1732).....	10
Priscilla (died young) (45 - b.1765)	20
Reuben Taylor (52 - b.1784).....	20, 47
Rev. Amos Johnston (159 - b.1805).....	57, 84
Rev. Henry Wilson (313 - b.1857)	103, 148
Rev. Jesse Brown (100 - b.1788).....	45, 64
Rev. Jesse Brown (111S - b.1788)	68
Richard (288 - b.1846)	90, 141

Richard (Jr.) (388 - b.1896)	141, 166
Richard (Jr.) (449 - b.1914).....	166
Richard Fuller (died an infant) (192 - b.1842).....	64
Richard Henry (270 - b.1835)	83, 122
Richard Henry (437 - b.1908).....	163
Richard Henry (never married) (160 - b.1807).....	57
Richard P. (433 - b.1905).....	162
Robert J. (126S - b.1819).....	72
Rosa Ashe (Mrs. Miller of Goldsboro) (356 - b.1879)	122, 163
Rose (381).....	133
Samuel Westray (Jr.) (404).....	144
Sarah (15).....	7
Sarah (18 - b.1733)	10, 18
Sarah (196).....	65
Sarah (22 - b.1743)	17, 21
Sarah (44 - b.1763).....	20
Sarah (dau of Wm & Sarah Hunter) (7).....	6
Sarah (dau of Wm. & Martha) (32).....	17
Sarah Whitehead (101 - b.1790).....	46
Selina Countes (Mrs. Bunkley) (105).....	46
Serena A. Ragan (103 - b.1796)	46, 66
Sidney H. (343).....	117
Susan Catherine (267 - b.1830).....	83
Susan Esther (165 - b.1819).....	57
Susan Faucette (49 - b.1774).....	20
Susan Fawcett (104 - b.1803)	46, 66
Susan Lavinia (156).....	56
Susan Martin (died a child) (305 - b.1864).....	97
Sydney B. (261).....	79
Temperance (dau of Jethro) (121S - b.1786).....	72
Temperance (dau of Jethro) (85S - b.1786).....	60
Temperance (dau of Jethro) (91 - b.1786)	42, 61
Thomas (died a child) (88 - b.1793).....	41
Thomas Devereux (died an infant) (271 - b.1837).....	84
Thomas Hall (303 - b.1860)	97, 144
Thomas Langley (also died a child) (89 - b.1799).....	41
Turner Westray (175 - b.1827)	60, 91
Virginia Ann (252 - b.1830).....	78
Virginia Guild (412).....	148
Walter Raleigh C.S.A. (279 - b.1839).....	85
Wesley Lewis C.S.A. (274 - b.1843).....	84
Willam Rabun (died an infant) (190 - b.1835).....	64
William (194).....	65
William (II) (202).....	66
William (II) (4 - b.1707)	6
William (III) (died unmarried) (9).....	7
William (never married) (78).....	38
William (son of John & Sarah) (16 - b.1731)	10, 17
WILLIAM * (3 - b.1682)	4
William Butler (26 - b.1751)	17, 38
William Cullen (456).....	169
William Davis (130 - b.1806).....	52
William Horn (Jr.) (269 - b.1833).....	83
William James (307 - b.1870).....	97
William Kemp (436 - b.1906).....	163
William Mayo (155 - b.1809).....	56
William Smith (m. Elizabeth Dancy) (174 - b.1823)	60, 91
William Sumner (DAR#92396) (- b.1761).....	68
William Sumner (DAR#92396) (41 - b.1761)	20, 43
William T. (254 - b.1833).....	78
Willie (382).....	133
Wingate (386 - b.1891)	141, 165
Wingate (Jr.) (448 - b.1918).....	165
BATTLESON	
Richard Jean (429 - b.1920).....	162
Winnona June (428 - b.1918).....	162
BATTLESON (BATTLE)	
Benjamin Franklin (II) (changed name to "Battleson") (339 - b.1894)	117, 162
Robert Dee (430 - b.1928).....	162
BELKNAP	
[Admiral] George E. ().....	144
Alice Maud (298S).....	144
BELL	
Mary "Mollie" Clark (287S - m.1876).....	140
BENEDICT	
Talbot Perry (138S).....	78
BENTON (BRENTON)	
Allen H. (138S - m.1857).....	78
BILLINGSLEY	
Mary (30S).....	43
BLANCHARD?	
Elizabeth ().....	16
BODDIE	
George ().....	32
Mary (24S).....	32
BOITANO	
Angelo ().....	162
Anna Edith (332S - b.1886).....	162
BRASWELL	
Mamie L. (303S).....	144
BROWN	
Zoe (322S).....	148
BROWNE	
Dr. Samuel (- b.1660).....	9
Martha (dau. of Dr. John Browne) (4S).....	7
Sarah (5S - m.1726).....	9
BRYAN	
Mary (327S - b.1889).....	151
BULLOCK	
Agnes Courtenay (died a baby) (358 - b.1866).....	123
Bennett ().....	122
Dr. William Junious (275S - b.1834).....	122
Edward Junius (359).....	123
Jesse Battle (died a baby) (360 - b.1872).....	123
Margaret Susan Battle (357 - b.1864)	123, 163
BUNN	
Benjamin (Sr.) * (- b.1727).....	35, 51
Burrell (59S).....	51
Rev. Henry (129 - b.1795).....	51
Sarah (25S).....	35
BUNN (LAMON)	
Margaret (- b.1774).....	63
Margaret (62S - b.1774).....	51
BUNTING	
Harriet (158S).....	83
CAIN	
Jacob (19S).....	20
CAMERON	
Anne Mackintosh (245S - b.1875).....	113
CANNON-WITHERSPOON	
Josephine (152S - m.1871).....	79
CAPELL	
Annie Mariah (63S - b.1819).....	54
CARTER	
Christopher (41S).....	46
CHEVERS	
Nancy (41S).....	45
CLARK	
Della (354S).....	163
Martin (81S).....	56
COLLINS	
Gerald (Jerry) Sherman (332S - m.1950).....	162

COPELAND		Elias (Jr.) (22S - m.1788).....	24
Cynthia (57S)	51	Elias (Jr.) (58S - m.1788).....	51
CORSON		Jacob Hilliard (2nd of the name) (125 - b.1792)	51
Mae Winnona (339S - b.1894)	162	Jacob Hilliard (died a baby) (120 - b.1783)	50
COTTEN		James (123 - b.1788).....	50
John (64S)	55	Jeremiah Hilliard (son of Wm & Eliz. Hilliard) (121 - b.1784).....	50, 72
CRAFFORD		Jeremiah Hilliard (son of Wm & Eliz. Hilliard) (91S - b.1784)	61
Leah ()	23	Jethro Battle (180 - b.1805)	61, 99
CRUDUP		Joel Battle (128 - b.1805).....	51
Bathsheba (72).....	34	Joseph Marston (242 - b.1828).....	72
Chloe (69).....	32	Mary * ()	35, 51
Elizabeth (73)	34	Mary Smith (127 - b.1797).....	51, 72
George (70)	32	Sarah Coleman (122 - b.1786)	50, 72
John ()	31	Sarah Coleman (92S - b.1786)	61
John (68).....	32	Sarah Cordelia (308)	99
Mary Louisa (67).....	32	Susan Green (241 - b.1824)	72
Mourning (71)	33	William (- b.1759).....	61
Rev. Josiah (Jr.) (66 - b.1791)	31	William (57S - b.1759)	50
Rev. Josiah [died by May 1819] (24S - m.1767).....	31	William Anthony (124 - b.1790).....	51
Temperance (m. Mr. Lockhart) (74).....	34	FOWLER	
DANCY		Bullard (24S).....	34
Mary Elizabeth (174S)	91	William (24S).....	34
William F. (85S).....	60	FOY	
DANIEL		Hiriam W. ().....	131
Lavinia Bassett (175S)	91	Josephine Scott (380 - b.1876).....	132
DAVIS		Maud Madeleine (378 - b.1868).....	132
Ann Maria (24S - m.1813)	32	Paul McKay (app. died a baby) (379 - b.1865)	132
Archibald ()	32	Rev. Joseph Henry D.D. (281S - b.1838).....	131
Frances * (23S - b.1749)	26	FULCHER	
DEANS		James Alexander (210S)	104
Archibald Battle (444 - b.1889).....	164	Nina Rabun (319 - b.1886).....	104
Martha Clyde (445 - b.1894)	165	GILBERT	
Minnie R. (446 - b.1898).....	165	Dr. John Green (29S)	43
Patrick Borland (375S - b.1853).....	163	GRIGGS	
Vivian B. (447 - b.1900).....	165	Sarah Curtis (204S).....	104
DICKINSON		GUILD	
David ()	24	Mary Elizabeth (184S)	100
Priscilla (22S).....	24	HAMPTON	
DIXON		Brock Chilton (332 - b.1880)	115, 161
Mourning ()	31	Capt. MANOAH BOSTICK (II) *(C.S.A.) (245S - b.1835). 109	
DONNAN		Cynthia Mitchell (326 - b.1861).....	112
Mary Currie (311S)	147	Dr. John Placebo (133S - b.1825)	74
DORTCH		Dr. Thomas McCrary (328 - b.1865)	113
Ann (55)	21	Emma Battle (329 - b.1869)	113, 155
Isaac (21S).....	21	Jane Elizabeth (427 - b.1921).....	162
DRAKE		Manoah Bostick (III) (331 - b.1877)	113
Margaret Riddick (16S).....	17	MANOAH BOSTICK * (- b.1799).....	74, 109
Martha (dau of Richard) of Isle of Wight, VA (16S).....	17	MARY ELIZABETH (Lilie) * (327 - b.1863).....	113, 149
DUGGAR		Matilda Parberry (330 - b.1873)	113, 159
Caroline Matilda (95S - b.1803).....	64	HANCOCK	
ECKFORD		[Maj.] Mortimer (298S)	144
Alice (397)	142	HARLEY	
Annie (402)	142	Ann Bethiah (never married) (224 - b.1853).....	70
Frank M. (296S)	142	Dwight G. (415).....	148
Frank M. (297S)	142	Ella Amanda (222 - b.1848).....	69
Kate (399).....	142	Hattie Hayes (220 - b.1843).....	69
Leila (400).....	142	James Alexander (221 - b.1846)	69, 104
Mary (401)	142	James Alexander (Jr.) (321 - b.1877).....	106
W. Ross (398).....	142	Mary Barnwell (223 - b.1851).....	69
FAUCETTE		Patricia (416).....	149
Benjamin (5S)	10	Pauline (320 - b.1871).....	106
Susannah (19S - b.1738).....	20	Reuben Battle (226 - b.1859)	70
FORD		Rev. William I. (112S - b.1806).....	69
Sandal Lyle (169S).....	91	William Isaiah (225 - b.1856)	70, 106
FORT		William Isaiah (Jr.) (323 - b.1901)	107, 149
Dr. Josiah W. (126 - b.1795)	51, 72		
Elias ()	24, 50, 51		

Wofford J. (322 - b.1898)	107, 148	(Mr.) (16S)	17
Wofford J. (Jr.) (414)	148	JOHNSTON	
HARRELL		(Col) of North Carolina (83S)	57
Albert Bernard (369 - b.1875)	128	Amos ()	57
Annie B. (365 - b.1866)	128	Mary Palmer (82S - b.1805)	57
Claudia Earle (368 - b.1871)	128	JONES	
Dr./Rev. William Bernard (276S - b.1823)	124	Mary (- b.1685)	9
Ella Vernon (died a baby) (371 - b.1854)	129	LAMON	
Eugene Graham (361 - b.1852)	127	Archibald ()	38
Helen (364 - b.1865)	128	Jane Andrews (93S - b.1799)	63
Ida Caroline (362 - b.1855)	127	John Duncan ()	63
John Neathery (370)	129	Olivia Ruffin (65S)	56
Leon Boardman (died a baby) (363 - b.1861)	128	Orren D. of Madison Co., AL (25S)	38
Mabel R. (Woolfolk Hines) (367 - b.1873)	128	LANE	
William Peyton (366 - b.1869)	128	Martha (dau of Wm Lane) ()	60, 72
HARTFIELD		Martha (dau of Wm Lane) (28S)	41
E. G. (- b.1815)	114	William ()	41
Evangeline E. (245S - b.1884)	114	LANGLEY	
HILL		Thomas ()	41
Sarah (180S)	99	LANGLEY-EDWARDS	
HILLARD		Penelope (- b.1762)	61, 63
Anne "Nancy" (22S)	23	Penelope (27S - b.1762)	41
Maj. Isaac ()	23	LAWRENCE	
HILLIARD		Lemuel (20S - m.1781)	21
Elias (53S)	48	Samuel (21S)	21
Elizabeth (- b.1763)	61	LAWSON	
Elizabeth ()	32	Sallie (54S)	49
Elizabeth (57 - b.1763)	24, 49	LEE	
Jacob (22S)	22	Ann Elizabeth (258S - m.1866)	116
Jeremiah (Jr.) ()	22	Charles W. (- b.1798)	137
Jeremiah (no children) (56 - b.1760)	22	James B. (24S)	32
HINES		Laura Elizabeth (283S - b.1855)	137
Kenneth (83S)	57	LEWIS	
HINTON		Dr. John Wesley (82S)	57
Mary (dau. of John Hinton) (80S)	56	Richard H (II) (176S)	96
HOPKINS		LIGON	
Rebecca (- b.1863)	154	Diana Coleman (126S - b.1797)	72
HORN		LINDSEY	
Celia (Selah) (60 - b.1779)	24	Saphronia "Sophie" Ann (158S)	83
Charity (59 - b.1769)	24, 51	LINN	
Charity (dau of Henry) (26S - b.1755)	40	C. A. of Montana (329S - b.1884)	159
Col. Henry (II) (22S - b.1744)	24	LIPSCOMB	
Col. William (53S - b.1738)	48	Janie (413S - b.1899)	168
David Lawrence (116)	49	LONG	
Henry (- b.1716)	24, 40, 48	(Mrs. Morgan Long Lyle) (206)	67
Henry (III) (61)	24	Dr. James Alfred (204 - b.1827)	66, 104
Piety (58 - b.1767)	24, 51	Sally Griggs (DAR#91685) (317)	104
William Norfleet (115 - b.1793)	49	Susan Fauchette Battle (318 - b.1858)	104
HORNE		Susie Battle (Mrs. Robertson) (205)	66
Hardee (276S)	128	William Henry (104S)	66
HORTON		LOWRY	
Mr. Rhoda Van (133S)	74	Mary Battle (455 - b.1906)	167
HOWSE		Thomas Scott (III) (454)	167
Sarah Elizabeth (264S)	117	Thomas Scott (Jr.) (408 - b.1880)	146, 166
HUNTER		Thomas Scott (Sr.) of Macon, GA (309S - b.1848)	145
James L. ()	103	MAITLAND	
Sallie (191S)	103	Anne (310S)	147
Sarah (3S - b.1684)	6	MARTIN	
William of Nansemond, VA ()	6	Drd. Henry Lyne (63S)	54
HYMAN		MAYO	
Sallie Dortch (303S)	144	Lucinda Atkinson (81S)	56
IRWIN		MCCLURE	
Sabra ()	85	Lilie (421 - b.1898)	155
JACKSON		Mary Battle (417 - b.1886)	151
Helen Virginia (327S - b.1899)	154	Sue Chilton (422 - b.1904)	155
Thomas Davis (- b.1865)	154	Walter Flavius (Jr.) (419 - b.1892)	151
JARRETT)		WALTER FLAVIUS (Sr.) * (327S - b.1856)	150

William Hampton (418 - b.1889)	151	PIERCE	
MCCLURE *		(Bishop) George Foster -Pres. Emory Univ. ().....	105
Robert P. (420 - b.1894)	152	Ann "Annie" Toombs (221S - m.1870).....	105
William Dickson (- b.1830).....	150	PILLOW	
MCCRARY		MARY ORLENA * (- b.1836).....	150
Maj. THOMAS * (- b.1789).....	73	PITTMAN	
MARY ELIZABETH * (133S - b.1817)	73	(Dr.) Newsom Jones (85S).....	61
MCKEE		PLUMMER	
Dr. William Henry (82S).....	57	Lucy Martin (- b.1804).....	93
MERCER		Lucy Martin (158S - b.1804)	82
Herman (107S)	67	POLKINHORN	
Susan Battle (207)	67	Ida May (353S)	162
MILES		POPE	
Campbell Gentry (Sr.) (327S - b.1878)	155	Dora (276S - b.1883)	129
MILLER		Mourning ().....	22
Annie (439 - b.1906)	163	POWERS	
Elila (138S - m.1853)	78	Douglas Bell (264S).....	118
Lucinda (138S - m.1866).....	78	PRICE	
Mary Jane (138S - m.1853).....	78	(Mr.) of Little Rock, AR (296S)	142
Robert (356S).....	163	PURCELL	
MITCHELL		Ann ().....	24, 40, 48
CYNTHIA * (- b.1795).....	74, 109	QUANTOCK	
MONTGOMERY		Eliza Chappell (110S - m.1853).....	67
Laura B. (258S - b.1861).....	117	RABUN	
MOORE		Gen. John William (110 - b.1807)	47, 67
(Mrs.) (16S).....	17	Gov. William (- b.1771).....	65
MOSELEY		Gov. William (50S - b.1771).....	46
Adeline Saunders (153S - b.1814).....	80	John William (Jr.) (209 - b.1855).....	67
MUMAW		Martha "Patsy" (19S)	20
Mariella (339S - b.1920)	162	Martha Battle (100S - b.1794).....	65
NANCE		Martha Battle (111 - b.1794)	47, 67
Jane (Janey) (138S - b.1802)	78	Mollie Helen (210 - b.1863)	67, 104
NISBET		Susan F. (108 - b.1798)	47, 67
Charles Eugene (227 - b.1826).....	71	William (died a child) (109 - b.1800).....	47
Corrine Alexander (died a baby - 1 Yr) (238 - b.1848)	72	RAME	
Ella Amanda (died a baby - 1 Yr) (234 - b.1840)	71	Mary (1S - m.1683).....	4
Eugenia Amanda (died young) (236 - b.1844)	72	READE	
Eugenius Aristides (113S - b.1803).....	71	Miss (22S).....	25
Frank LeConte (235 - b.1842)	72	Rev. Jesse ()	25
James Taylor (228 - b.1828)	71, 107	RHODES	
Junius Wingfield (324).....	108	Bennett Blake (277S).....	129
Laura Josephine (231 - b.1834)	71	Harriett L. (373 - b.1862).....	130
Lelia May (237 - b.1846).....	72	John & Rebeca ()	129
Mary Frances (233 - b.1838)	71	Julian (372 - b.1859)	129
Ophelia Ellen (232 - b.1836)	71	Minnie (375 - b.1867)	130, 163
Reuben Battle (229 - b.1830)	71	Rosalie (377 - b.1872).....	131
Richard Henry (230 - b.1832).....	71	Vivian Clyde (Mrs. Bevis) (376 - b.1869)	130
NORFLEET		Walter B. (374 - b.1864)	130
James (20S)	21	RICKS	
James (54 - b.1767)	21, 49	(Dr.) W.B. (162S)	89
Martha Battle (118)	49	RITTER	
Sarah "Sallie" Williamson (117)	49	Milton V. (330S - m.1930).....	161
Sarah (53 - b.1763)	21, 47	ROBINSON	
William B. (119)	49	Katie (246S - b.1845).....	116
PARKER		ROSS	
Henrietta Sabra Hearne (162S).....	89	Bennett Battle (295 - b.1828)	91, 141
Margaret Hearne (159S - b.1811).....	85	Bennett Battle (Jr.) (395 - b.1864)	141
Weeks ()	85	Charity (171).....	57
PERRY		Daniel (83S).....	57
Solomon R. (24S).....	32	Dr. Charles Hunter (PH.D. & M.D.) (396 - b.1867).....	142
PHILLIPS		Elizabeth (died young) (170)	57
Alexander (290).....	90	Frank Walker (died a child) (393 - b.1858).....	141
Dr. Charles (167S - m.1847)	90	James D. (169 - b.1800)	57, 90
James (293)	90	James William (died an infant) (392 - b.1857).....	141
Lucy (292).....	90	Kate (391)	141
Mary (291)	90	Mary A. (389)	141
William (289).....	90	Mary Catherine (297)	91, 142

Mary Fort (394 - b.1861)	141, 166	Weltha (97)	43
Sarah (296 - b.1830)	91, 142	William (30)	17, 43
William (168)	57	William (394S)	166
William (Jr.) (390)	141	William (8S)	17
William (son of James) (294)	91, 141	TOLLIVER	
RUFFIN		Dr. (133S)	77
Olive (Olivia) ().....	38	TURLEY	
RUGEL (RUMBLE)		Candace Hawkins (2nd wife) ()	137
Clara Ann (375S - b.1883)	165	TURNER	
RUTLAND		Susan Rebecca (193S - m.1859)	103
Randolph (16S)	17	UHL	
William (16S).....	17	Peter (281S)	132
SEARCY		VAN WYCK	
Sarah (153S).....	80	William (II) (158S)	84
SHERWOOD		WALDRON	
Mabel (276S - m.1894).....	128	Ann Maria ()	105
SHIVERS		WALKER	
William (108S - b.1797).....	67	Charlotte Augusta (295S).....	141
William Rabun (208 - b.1819).....	67	Leander Thomas ()	151
SHORTER		William Watson (327S - b.1882)	151
John Gill -Gov. of Alabama (186S - b.1818).....	101	WEST	
Mary J. (Mrs. Perkins) of Eufaula, AL (312)	101	Robert (son of George West and Mary Clark) (21S).....	21
Reuben ()	101	WESTBROOK	
Sarah ()	103	Susannah ()	131
SIAS		WESTRAY	
Arthur Wallace (245S - b.1855)	112	Sallie Harriett (dau of Samuel Westray, Esq) (- m.1822).....	121
SIDNEY		Sallie Harriett (dau of Samuel Westray, Esq) (85S - m.1822).60	
Scott (281S).....	132	WHITEHEAD	
SLOCUM		Lazarus ()	45
Merrill (339S).....	162	Rhoda Henrietta (41S)	45
SMITH		Sarah (- b.1766)	68
(four children) (243).....	72	Sarah (41S - b.1766)	45
Jack (127S).....	72	WILLIAMS	
Lucy ()	41	Benjamin (81S)	56
Sarah Jane (81S).....	56	Dorcas ()	57
SPENCER		Georgia Florida (187S)	103
Almon ()	160	Lucy ()	32
Gideon Kennedy (330S - b.1873).....	160	WILLINGHAM	
Louise (425 - b.1905)	161	Andrew Broaddus (287S - m.1910)	141
Matilda (426 - b.1908).....	161	WILSON	
STEWART		Alice Matilda (176S - m.1885)	97
Margaret (313S)	148	Bessie (327S - b.1898)	152
STITT		WINGATE	
(Capt.) William Morrison (355S - m.1898).....	163	Isabella (288S - b.1864).....	141
Richard Battle (438 - b.1899).....	163	WINGFIELD	
STRICKLIN		Mary Seymour (228S).....	107
Nancy (dau of Bolin Stricklin, a planter) (152S).....	78	WOFFORD	
STROUD		Helena "Lena" D (225S)	107
(nine children) (203).....	66	WOOD	
William (103S).....	66	James T. (Jr.) (423 - b.1895)	158
SUGGS		James Theodore (329S - b.1865).....	157
Lemuel (Jr.) (22S)	24	Mary J. (424 - b.1894)	159
Sarah ()	24, 50, 51	WRIGHT	
SUMNER		ELIZABETH (Betsy) * (- b.1793)	73
Elizabeth Ruth * (6S - b.1721).....	16	Gladys (355S)	163
JOHN * (- b.1705).....	16	Oliver Perry ()	104
TANNEHILL		Oliver Perry (Jr.) (204S)	104
(Miss) of Mississippi (294S)	141	WYATT	
TAYLOR		(Miss) (19S)	20
Bennett Ross (453 - b.1892).....	166	YATES	
Frank (died an infant) (452 - b.1890)	166	Jesse (39).....	18
Lily Ross (450 - b.1886).....	166	Richard (18S).....	18
Mary Catherine (451 - b.1888).....	166		